



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

6. ~~13~~ 616 ~~250~~

Indian Institute, Oxford.

Presented by

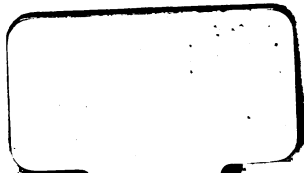
The Revd.

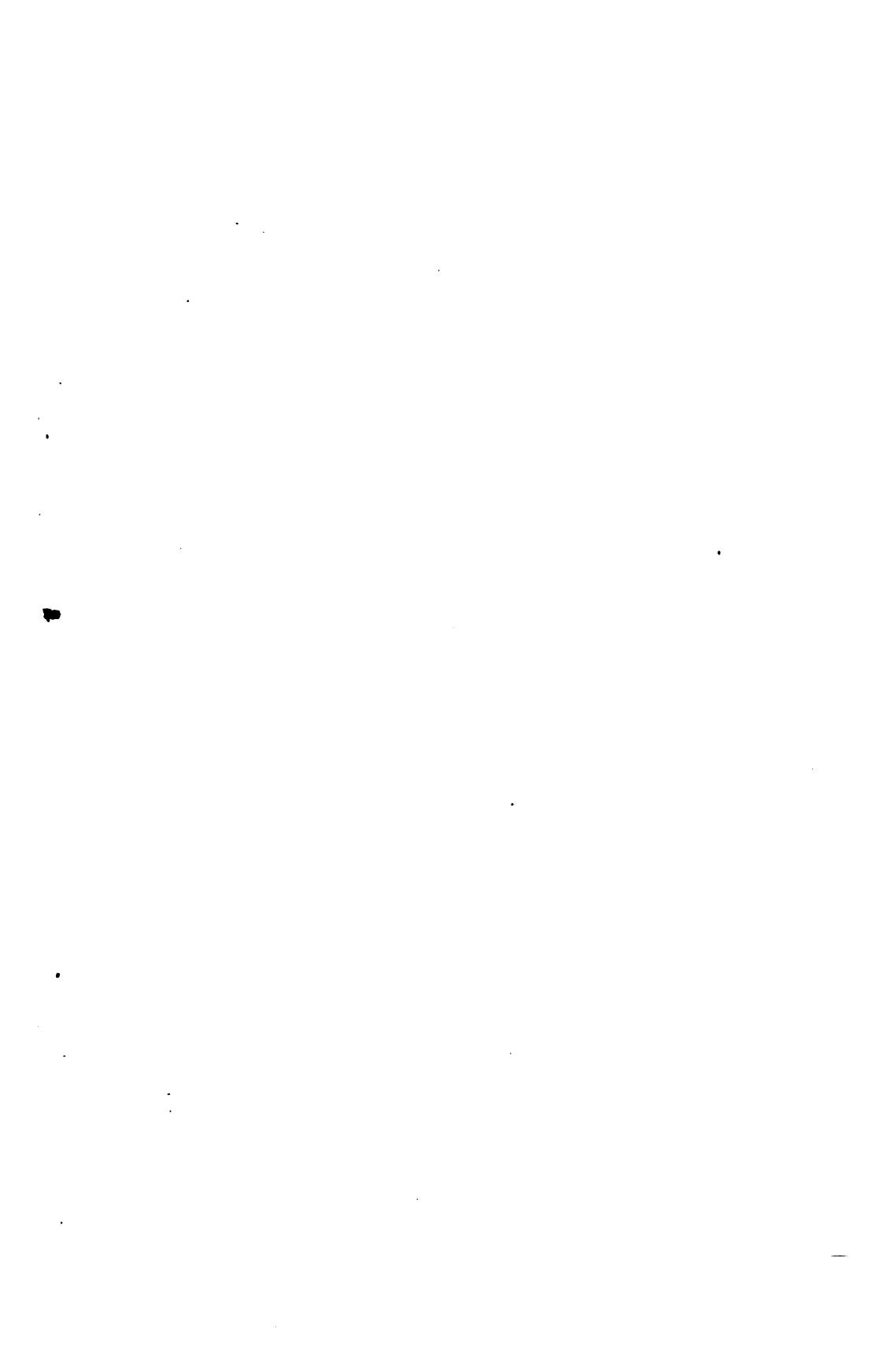
E. F. Willis, Esq. A.

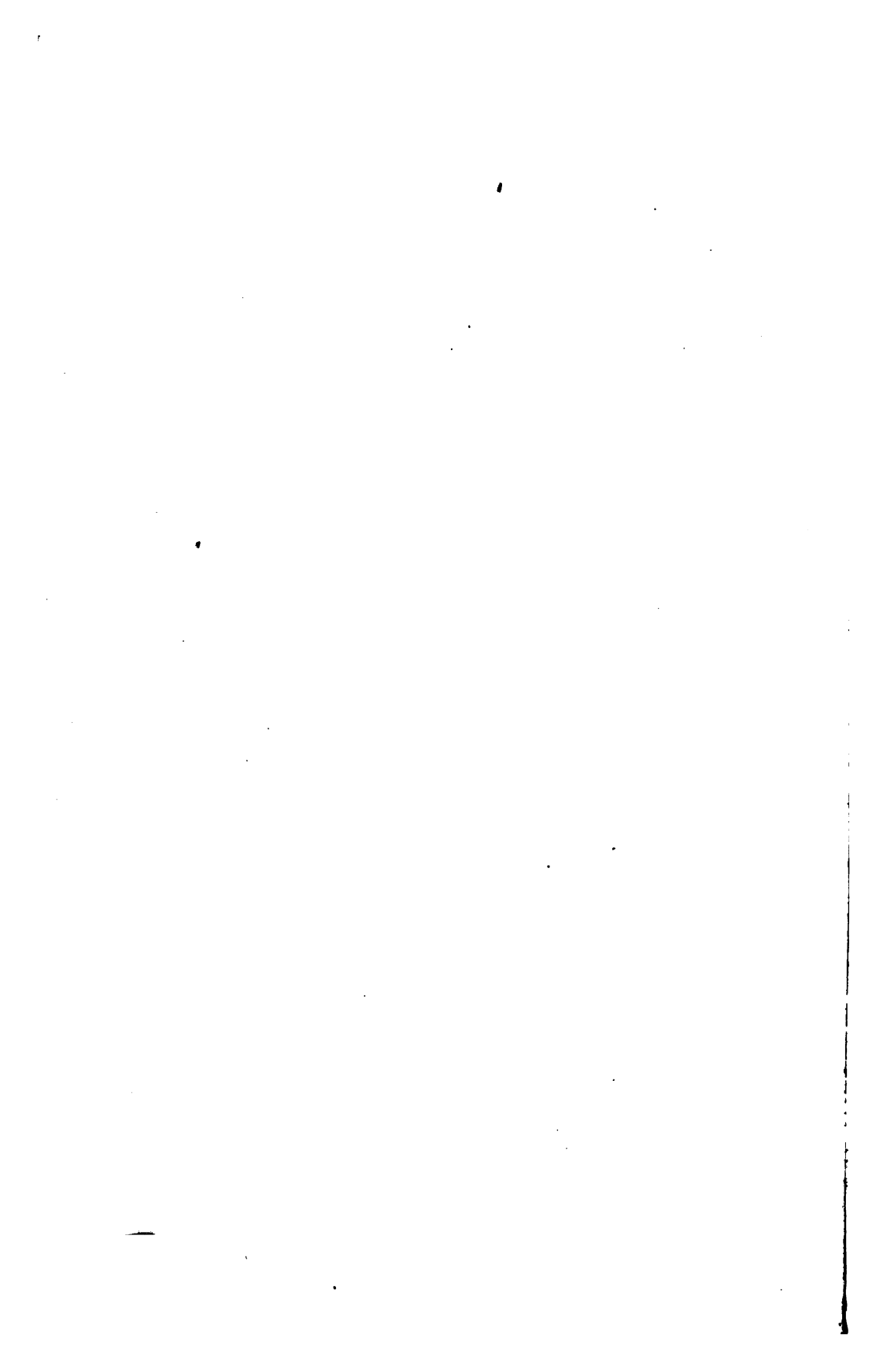
Sept. 30<sup>th</sup>, 1880

5 misc. 14/2

13.9.







SELECT SPECIMENS  
OF THE  
THEATRE OF THE HINDUS

TRANSLATED FROM  
*THE ORIGINAL SANSKRIT.*

BY  
HORACE HAYMAN WILSON, M.A., F.R.S.,  
BODEN PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT IN THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD,  
ETC. ETC.

IN TWO VOLUMES.

VOL. II.

*Third Edition.*

LONDON:  
TRÜBNER & CO., 60 PATERNOSTER ROW.  
1871.



PRINTED BY BALLANTYNE AND COMPANY  
EDINBURGH AND LONDON

## CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

DRAMAS TRANSLATED FROM THE ORIGINAL SANSKRIT.		PAGE
Málati and Mádhava; or, the Stolen Marriage,	.	1
Mudrá-Rákshasa; or, the Signet of the Minister,	.	125
Ratnávali; or, the Necklace,	.	255

## APPENDIX,

### CONTAINING SHORT ACCOUNTS OF DIFFERENT DRAMAS.

1. Mahāvīra-Charitra,	.	323
2. Veñi-Saṁhāra,	.	335
3. Málavikāgnimitra; or, Agnimitra and Málavikā,	.	345
4. Viddha-Sálabhanjikā; or, the Statue,	.	354
5. Prachīñda-Pāñdava,	.	361
6. Hanúman-Nátaka,	.	363
7. Dhananjaya-Vijaya,	.	374
8. Anargha-Rághava; or, Murári-Nátaka,	.	375
9. Śaradā-Tilaka,	.	384
10. Yayāti-Charitra,	.	388
11. Dūtāngada; or, the Mission of Angada,	.	390
12. Mfigáñkalekhā,	.	391
13. Vidagdha-Mádhava,	.	393
14. Abhirāma-Mañi,	.	395
15. Madhurániruddha,	.	396
16. Kañsa-Badha,	.	400
17. Pradyumna-Vijaya,	.	402

	PAGE
18. Śrī-Dāma-Charitra, . . . . .	404
19. Dhūrta-Nartaka, . . . . .	407
20. Dhūrta-Samāgama, . . . . .	408
21. Hāsyārñava, . . . . .	408
22. Kautuka-Sarvaswa, . . . . .	410
23. Chitra-Yajna, . . . . .	412

**MÁLATÍ AND MÁDHAVA;**

**OR,**

**THE STOLEN MARRIAGE.**

**ꣳ Drama,**

**TRANSLATED FROM THE ORIGINAL**

**SANSKRIT.**



## INTRODUCTION.

---

MÁLATÍ and MÁDHAVA; or, The Loves of the Youth MÁDHAVA and the Maiden MÁLATÍ, has been already introduced to the knowledge of European readers, as an outline of the plot and a translation of part of the fifth Act were published by Mr. Colebrooke in his Essay on Sanskrit and Prákrít Prosody.\* The specimens then given were calculated to convey a favourable impression of the merits of the drama, which the perusal of the entire piece will probably confirm.

The story of *Málatí and Mádhava* is one of pure invention, and the piece belongs to the class of compositions termed *Prakarāṇa*. It is referred to as an example of the class by all the works on *Rhetoric*, the oldest of which it consequently precedes. The history of the drama, however, or more correctly of its author, is attended with more certainty than most of the topics of the literary history of the Hindus.

By the introductions to *Málatí and Mádhava*, and the other dramas of the same writer, the *Uttara-Rāma-Charitra* and the *Vīra-Charitra*, we are made fully acquainted with his origin and family. It appears from these accounts that BHAVABHŪTI, also named SRÍKANŪTHA, or he in whose throat eloquence resides, was the son of a native of the South of India, a Brahman of Berar or Beder, and a member of the tribe of Brahmans who pretend to trace their descent from the sage KAŚYAPA, of whom it is said that some are still to be found in the vicinity of Con-davir. The site of BHAVABHŪTI'S birth-place is fully cor-

\* "Asiatic Researches," vol. x. p. 51.

roborated by the peculiar talent he displays in describing nature in her magnificence, a talent very unusual in Hindu bards, who delight to portray her minuter beauties, and one which he no doubt derived from his early familiarity with the eternal mountains and forests of Gondwana.

It appears, however, that the place of BHAVABHŪTI's nativity was not the scene of his literary triumphs, and that these were attained under the patronage of the princes of Hindustan. The precision with which he delineates the topographical features of Ujjayinī and its vicinity, leaves little doubt of his having spent some time at that city, for accuracy in this respect could have been obtained at any time in India only by actual observation. The *Bhoja-Prabandha*, indeed, includes BHAVABHŪTI amongst the writers at the Court of BHOJA at Dhār, but, as intimated elsewhere,\* this work can only be received as an authority for the priority of the writers described in it to the date of its own composition; the grouping, whether as regards place or time, being altogether fanciful. A preferable authority, the text of the *Daśa-Rūpaka*, refers BHAVABHŪTI to some period anterior to MUNJA, the predecessor of BHOJA, by its alluding clearly to *Mālatī and Mādhava*, and from it therefore we gather that the play was composed before the eleventh century. How long anterior to that date we have also evidence to substantiate, and from the History of Cashmir we learn that BHAVABHŪTI flourished in the eighth century, being patronised by YAŚOVARMAN, the sovereign of Kanoj, who reigned about A.D. 720.

The date thus given to the compositions of BHAVABHŪTI is quite in harmony with their internal evidence. The manners are purely Hindu without any foreign admixture. The appearance of women of rank in public, and their exemption from any personal restraint in their own habitations, are very incompatible with the presence of Mohammedan rulers. The licensed existence of *Bauddha* ascetics, their access to the great, and their employment as teachers of science, are other peculiarities

\* "Sanskrit Dictionary," Preface.

characteristic of an early date, whilst the worship of SIVA in his terrific forms, and the prevalence of the practices of the *Yoga*, are indications of a similar tendency. The *Linga* worship of SIVA, we know, was everywhere the predominant form of the Hindu faith when the Mohammedans first invaded India. With respect to the *Yogins*, by whom mystical rites were mostly cultivated, it may be observed that there are many reasons for giving them a remote date : the excavations at Elephanta and Ellora appear to be their work ; the sect is now almost extinct in Hindustan ; and the *Kāśī-Khaṇḍa*, a work probably of seven or eight centuries remote, states that the *Yoga* cannot be practised in the present age. Mysticism, in fact, gave way first to the philosophy of SANKARA ĀCHĀRYA in the seventh or eighth century, and was finally expelled by the new doctrine of *Bhakti*, or faith, which was introduced by RĀMĀNUJA and the *Vaiṣṇavas* in the eleventh century, and has since continued to be the ruling dogma of every sect of Hindus.

The style of *Mālatī and Mādhava* may also be referred to the period at which we may conclude that it was written. It is free from the verbal quibbling and extravagance of combination which the compositions of the time of BHOJA offer, but it comes very near to them : although classical, it is highly laboured ; although forcible, it is diffuse, and is not unfrequently obscure. It abounds in the most complicated prosody, and is cited by Mr. Colebrooke for a specimen of the measure called *daṇḍaka*, or a verse of fifty-four syllables, and a stanza consequently containing two hundred and sixteen. The author is also fond of an unreasonable display of learning, and occasionally substitutes the phraseology of logic or metaphysics for the language of poetry and nature. At the same time, the beauties predominate over the defects, and the language of the drama is in general of extraordinary beauty and power. The blemishes of the composition have materially affected the translation ; and while it is very probable that the obscurity of some passages has led to an inexact interpretation of their import, the prosaic prolixity of others has involved the necessity of considerable compression

and occasional omissions. The latter, when of any importance, will be particularised as they occur.

*Málatt and Mádhaba* divides with *Śakuntalā* the honour of being still occasionally, although not very commonly, read by the Pandits ; copies of it, therefore, are not very scarce. That used for the present translation was transcribed from Mr. Colebrooke's, as being singularly free from errors. It had the advantage also of being illustrated by two excellent commentaries. The most copious of these is the work of JAGADDHARA, the son of RATNADHARA, described as a learned teacher, the prince of Pandits and poets, and administrator of law ; the other is by a royal hand, the *Rājādhirāja* MALANKA. We have no further particulars of these commentators, except that the first is known to have been a *Maithila* Brahman, and not very ancient.

New  
Relig.  
} *Buddharakshita*  
} *Avatokitā* } Disciples of *Kamandaki*.  
Female Attendants.

### Female Attendants.

## PERSONS SPOKEN OF.

The Sovereign of *Padmāvati*.

*Nandana*.—His favourite, the brother of *Madayantika*.

*Bhātrivāsu*.—His minister, the father of *Mālātī*.

*Devardāta*.—The father of *Mādhava*, and minister at *Kuṇḍinapura*.

---

SCENE.—*Ujjayinī* (*Ougein*), designated most usually as *Padmāvati*,  
and its vicinity (*See* page 95, note †).

TIME.—A few days.

## P R E L U D E.

---

### BENEDICTION.

MAY the trepidations of *Vindya*'s\* countenance, attended by the cry of terror, long preserve you! those trepidations which at the dance of *Śūlapānī*† proceeded from the entrance into his nostrils of the Lord of serpents with contracted hood, frightened at the cry of *Kumdra*'s‡ peacocks, upon hearing the sound of the tabor struck by the delighted *Nandī*,§ and whence the regions were filled with the buzzing of bees flying away from his temples.

May the tresses interwoven with a circular garland of serpents for flowers, where the waters of the *Mandākinī*|| are flowing over the lower chaplet of skulls worn in the crest, luminous with the light of the eye of the forehead, sparking like lightning, and of which the young moon is confounded with the point of the *ketaka* flower, preserve thee! ¶

\* *Gaṇeśa*.

† *Śiva*, or the god who holds a trident in his hand.

‡ *Kārttikeya*, the son of *Śiva* and *Pārvatī*, the deity of war, represented as riding on a peacock.

§ *Nandī* is an attendant upon *Śiva*.

|| The Ganges of heaven, supposed to trickle through the tresses of *Śiva*.

¶ The perusal of the preceding dramas will have partly prepared the reader to understand this benediction; but it involves a number of Hindu commonplaces, and may require explanation to be rendered intelligible.

*Śiva*, for the amusement of *Pārvatī* his bride, originated a particular dance, to the musical accompaniment of the tabor, struck by his attendant *Nandī*. His sons were present: *Kārttikeya* mounted on his peacock, and *Gaṇeśa* with the head and trunk of an elephant. *Śiva* is embellished with

*Enter* MANAGER.

Enough! what need of prolixity. (*Looking to the East.*) Ha! the celestial luminary, enlightening all the divisions of the world, is completely risen. I salute him.\* (*Bowing.*) Oh thou, the universal form, who art the vessel of all auspicious light, be propitious to me, and enable me to support the burthen of the drama: remove from me, Lord of the world, thus prostrate, every sin, and augment all that is favourable to success. (*Looking off the stage.*) Ho! *Mārisha*!† the auspicious preparations are complete; from all quarters persons of distinction have come to celebrate the festival of *Kālapriyanātha*,‡ and I have been

a collar of the hooded snake twining round his neck and surmounting his head. The peacock is supposed to be particularly delighted by the approach of the rainy season, and the bird of *Kārtikeya*, mistaking the deep sound of the drum for the rolling of thunder indicative of a storm, screams with delight. The peacock is considered the natural enemy of snakes, and the snake of *Śiva*, alarmed at the approach of his mortal foe, deserts his place on the neck of the deity, and makes for the first hiding-place he can find. This happens to be the tip of *Gaṇeśa's* elephant trunk; his entrance into which disturbs the bees that are supposed to settle on the temples of an elephant. This is the purport of the first verse.

In the second, the author refers to the mode in which the hair is delineated in the figures of *Śiva*, and as it is worn by the ascetics who profess his worship. It is allowed to grow long, and is then divided into three or four tresses, which are braided together and coiled upon the anterior part of the crown of the head, the apex of the coil projecting forwards a little on the right side. *Śiva* also wears round his head a braid of snakes and a chaplet of skulls, and he has a half moon on his forehead; in the centre of his forehead is his third eye, whose glances are of flame, and over his head flows the Ganges.

In these allusions the author refers to the popular personification of *Śiva*, untinged with any references to his mystical worship.

\* We may infer from this that the Hindu dramas were represented early in the morning.

† One term by which an actor is to be addressed.

‡ Who this deity is, is not known to the Pandits of the present day. *Malanka* takes no notice of the name; *Jagaddhara* is content to say it is that of a sort of divinity worshipped in that country. It is probably the appellation of a *Śiva-Linga*. In the *Varaha-Purāṇa*, *Kālapriya*, is said to be

commanded by these wise and learned auditors to represent to them some new dramatic tale. How now! are the actors lazy?

*Enter ACTOR.*

*Actor.* We are not informed, sir, of the kind of piece required by the audience.

*Man.* Say, *Mārisha*, what are those qualities which the virtuous, the wise, the venerable, the learned, and the Brahmins require in a drama?

*Actor.* Profound exposition of the various passions, pleasing interchange of mutual affection, loftiness of character, delicate expression of desire, a surprising story, and elegant language.

*Man.* Then I recollect one.

*Actor.* What is it, sir?

*Man.* There is in the South, and in the province of *Vidarbha*,\* a city named *Padmanagara*, where dwelt certain Brahmins of the family of *Kaśyapa*, and followers of the *Tittiri* portion of the *Vedas* according to the teacher *Charaṇa*; taking precedence at festivals, maintaining the five fires, observers of religious obligations, drinkers of the *Soma* juice, possessing names of note, and learned in the *Vedas*.† These Brahmins

a form of the sun worshipped to the south of the *Yamundā*, and *Kālapriya-Nātha*, his lord or god, implies a *Linga*, the construction of which is attributed to the sun. The more usual word in these compounds is *Īwara*, as *Someśwara*, *Rāmeśwara*, *Viśveśwara*, &c.; but *Nātha* is the term more especially employed by a particular sect, that of the *Yogins* or *Pśūpatas*, the oldest sect probably now existing amongst the Hindus, and with whose tenets and practices *Bhavaḥḥṭi* appears to have been thoroughly acquainted.

\* *Vidarbha* is always identified with Berar, but the limits of the province in that case included the adjoining district of Beder, in which the name of *Vidarbha* or *Bidarbha* is traceable. Local traditions also assert, that the ancient capital, still called Beder, is the same as *Vidarbha*. We do not find a *Padmanagara* in the maps: it is said to be called also *Padmāvati*.

† The various allusions contained in this short description require explanation. *Kaśyapa* was a sage, the son of *Marichi*, the son of *Brahmā*, and

constantly revered the study of holy writ, for the knowledge of truth; wealth, for the celebration of religious

one of the *Prajāpatis* or progenitors of created things. His share in creation was no unimportant one, as he was the father of the gods and demons, beasts, birds, reptiles, and man. He is supposed by some modern writers to be a personification of the remains of the antediluvian race, who took refuge in the central Asiatic chain, in which traces of his name so plentifully abound, as in the *Koh-kas* or Caucasus, the Caspian, and Cashmir. It is asserted that the thirteen *Gotras* or families of Brahmans owe their origin to as many divine sages called after their names. *Kaśyapa* is one of the number. The *Āśwālāyana-Sūtra* of the *Rig-Veda* contains the enumeration of the *Gotras* and their sub-divisions, but in a very involved and unintelligible style. The popular enumeration of them, however, is not uncommon; but it is nearly, if not wholly, confined to the South of India, where several of the reputed representatives of these tribes yet exist; especially about *Gooty* and *Condavir*. *Nandavaram*, it is said, was a grant made to the thirteen *Gotras* by the sovereign of India, *Nanda*, in the year of *Kali*, 980; but if there is any foundation for the grant, it is of much more recent date, *Nanda* having lived in the fourth century before the Christian era. The *Vedas*, as explained by different teachers, branch out into innumerable schools, to which different tribes of Brahmans in the south of India are hereditarily attached: in Upper India every classification of the kind has long been forgotten. A very principal division of the *Vedas* is that named in the text—the *Taittirīya* or black portion of the *Yajus*. It derives its name from *tittiri*, a partridge, in which shape, according to the *Vishṇu-Purāṇa*, the sage *Vaiśampāyana*, the first teacher of the *Yajus*, swallowed the fragments of this work, which he had compelled his disciple *Yājñavalkya*, who had offended him, to disgorge. This portion of the *Veda* was thence named *Taittirīya*. The legend seems to have been invented by the *Paurāṇik* writers to disguise their ignorance of the real purport of the designation. *Charaṇa* is supposed by one commentator to be either a branch of the *Vedas* or some particular teacher, and by the other to imply a verse or foot, meaning that they were familiar with the metres of the *Vedas*.—We are already familiar with the three fires a Brahman should maintain (*Vikrama* and *Urvaki*, Introduction, vol. i. p. 190); the other two, as mentioned in a *Sūkta* of the *Rig-Veda*, and the *Āpastamba-Sūtra*, are the *Sabhya* and *Avasathya*, the precise purport of which names is not known to the Pandits, nor explained in the *Bhāṣya*. The literal sense would be the fire of the assembly and the fire of the village, as if a sacrificial fire was sometimes maintained in common. Religious obligations are certain fasts and penances, as the *Chāndrāyāṇa*, &c. The *Soma* juice is the juice of the acid *Asclepias*, drinking which is an essential part of the ceremonial of the *Vedas*. The term rendered, taking precedence at festivals, is *Pankti-Pāvana*, a purifier of the row, or range, or assembly; that is, *Jagaddhara* says, in the place where there is food, or, in other words, they were *Agrabhojināḥ*, the first served at a feast. He also

rites ; wives, for the propagation of offspring ; and life, for the practice of devotion.

Of this family, the grandson of one whose well-selected name was *Bhatta-Gopāla*, and the son of the pure in fame *Nilakantha*, whose auspicious appellation was *Bhavabhūti*, surnamed *Śrīkantha*, and whose mother was *Jātīkarṇī*, a poet familiar through friendship with actors, has given us a drama composed by him, replete with all qualities. To which indeed this sentence is applicable : "How little do they know who speak of us with censure ! This entertainment is not for them. Possibly some one exists, or will exist, of similar tastes with myself ; for time is boundless, and the world is wide."

Again, what avails it to boast a knowledge of the *Yoga*,\* of the *Sāṅkhya*,† of the *Upanishads*,‡ or of the *Vedas* ? no benefit accrues from them in a dramatic composition. Fertility of imagination, melody of expression, and richness of meaning, are the indications of learning and of genius. Such a drama

quotes a text, without mentioning his authority, to show that the term implies a Brahman who has read the *Yajur*-, *Sāma*-, and *Atharva-Vedas*, and the word is similarly explained by *Manu*, iii. 184.

"Those priests must be considered as the purifiers of a company who are most learned in all the *Vedas*, and all their *Angas*, together with their descendants, who have read the scriptures." The *Vedas* are well known ; they consist of an infinite number of distinct tracts, classed under four heads, as the *Rig*-, *Yajur*-, *Sāma*-, and *Atharva-Vedas*. They comprehend a practical and philosophical portion. The ritual of the former is little known or practised.

\* One of the schools of philosophy, teaching the eternity of matter and spirit as well as of God, and the obtaining of final liberation from life by ascetic practices.

† Another system of philosophy, teaching the eternity of matter and spirit, independent of God, founded by *Kapila*.

‡ The *Upanishads* are treatises on the unity of God and the identity of spirit, forming part of the *Vedas*. Some of the shortest have been translated into English by Rammohun Roy, Dr. Carey, and Sir W. Jones. They were rendered also into Persian by order of Dara Shekoh, the son of Shah Jehan, and were thence rendered into Latin by Anquetil du Perron, a summary of whose work in the French has been published by Mons. Lanjuinais.

has been entrusted to us by the friendly and venerable *Bhavabhūti*, entitled *Málatí and Mádhava*, one written by himself. Let all the actors, prepared to represent this with their best abilities in the presence of the divine *Kālapriyandātha*, appear before me in the parts I have assigned them.

*Actor.* (After a pause.) Your orders shall be obeyed ; but it is necessary to exhibit it with becoming decorations, and first, our chief actor in the costume of *Kāmandakī*, an old female *Saugata*\* beggar, is to appear, together with *Avalokitā*, one of her disciples, for whose character I am cast.

*Man.* Very well ; what more ?

*Actor.* Then the semblance of *Mádhava*, the hero of the fiction, and lover of *Málatí*, is to be assumed ; how is this to be effected ?

*Man.* That is described after *Makaranda* and *Kalahāṁsa* enter.

*Actor.* We are ready then to exhibit our performance in the presence of the assembly.

*Man.* Very well ; I take the character of *Kāmandakī*.

*Actor.* I am *Avalokitā*.

[*Exeunt.*]

\* A worshipper of *Sugata*, a form of *Buddha*.

## ACT I.

## SCENE I.—KÁMANDAKÍ'S HOUSE.

*Enter KÁMANDAKÍ and AVALOKITÁ.**Kám.* Daughter, Avalokitá.*Ava.* Mistress, your commands?

*Kám.* I have a task in hand : connubial rites  
 Must join the amiable progeny  
 Of Bhúrivasu and of Devaráta,  
 Long cherished friends : fair Málátí the maid,  
 And Mádhava the youth. Auspicious signs  
 Forerun a happy fate, and even now  
 My throbbing eye-ball tells\* propitious destiny  
 Shall crown my schemes.

*Ava.* In truth an anxious care  
 This business proves ; and much it moves my wonder,  
 How it should happen, one in rank and power  
 High raised, as Bhúrivasu, should require,  
 To wed his child, the services of one  
 Arrayed in tattered weeds, whose humble food  
 Is the scant dole of charity, and whose thoughts  
 Disdain the obstacles that worldly troubles  
 Oppose to sanctity and final bliss.

*Kám.* Thou errest, daughter. That the minister  
 Appoints me to such duty, is the fruit  
 Of his regard and confidence, and with prayers

\* We have already had occasion to notice this superstition. The left side is the lucky side in a woman, the right in a man. The purport of these palpitations seems to have been similarly understood by the Greeks.

And penances, and life, I am prepared  
 All that my friend ordains me to fulfil.  
 Recall you not, when from far-distant realms  
 Assembling students crowded to our school  
 To gather science? Then, before my friend,  
 Saudáminí and me, it was convened  
 By these two statesmen—at that time associate  
 In amity and study—that their children,  
 When ripe in years, in love should be united.  
 Hence Devaráta, *Vidarbha's* king,  
 The pious councillor, sends from the capital,  
*Kuñḍinapur*,\* to study in our schools,†  
 His son the blooming Mádhava, a youth  
 Of more than common merit, to acquit  
 The troth erst plighted, thus by him recalled  
 To the remembrance of his ancient friend.

*Ava.* But why this mystery? Why should not wed  
 The youth and maiden as their state becomes them?  
 And why to you their stolen loves entrusted?

*Kám.* The favourite of the sovereign, Nandana,  
 Sues him for Málatí. The king demands  
 The maiden of her father. To evade  
 His anger if the suit should be rejected,  
 Is this ingenious device adopted.

*Ava.* Yet why thus strange to Mádhava? his name  
 Seems even to the minister unknown.  
 Small proof of his regard.

*Kám.* A mere pretext. He knows youth indiscreet,  
 And fears to trust the lovers with his counsels.  
 Let the world deem their union was the work  
 Of mutual passion only; so the king

\* *Kuñḍinapur* is placed by tradition, as well as similarity of name, in the modern district of Condavir.

† Literally, he comes to study logic; a very appropriate study, the commentator *Jagaddhara* observes, for one who requires sufficient craft to effect a stolen match.

And Nandana are foiled, nor we to blame.  
 A wise man veils his projects from the world ;  
 Silent effects his schemes ; whilst all his acts  
 Bespeak indifference, and his cheerful manners  
 Show to suspicion's eye a heart at ease.

*Ava.* I comprehend your plans—'tis for this cause,  
 That by your orders I so often Mádhava  
 Have sent on various pleas along the road  
 By Bhúrivasu's palace.

*Kám.* True ; and as I learn,  
 The princess from her casement has beheld  
 The youth—~~he~~ graceful as the god of love,  
 Herself love's blooming bride—nor seen in vain.  
 Her waning form too faithfully betrays  
 The lurking care she now first learns to suffer.

*Ava.* To soothe <sup>her</sup> that care, then, has her skill portrayed  
 The lineaments of Mádhava, to-day  
 Left by her foster-sister with Mandáriká.\*

*Kám.* In sooth not ill devised. Lavangiká  
 Knows that the youth's attendant, Kalahamśa,  
 Doth love Mandáriká, and shrewdly deems  
 That from her hands he will obtain the portrait  
 To show his master.

*Ava.* I have borne my part ;  
 And to the garden of love's god directed  
 The steps of Mádhava at early dawn.  
 It is the festival of Madana. The princess  
 And damsel train will to his groves proceed,  
 And thus the youthful pair to-day will meet.

*Kám.* Thanks, daughter, for your kindly zeal to aid  
 The object of my wishes. But now inform me,  
 If you have tidings of Saudáminí,  
 Mine ancient pupil ?

\* The servant of the convent ; or, as Kámandakí terms her, *Vihára-Dást*.

*Ava.* I learn that upon mount *Śrī-Parvata* \*

She now resides, where, won by desp'rate penance,  
Power more than earthly waits upon her will.

*Kām.* Whence is this information ?

*Ava.* The formidable deity *Chāmuṇḍā*

Is worshipped near the city cemetery.

*Kām.* She whom her miscreant votaries aver

Delights in living sacrifice ?

*Ava.* The same.

From one of these, *Kapāla-Kuṇḍalā*,

I learnt the news, as I encountered her

By chance at eve. She is the pupil

Of a skull-bearing seer, *Aghoraghaṇṭa*,

A wandering mendicant, but dwelling now

Amidst the neighbouring forest. He has late

Come from *Śrī-Parvata*.

*Kām.* 'Tis like *Saudāminī*.

*Ava.* Of her enough.

More pleasing themes attend, for *Makaranda*,

The early friend of *Mādhava*, adores

The lady *Madayantikā*, the sister

Of the king's favourite, and to secure

His happiness will yield to *Mādhava*

Scarce less delight than to ensure his own.

*Kām.* It has not been forgotten. *Buddharakshitā*

Attends that charge.

*Ava.* This, mistress, was well done.

*Kām.* Come, daughter, let us forth, and having learnt

\* *Śrī-Parvata* means the same as *Śrī-Saila*, the mountain of *Śrī* or *Lakṣmī*, a place of sanctity in the Dekhin, near the *Kṛṣṇa* river. It still retains its sanctity, but has lost the splendour it formerly seems to have possessed by the extensive remains of sculptures on the mountain, and the great labour and cost bestowed on the causeways by which it is approached. It is described by Col. Mackenzie in the 6th vol. of the *Asiatic Researches*, and was more recently visited by the late Dr. Voysey. The penance referred to is called in the text the *Kāpālīka-vrata*, worship of the terrific forms of *Śiva* and *Durgā*.

How Mádhava has fared, repair to Málátí.  
 I know her spirit lofty: we must proceed  
 With prudence if we would obtain success  
 May mighty *Brahmd*, whose consummate skill  
 With sympathising merit has endowed  
 The graceful pair, perfect his high design.  
 May our devices prosper: may the youth  
 Obtain his wishes, and his love be crowned  
 With the fair maid's affection: as the lotus  
 Buds in full beauty to the tender light  
 The moon autumnal sheds upon its leaves.\*

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE II.—A GARDEN.

*Enter KALAHAMSA (with a picture).*

I wonder where my master is to be found: he may well think his person equal to that of love himself, since it has made an impression upon the heart of Málátí. I feel rather weary, and shall take the liberty of reposing myself in this grove till I see my master and his friend. [*Retires.*]

*Enter MAKARANDA.*

I learn from Avalokitá, my friend  
 Is in the grove of Madana, and thither  
 I go to seek him. Ha! he comes this way:  
 Yet something sure disturbs him, for his step  
 Has not its wonted nimbleness, his eyes  
 Are fixed on vacancy, his whole attire  
 Is disarrayed; and heaves his frequent sigh.  
 Has love been busy here, whose potent will,

\* This is a very matter-of-fact scene; but it is precisely according to rule, and does not very badly prepare for the appearance of the persons alluded to, the entrance of some of whom is considerably delayed. No character is to be introduced that has not previously been announced. This is a canon of the Hindu dramatic code, and was formerly one of our own laws. Massinger is remarkable for his precision in this respect; Beaumont and Fletcher are not unobservant of the rule.

—By every lovely attribute administered,  
Pervades the world, and on the form of youth,  
Works sad and wondrous change ?

*Enter MÁDHAVA.*

'Tis strange—'tis passing strange, my vagrant thoughts  
No more return to me. Deserting shame,  
Or self-respect, or fortitude, or judgment,  
They dwell perverse upon one fond idea—  
The lovely image of the moon-faced maid.  
Wonder alone each faculty engrossed  
As rapt I gazed upon her, and my heart,  
As if immersed in heavenly nectar, glowed  
Delusive ecstasy : too late I feel  
I nursed a burning coal within my bosom.

*Mak. (Coming forward.) Mádhava !*

The sun is high, and darts his fiercest rays  
Upon the aching brow : here let us enter,  
And rest awhile beneath the garden's shades.

*Mádh. Even as you please.*

*[Exeunt.]*

*KALAHAMSA advances.*

My master and his friend are undoubtedly the two greatest  
ornaments of this garden, Well ; shall I now take him this  
picture of himself—the delight of the eyes of Málātī ~~and~~  
~~solace of her amorous pain~~ ; perhaps I had better let him  
repose himself awhile. It shall be so. *[Exit.]*

*Another part of the Garden.*

*Enter MÁDHAVA and MAKARANDA.*

*Mak.* Here, at the foot of this wide-spreading tree,  
~~Amidst the fragrance that the breezes waft~~  
~~Abroad from every bud,~~ let us recline.

*[They lie down.]*

To-day was one of peril, Mádhava.  
You could not sure behold the num'rous concourse  
Of all our city's beauty, bound to pay

Their annual homage at the shrine of love,  
 And scape unharmed. In sooth, to me it seems  
 The shaft has 'lighted, and has grazed thy heart.  
 Nay, never droop the lotus of thy face :  
 If struck, reveal thy hurt : why shame to bear it ?  
 Who can resist the heart-born deity ?  
 Creatures of passion, all confess his power,  
 And gods themselves are impotent as we.\*

*Mádh.* I own my weakness—listen to its cause.

By Avalokitá advised, I went  
 To *Kámadeva's* temple, where I strayed,  
 Till weary I reclined beside a fountain  
 That laves the deep roots of a stately tree,  
 Whose clustering blossoms wooed the wanton bees  
 To cull their sweet inebriating fragrance.  
 Lulled by their songs, and tempted by the shade,  
 I laid me down, and in pure idleness,  
 To while away the time, I gathered round me  
 The new fall'n blossoms, and assiduous wove  
 A flowery garland. Whilst I was thus employed  
 There issued from the fane a beauteous maid.  
 Stately her gait—yet graceful as the banner  
 Love waves in triumph o'er a prostrate world.  
 Her train bespoke a princely rank—her garb  
 With youth's appropriate ornaments was graced—  
 Her form was beauty's shrine, or of that shrine  
 Radiant she moved the guardian deity.  
 To mould her charms, whatever nature offers  
 Fairest and best, had surely been assembled,†

\* Literally, the same sentiment was evinced in the creation of the world in *Brahmá* and in *Síva*. *Káma* was scarcely created before he thought proper to make *Brahmá* enamoured of his own daughter. Inspiring *Síva* with love for *Párvatí* was a more dangerous feat, and the archer god, although he succeeded, was reduced to ashes by the object of his triumph.

† Or literally, the moon, ambrosia, the stalk of the lotus, moonlight, &c., types severally of her face, her lips, her arms, her gracefulness, or beauty.

And love omnipotent was her creator.  
 Led by her maidens to collect the flowers  
 That thickly hung on my o'ershadowing tree,  
 She neared the spot. Ah! then too plain I noted  
 The signs of passion, for some happy youth  
 Long entertained, the lovely maid revealed.  
 As slender as the lotus stalk her shape;  
 Her pallid cheeks, like unstained ivory,  
 Rivalled the beauty of the spotless moon;  
 And still her prompt compliance with the wishes  
 Of her attendant damsels showed herself  
 Indifferent to all. I scarce had gazed  
 Upon her, but my eye felt new delight,  
 As bathed with nectar, and she drew my heart  
 As pow'rfully as attracts the magnet gem\*  
 The unresisting ore, at once towards her.  
 That heart, though causeless be its sudden passion,  
 Is fixed on her for ever, chance what may,  
 And though my portion be henceforth despair.  
 The goddess destiny decrees at pleasure  
 The good or ill of all created beings.

*Mak.* Nay, Mádhava, this cannot be, believe me,  
 Without some cause. Behold! all nature's sympathies  
 Spring not from outward form, but inward virtue.  
 The lotus buds not till the sun has risen;  
 Nor melts the moon-gem till it feels the moon.  
 What then ensued?

*Mádh.* When her fair train beheld me, they exchanged  
 Expressive looks and smiles, and each to each,  
 As if they knew me, murmured—This is he!  
 The music of their tinkling zones was stilled,  
 Repressed the silver echo of their anklets  
 Sharp clanging to their undulating motion.

\* *Ayaskánta-makī-śalākeva*, "Like a rod of the ironstone gem." It should seem possible that artificial magnets, as well as the properties of the loadstone, were known to the Hindus.

Hushed was the melody their bracelets made,  
 Whilst their fair lotus palms, in sportive mood,  
 Were beating measure to their merriment.)  
 Silent they stood, and with extended fingers,  
 As if they said, "The fates have favoured us,  
 Lady, behold *him* here!"

*Mak.* (*To himself.*) This is indeed

A proof of preconceived regard.

*Kal.* (*Advancing.*) What is all this about? some pleasing  
 story of which woman is the object?

*Mak.* Proceed, my friend.

*Mādh.* What words shall picture what those looks conveyed ;

The lore of love those lotus eyes revealed?  
 What firmness could resist the honest warmth )  
 Of nature's mute expressiveness, nor fall  
 Before those orbs, that now like opening buds,  
 Beneath the creeper of the tremulous brow  
 Expansive bloomed, and now retiring shrunk  
 But half-averted from the answering gaze,  
 Then dropped the veiling lashes o'er their brightness?  
 I felt their influence, and those looks of love,  
 Beaming with mild timidity, and moist  
 With sweet abandonment, bore off my heart—  
 Nay plucked it from my bosom by the roots  
 All pierced with wounds.

Incredulous of my happiness, I sought  
 To mark her passion, nor display my own,  
 Though every limb partook the fond emotion.  
 Thence I resumed my task, and wove my wreath,  
 Seeming intent, till she at length withdrew  
 Attended by her maidens and a guard  
 Of eunuchs armed with staves and javelins.  
 A stately elephant received the princess  
 And bore her towards the city. Whilst they moved,  
 As winds the lily ~~on its slender stalk,~~  
 So turned her head towards the grove of *Kāma*,

And from her delicate lids she shot retiring  
 Glances, with ~~venom~~ and ambrosia tipped.  
 My breast received the shafts. A mingled flame  
 And deathly chillness, since alternate spread  
 Throughout my form, and doom me to such agony  
 Words cannot paint, the world has never witnessed.  
 Perception dimly pictures present objects,  
 And past perceptions fade from recollection !  
 Vain were the lunar ray or gelid stream  
 To cool my body's fever, whilst my mind  
 Whirls in perpetual round, and knows not rest.

*Kal.* The object of this passion must assuredly be Málátí.

*Mak.* (*To himself.*) My friend is lost, my counsels were but  
 vain :

And e'en the wish were idle, that the deity,  
 Self-born, should spare his years, nor with sad change  
 Soil his pure mind. The flow'ry bow is strung,  
 And ardent youth is reckless of the peril.

(*To Mádharma.*) Know you the name and race of that  
 fair lady ?

*Mádh.* Hear how I learnt them. Ere she had departed,  
 One of her train, apparently intent  
 On gathering flowers, privately approached me,  
 And borrowing from the garland I had woven  
 A covert for her meaning, thus addressed me—  
 "Well has been strung this string of blooming beauty,  
 And pleasing is it in our lady's sight,  
 Who in like excellence herself excels—  
 May then success reward such high desert,  
 And this bright produce of creative art  
 Bear richest fruit, exalted to that station  
 Its merit claims—suspended round the neck  
 Of Bhúrivasu's daughter, Málátí,\*

\* This piece of *double entendre* is much more precisely followed in the original, and every word has a double import. The figure is termed *Akshara-saṁghāta*, combination of letters.

Whose foster-sister, and whose nearest friend,  
Lavangiká now stands before you."

*Kal.* This is as we wish, and fortune favours the design of  
the flower-armed deity.

*Mak.* Málátí, the daughter of the minister,  
A mark for elevated rank, her name  
Is ever in the mouth of our preceptress ;  
And rumour adds, the king solicits her  
In marriage for his favourite, Nandana.

*Mádh.* Requested by Lavangiká, I gave her  
The flow'ry wreath. She took it with respect,  
As 'twere a precious gift, and all the while  
The eyes of Málátí were fixed on her.  
Bowing with reverence, she then retired,  
And quickly disappeared amidst the throng.  
The princess and the people left the grove  
And I directed hitherward my steps.

*Mak.* Your story, Mádhava, most plainly shows,  
That Málátí's affection is your own ;  
And the soft cheek, whose pallid tint denoted  
Love preconceived, is pale alone for you.  
She must have seen you, though we know not where ;  
But maidens of her rank do not allow  
Their eyes to rest on one to whom they have not  
Already given their hearts : and then those looks  
That passed among her maidens, plainly showed  
The passion you had wakened in their mistress.  
Then comes her foster-sister's clear enigma,  
And tells intelligibly whose her heart.

*Kal.* (*Advancing.*) Look at this picture.

*Mak.* Mádhava's counterfeit—whose work is this ?

*Kal.* Hers who has stolen his heart.

*Mak.* What, Málátí ?

*Kal.* The same.

*Mádh.* This gives me faith, dear friend, in your conjectures.

*Mak.* But, Kalahamśa, how came you by this ?

*Kal.* Mandáriká gave it to me. She had it from Lavangiká.

*Mak.* And what induced the princess to delineate

This picture? did Mandáriká inform you?

*Kal.* She painted it to amuse and relieve her distress.

*Mak.* What say you, Mádhava?—this lovely maid,

The soft light of your eyes, assuredly

Regards you bound to her in love's alliance.

What should prevent your union? Fate and love

Combined seem labouring to effect it. Come,

Let me behold the wondrous form that works

Such change in yours,—you have the skill; portray her.

*Mádh.* To please you I will try. Bring me the pencil.

(*To Kalahamśa.*)

(*Draws.*)

Hard is the task you have assigned me.—

A chilly tremor spreads through all my frame,

Damp dews distil from every opening pore,

And starting fast, my tears repeatedly

Dim the faint outline ~~that~~ my trembling hand,

Oh, how unworthily! attempts to picture:

Yet with what skill I have, 'tis done.

*Mak.* (*Taking the drawing.*) Most excellent and worthy of  
your passion.

It may be said of her— (*Writes on the drawing*)

“Whatever nature's loveliness displays

May seem to others beautiful and bright;

But since these charms have broke upon my gaze,

They form my life's sole exquisite delight.”

*Enter MANDÁRIKÁ hastily.*

*Man.* Ha! Kalahamśa, you are at last overtaken. Makaranda,

Mádhava, sirs, I salute you.

*Mak.* Approach, Mandáriká; what brings you hither?

*Man.* I followed Kalahamśa to recover a picture.

*Kal.* (*Gives her the one Mádhava has.*) Here it is, take it.

*Man.* Málatí's picture, I protest. How came this here?

Who has painted it?

*Kal.* He whom she delineated, and with much the same intention.

*Mak.* He tells you truth ; and now do you be honest.  
Inform us how, and where, first Málátí  
Saw Mádhava ?

*Man.* She was called to the lattice by Lavangiká to look at him as he passed the palace.

*Mak.* So I supposed. We frequently have passed  
In that direction.

*Man.* With your permission, I will communicate these events to my friend Lavangiká.

*Mak.* You have free leave.

[*Exit Mandriká.*]

*Mak.* The monarch of a thousand beams now darts  
His hottest rays ; 'tis noon, let us go home.

*Mádh.* Willingly—

The day's warm influence surely washes off  
The careful labours of the morning toilet,  
And steals those sandal marks, so neatly laid  
In graceful lines across the flowery cheek.  
Play o'er my limbs, ye soft refreshing breezes,  
Whose previous homage has been paid to beauty,  
And wrap in soft embrace my fair one's charms,  
Diffusing o'er her form the honied fragrance  
Shook from the jasmine's scarce-unfolded blossom.

*Mak.* Alas ! the flow'r-armed and resistless deity  
Has sadly changed the person of my friend ;  
Like the young elephant, when fever preys  
On his yet tender frame. Our only hope  
Is now Kámandakí.

*Mádh.* 'Tis strange, most strange !

Where'er I turn, the same loved charms appear  
On every side. Bright as the golden bud  
Of the young lotus gleams her beauteous face,  
Though oft averted from my fond regards.  
Alas ! my friend, this fascination spreads

~~O'er all my senses, and a feverish flame—~~  
~~Consumes my strength—~~my heart is all on fire,  
My mind is tossed with doubt—and every faculty  
In one fond thought absorbed, I cease to be  
Myself, or conscious of the thing I am.

[*Exeunt.*

END OF THE FIRST ACT.

## ACT II.

## THE DWELLING OF MÁLATÍ.

*Enter two FEMALE ATTENDANTS meeting.*

*First Att.* Hey, friend, I saw you just now near the music-room,\* in deep conversation with Avalokitá: what were you two talking about?

*Second Att.* The whole story of the grove of *Káma* has been carried to *Kámandakí* by Mádhava's friend; and ~~she~~ being desirous of seeing Málatí, sent Avalokitá to her, who was telling me, that she had left Lavangiká and the princess together.

*First Att.* Why, Lavangiká said she wanted to gather *bakula* flowers in the grove of *Madana*, and has not since returned: has she been heard of?

*Second Att.* Yes, the princess saw her coming, on which she dismissed her attendants at the door of her apartments, but detained Lavangiká.

*First Att.* She had some very agreeable news to tell Málatí, I suppose, of the youth Mádhava.

*Second Att.* It is a hopeless passion I am afraid, and to-day's interview will only add to her distress. To-morrow the king gives the princess to Nandana; her father has consented to the match.

*First Att.* Consented!

*Second Att.* Yes, he told the king that he was "lord over his own daughter." This passion of Málatí and Mádhava will only yield them misery as long as they live.

\* The *Samgītasāla*, which we had occasion to notice in the preceding drama.

*First Att.* Now, then, we shall see what Kāmandakā can do, and whether she will put forth her power.

*Second Att.* You talk idly. Come, let us depart.

[*Exeunt.*

*Enter MĀLATĪ and LAVANGIKĀ.*

*Māl.* Proceed, my dear Lavangikā, proceed.

*Lav.* This flow'ry wreath then did he send by me.

*Māl.* (*Taking it.*) 'Tis strung unevenly.

*Lav.* The fault is yours.

*Māl.* How should that be?

*Lav.* Where, deem you, were his thoughts?

Who caused that dark-eyed youth's deep agitation?

*Māl.* Dearest Lavangikā,

You ever speak me comfort.

*Lav.* There might be better comfort. He himself,  
Here in your presence—gazing rapt upon you  
With look intent, from eyes that tremulous glow,  
Like the blown lotus shaken by the zephyr,  
Forced, from the timid plea of weaving chaplets,  
To dart upon you glances of delight,  
From underneath the arching brow, that waves  
In curve as graceful as the brow of Kāma.

*Māl.* How can I credit this?—how should I know,  
From such brief interview, if the graceful youth  
Be true, or if he only seek to mock me?

*Lav.* You have no need to fear in this, believe me.

*Māl.* Well, well; complete your story.

*Lav.* When I received the garland, I departed  
And mingled with the crowd; thence to Mandārikā  
I hastened, to receive again the picture  
That in the morning had been left with her.

*Māl.* With her!—With what intent?

*Lav.* She has a lover, Kalaharṣaka,  
A follower of Mādhava, and I knew  
To him the picture would be shown, and all  
That thence ensued would be revealed to me.

*Mdl.* (*Apart.*) Then Mádhava has seen it ?

(*Aloud.*) What is your dearest wish, Lavangiká ?

*Lav.* That he whose heart now pines in hopeless passion,  
May soothe his sorrows with this bright resemblance  
Of the fair cause of his distress.

(*Shows Mílátí the picture drawn by Mádhava.*)

*Mdl.* (*Contemplating it.*) Yet still

My heart is ill at ease. I doubt me much  
That this will prove a treach'rous comforter.—  
What have we here ?

(*Reads Makaranda's lines.*)

Oh, Mádhava ! the graces of thy form,  
Thy flattering tongue, and fascinating gaze,  
Are all alike resistless—happy she  
Who never has beheld them. On my heart  
They, cruel, shed interminable anguish. (*Weeps.*)

*Lav.* Why, dearest friend, despond ?

*Mdl.* What should I hope ?

*Lav.* Be sure of this, ~~that he on whose account,~~  
~~Like the young blossom from its slender stem~~  
~~Plucked rude, you droop, and taste no more the~~  
~~fragrance~~

Of the sweet ~~jasmine~~—he, too, has been taught,  
By love's relentless god, how hard it is  
To bear such agony.

*Mdl.* May happiness

Await his youth ; for me, I dare not hope.  
This is a day of strange and changeful feeling.  
Love spreads through every vein like subtlest poison,  
And like the fire that brightens in the breeze  
Consumes this feeble frame—resistless fever  
Preys on each fibre—fatal is its fury.  
No one can bring me aid, nor tender mother  
Nor father, nor Lavangiká can save me.

*Lav.* Such mutual passion may, in sooth, bestow

Delight when lovers meet ; but when apart  
 Condemns them to affliction. ~~From a brief-~~  
 And passing gaze, thy life was brought in peril ;  
 And now to-day his nearer presence sheds  
 A fiercer fever on thy delicate frame.  
 What now is to be said ? We must admit,  
 The rarest and most difficult attainment  
 Of all on earth, is union with a lover,  
 Of equal excellence and like affection.

*Māl.* Life is distasteful to me : leave me, friend :  
 And yet I wrong thy gentleness. Repeatedly  
 Recurring to the anguish of my heart,  
 I lose all fortitude, and in my grief  
 Become capricious and unjust—forgive me.  
 Let the full moon blaze in the nightly sky :  
 Let love rage on, death screens me from his fury.  
 What should exact my love and veneration ?  
 My father, and my mother, and my race,  
 Of still unblemished honour—not my life :  
 No ! nor the mortal who subdues my heart.

*Lav.* (*Apart.*) What is to be done ?

(*An ATTENDANT enters, but without advancing far.*)

*Att.* The venerable Kāmandakī.

*Both.* What would she ?

*Att.* She seeks admission to the princess.

*Both.* What should delay her ?

(*Attendant retires ; MĀLATĪ conceals the picture.*)

*Lav.* (*Aside.*) In good time she comes.

*Enter KĀMANDAKĪ and AVALOKITĀ.*

*Kām.* (*Soliloquises.*)

So far, my friend, respected Bhārivasu,  
 So far is well : in either world, assent  
 Awaits thy answer to the king. He, of his own,  
 Is the undoubted lord. Fate is our friend,  
 In all that chanced to-day in Kāma's grove,

And in the interchange of tender tokens,  
 The garland and the picture, all conspires  
 To crown our sanguine wishes with success.  
 Best pledge of blissful union is the bond  
 Of mutual love ; and well the sage\* has said,  
 "The marriage rite shall prosper, when the eye,  
 The tongue, and heart, unite the wedded pair."

*Lav.* The lady Málatí.

*Kám.* (*Surveying her.*)

I view her with affliction and delight.  
 Slender her frame, and delicate and pale,  
 Like the young plaitain, or the waning moon.  
 Soothing and pleasant is she to the eye,  
 Though thin and pallid be her cheek, and all  
 Declare the fires of love have triumphed here.  
 The hope of union with the youth engrosses  
 Her every thought. Loose and untied her zone,  
 Her soft lip quivers—starting drops suffuse  
 Her gentle lips—her bosom palpitates,  
 And her dark eye in soft abandonment  
 Moist, languid floats.) Each look and gesture speaks  
 The fond desires that agitate her youth.

(*Approaches.*)

*Lav.* (*To Málatí.*) Behold !

*Mál.* Priestess, I salute you. (*Bows.*)

*Kám.* May you enjoy, dear lady, in due season,  
 The fruit of all your wishes.

*Lav.* Pray, be seated.

*Mál.* Is all propitious with the priestess ?

*Kám.* (*Sighing.*) All.

*Lav.* (*Aside.*) That sigh is but the prelude to our play ;  
 I have my cue. (*Aloud.*) And yet, respected lady,  
 Methinks that sigh, that struggling makes its way

\**Angiras.*

Through starting tears, is with your words at variance.  
What can its import be ?

*Kám.* Behold these weeds :

Sorts such a garb with one you call your friend ?

*Lav.* What follows ?

*Kám.* I am grieved, like unmeet union

Should sentence youth and charms innumerable,

Born to no profit, to a worthless bridegroom.

*Lav.* You do not grieve alone ; the common voice

Condemns the minister's assent, and blames

His yielding Málátí to be the bride

Of Nandana, because the king requests it.

*Mál. (Aside.)* Alas ! I am an offering to the monarch,

Presented by my father.

*Kám.* 'Tis most strange

How he could overlook the vast defects

Of such alliance. But how can those

Feel natural affection for their offspring,

Whose souls are sunk in schemes of policy ?

His only thought is clearly to secure

The friendship of the monarch's chosen friend

And boon companion, by his daughter's person.

*Mál. (Apart.)* The king's regard is all in all with him ;

His Málátí is nothing.

*Lav.* 'Tis as you say, dame ;

Or why should our young mistress thus be sacrificed

To age and ugliness ?

*Mál. (Apart.)* Ah, luckless wench !

A thunderbolt has struck me to the ground.

*Lav.* To you she ever has been like a daughter ;

Save her, dear lady, from this living death.

*Kám.* What can I aid ? Fate and her sire alone

Exact obedience from a daughter. True,

*Sakuntalá*, of *Kusika's* high race,

Bestowed her love on a self-chosen lord—

The king *Dushyanta*. A bright nymph of heaven

Espoused a mortal monarch, *Purúshavas*,\*  
 And the fair princess, *Vásavadattá*, scorned  
 The husband of her father's choice, and fled  
 With prince *Udayana*.† So poets tell.  
 But these were desperate acts, and must not be  
 Proposed for imitation: Let the minister  
 Complete his will—secure his master's favour  
 With the rich off'ring of his daughter's peace,  
 And yield this maiden to the sovereign's friend,  
 Like the pale moon, to *Ráhu's* foul embrace.

*Ava.* Mistress, time passes; it were well to think  
 Of Mádhava, who needs your aid.

*Kám.* 'Tis well.

Permit me, princess, to depart.

*Lav.* One moment. (*Aside to Málattí.*)

Say, shall I ask the dame who is the youth,  
 And what his origin?

\* Although it is possible that reference may be here made to the *Purúshas*, in which the stories alluded to are contained, it seems more likely that *Bhavabhūti* had in his thoughts the dramas of his predecessor *Kālidāsa*. The term used for the narrators is *Ākhyāna-vidak*,—those who know stories, the events of past times,—*Purāṇavitta*, which would scarcely have been applied to the inspired author or compiler of the *Purúshas*.

† The story of *Udayana's* carrying off *Vásavadattá* makes a very distinguished figure in the lighter literature of the Hindus, and is very fully detailed in the *Vṛīhatkathá*; but in the popular version of the story *Udayana* carries off the princess by her father's connivance, and no mention is made of a rival for her hand,—king *Sahjaya*, as he is termed in the text, who was the husband of her father's choice. Neither is the circumstance mentioned by *Subandhu* in his poem of *Vásavadattá*, and indeed he seems to have given the story a new form altogether. My own inquiry confirms the remark of Mr. Colebrooke (*Asiatic Researches*, x. 451) on the passage in the text, that no other trace has been yet found of the story to which *Bhavabhūti* alludes. I am better pleased to bear this testimony, because, in consequence of misunderstanding the exact purport of Mr. Colebrooke's remark, I considered him to have overlooked an allusion to the story of *Udayana* in the *Megha-Dūta*, which, however, is merely general, and therefore throws no light on the passage. It seems probable that the story of *Vásavadattá* underwent some alterations subsequent to the time of *Bhavabhūti*, and the original form is lost.

*Mál.* Do so ; I long to hear it.

*Lav.* Inform us, pious dame, what youth is this  
In whom you show such interest ?

*Kám.* The story, though of import, needs no preface :—  
The sovereign of *Vidarbha* boasts for minister  
The sage and long-experienced *Devaráta*,  
Who bears the burthen of the state, and spreads  
Throughout the world his piety and fame.  
Such as himself your father knows him well,  
For in their youth they were in study joined,  
And trained to learning by the same preceptor ;  
And rarely in this world do we behold  
Such characters as theirs ; whose lofty rank  
Is the abode of wisdom and of piety,  
Of valour and of virtue ; and whose fame  
Spreads white and spotless through the universe.

✓ *Mál.* I have often heard my father speak of him.

*Kám.* Bright as the rising moon, whose silver rays  
First streaming o'er the eastern mountain, charm  
The eyes of all mankind, a son from him  
Has sprung, whose opening virtues early give  
Occasion of rejoicing to the world.  
Now, in his bloom, assiduous to collect  
Ripe store of knowledge, has this youth been sent  
From his paternal mansion to our city.  
Here as he passes, many a lotus eye  
Shoots from each casement soul-subduing glances,  
But reckless he, along with *Makaranda*,  
His friend and fellow of like years and worth,  
Pursues his toils ;—his name is *Mádhava*. ✓

*Mál.* (*Apart to Lavangiká.*) Heard you, my friend ?

*Lav.* In truth you have escaped  
The perilous ocean, and the tree of heaven  
Is now within your reach.

[*The conch is sounded without.*]

*Kám.* These echoing tones,

That through the deep recesses of the palace  
Resounding spread, proclaim the evening hour.

*[They all rise.]*

*Mál. (Apart.)* Alas, my father ! thy ambition spurns  
A daughter's happiness—yet in my grief,  
Some hope I borrow from the youth's descent,  
And trust we meet again.

*Lav.* This is our way.

*Kám. (Apart.)* So far so well. An unsuspected messenger,  
I have discharged my duty. Málátí  
Is tutored to our wishes, and inspired  
With hatred of the bridegroom—taught to question  
Her father's love, reminded of examples  
That vindicate the free choice of a husband.  
Her admiration of her youthful lover  
Is now approved by his illustrious birth  
And my encomium of his high descent ;  
All this must strengthen and confirm her passion,  
And now their union may be left to fate.

*[Exeunt.]*

END OF THE SECOND ACT.

## ACT III.

## THE HOUSE OF KĀMANDAKÍ.

*Enter BUDDHARAKSHITA and AVALOKITA meeting.*

*Buddh.* Ho, Avalokitá ! where is our dame ?

*Ava.* Do you not know ? Disregarding the season for collecting alms,\* she is ever with the princess.

*Buddh.* And where have you been ?

*Ava.* I have been to Mádhava by her orders, to tell him to repair to the public garden of the temple of Śankara, and place himself in the grove of red *asoka* trees, that extends to the *Kaśhāni* bower.

*Buddh.* For what purpose ?

*Ava.* This is the fourteenth day of the dark fortnight. Persuading the princess that the god Śankara is to be propitiated with offerings of flowers gathered by one's self, the dame takes her and Lavangiká thither, and whilst the former is collecting her oblation, she and Mádhava will, as it were by accident, again encounter. But where are you going ?

*Buddh.* I am on my way to my friend Madayantiká, to accompany her to the temple of Śankara also. I looked in to pay my respects to the priestess.

*Ava.* And how speed you in what you have in hand ?

*Buddh.* As our mistress could wish. I have won the entire confidence of Madayantiká, and by expatiating on the suitable-

\* Literally the *Piñḍapātakavēla*, explained to signify the hour of going round to collect the *Piñḍa*, which is the name given, the commentator says, to the food collected by the *Saugata*, or *Bauddha* mendicant. The word means a lump or ball of any viands, usually of rice or meal. The same authority adds, the time is the seventh *gheri*, which will be one hour after noon.

ness and merit of Makaranda, have excited in her bosom the most lively affection for him and anxious wish to see him.

*Ava.* This is well. Now to our several duties.

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE H.—THE GARDEN.

*Enter KÁMANDAKA*

*Kám.* Poor girl! the lesson I have lately hinted  
Has bowed her lofty spirit, and she seeks  
To win me to her: mournfully she pines  
When I am absent; brightens in my presence;  
Whispers her secret thoughts to me; presents me  
With costly gifts: when I depart she clings  
Around my neck, and only lets me leave her  
When I have vowed repeatedly return!  
Then on my knee she sits, and bids me tell her  
Again the stories of the nymphs that loved;  
And questions o'er and o'er, with flimsy plea,  
Their fate and conduct, then she silent pauses  
As lost in meditation,—'tis enough:  
To-day they meet. Daughter, this way; approach.

*Enter MÁLATÍ and LAVANGIKÁ.*

*Mál. (Apart.)* Alas! my father loves his child no more,  
But offers her a victim to ambition;  
One hope alone sustains me.

*Lav.* Taste, my friend,  
The freshness of the breeze, that sweeps the blossoms,  
And wafts around the *champaka's* perfume,  
Breathing melodious with the buzz of bees  
That cluster in the buds, and with the song  
The *kóil* warbles thick and hurried forth,  
As on the flow'ry mango's top he sits,  
And all inebriate with its nectar sings.  
The garden gale comes wooingly to sip

The drops ambrosial from thy moonlike face.  
Come on ; those shades invite us. [They retire.

*Enter MÁDHAVA.*

The pious dame is here—her presence fills  
My heart with rapture. So ~~the~~ peafowl hails  
The flash that heralds the approaching shower.  
Lavangiká—the third—'tis she—  
'Tis Málátí ! Ah me ! a sudden chill  
Pervades my heart and freezes every faculty,  
To marble turned by her moon-beaming countenance,  
Like mountains ice-bound by the gelid ray  
Shot on their summits from the lunar gem.  
How lovely she appears, as o'er her frame,  
Like a fast-fading wreath, soft languor steals,  
And heightens every beauty. ~~New mine eyes~~  
Are conscious of their being. As I gaze  
My heart consumes, and love lights all his fires.

[Approaches unobserved.

*Mál. (Advancing.)* Come, Lavangiká, let us pluck flowers  
From this delightful harbour.

*Kám.* Nay, rest, my child ;  
Thy faltering tongue and languid frame evince  
Fatigue : upon thy face the moist drops start,  
And those bright eyes are shut—one might suspect,—  
Thy form such soft abandonment betrays—  
A lover's gaze were dwelling on thy beauties.  
Come sit thee here ; I have a tale to tell thee.

*Mál.* You are obeyed.\*—(*Sits down by Kámándakt, who passes her hand under Málátí's chin so as to hold up her face towards Mádhava.*)

*Kám.* There was a youth, named Mádhava, who shared  
With you an equal portion of my heart.

*Lav.* So we have heard.

\* Two or three short speeches are here omitted.

*Kám.* He, from the luckless day  
 Of *Káma's* festival, has ceased to be  
 The master of himself, and though he told not  
 His sorrows to the moon or faithful friend,  
 His changing form, still lovely in decay,  
 Revealed the anguish he disdained to utter.  
 I hastened to his aid, and quickly guessed  
 The cause of his distress, when I was told  
 He had beheld this lovely countenance,—  
 The moon that swayed the heaving of his heart,  
 Like the deep waters of the tossing main.

*Mádh.* (*Behind.*) How well she penetrates my secret!\*

*Kám.* Reckless of life, his only pleasures now  
 Are tasks that feed and aggravate his flame.  
 He gazes on the mango buds ; he listens  
 Attentive to the *kóil's* song ; he breasts  
 The breeze impregnate with the flowery fragrance ;  
 He hugs the lotus blossoms to his heart,  
 And basks beneath the deadly lunar beam—  
 This first fond passion preys upon my son,  
 And soon, I fear, cuts short his gentle being.†

*Mál.* (*To Lavangiká.*)

Why does the dame alarm me thus with fear  
 For life so dear to all : what can I say ?

*Lav.* (*To Kámandakí.*)

You are not terrified alone—like fears  
 Pervade us for the princess. She has often  
 Beheld the youth, as by the palace walls  
 His course has frequent chanced, since when she pines,  
 As droops the lotus on its slender stem  
 Beneath the scorching sun : her youthful sports

\* *Mádhava's* eulogy is rather more protracted ; but it interrupts the business, and is more technical than poetical.

† Two short speeches of *Mádhava* and *Málátí* are here omitted, and other curtailments occur in this scene, in which some of the interlocutors are rather prolix.

Delight no more : pensive apart she sits  
 Whole days, her cheek upon her hand reclined.  
 We fondly hoped those looks that were exchanged  
 In *Káma's* grove, when like the present god  
 The youthful Mádhava appeared to grace  
 Love's festival, amidst his blooming votaries,  
 Would dissipate this melancholy mood,  
 And cheer her heart with hope, but passion since  
 Intenser rages in her tender heart,  
 And threatens her existence. Oh, befriend us !  
 If but a moment she could view the youth,  
 E'en that were such relief as earth receives  
 When, parched by sultry suns, she drinks revived  
 The bland and life-bestowing dews of heaven.  
 The hapless state of Málatí affrights us,  
 Unfit to struggle with the sports of destiny.  
 Do thou exert thy powers, and then the pair,  
 Who claim alike thy pity and regard,  
 Redeemed from death, shall prosper in their loves.\*

*Kám.* My heart is filled with sorrow and delight.

I pity her sad state, even whilst I joy  
 To find her justly conscious of desert.

*Lav.* Behold these proofs, this picture of her lord !

*(Opening the garment over her breast.)*

And this decaying wreath, strung by his hands,  
 Dear as her life, ~~thus~~ cherished in her bosom.

*Mádh.* How enviable, dear garland, is thy fate,  
 Thus to be cherished like a friend, and waving  
 A graceful banner o'er that lovely bosom.

*(A noise behind.)*

"What ho ! beware ! in youthful strength and sport,  
 The tiger, in the temple's porch confined,  
 Has burst his iron cage, and roams at large,

\* Lavangiká's speech is in the original so extremely diffuse, and contains so many repetitions and obscurities, that by much the most considerable portion of it has been omitted.

With tail high waving like a banner, vast  
 And mighty limbed, he stalks along the groves.  
 Now in the midst of mangled forms his paw,  
 As pond'rous as the thunderbolt, has felled,  
 The monster stands, and in his maw engulfs,  
 Wide as a cave, the quiv'ring flesh, or grinds  
 The cracking bones with hard, sharp-pointed teeth ;  
 From his deep throat he roars in thunder loud,  
 And men and beasts fly trembling from the echo ;  
 Begrimed with blood and dust he follows fast,\*  
 And plies insatiate his death-dealing talons—  
 Look to your lives—as best you may, avoid him.”

*Enter BUDDHARAKSHITĀ.*

*Buddh.* ~~Alas, alas!~~ my dear friend Madayantikā !

Oh, save us, save us ! Madayantikā,  
 Our friend, the sister of the minister,  
 Is singled out and hunted by the tiger.

*Māl.* Oh, horror !

*Mādh.* (*Rushing forward.*) Where is the savage !

*Māl.* (*With delight, apart.*) He here !

*Mādh.* Now I am blessed indeed ; her gaze surprised  
 Dwells greedily upon my presence, and enchains me  
 In flow'ry bonds, falls on my heart like balm,  
 And sheds a show'r of heavenly nectar o'er me.

*Lav.* Can we not quit the garden ?

*Mādh.* Follow me. (*Going.*)

*Kām.* Beware, my son : though valiant, be not rash.

*Māl.* (*Apart to Lavangikā.*) I tremble now.

*Mādh.* A moment pause. I mark the savage spread  
 Dismay, his course is marked with carcasses,  
 And all his steps sink deep in mire and gore.

\* This description is also somewhat compressed ; the original *Prākṛit* is very powerful, although too much laboured, and abounding more than enough in alliteration, *ex. gr.* *Nara-turanga-jahṅgalluggārabharida-gadaguhā-gabha-gambhīra-ghaggharavalli*, “roaring with a loud roar from the depth of the cavern of a throat filled with the flesh of men and steeds.”

Oh, horror ! we are distant ;—now he views  
A maid—she flies—he follows.

*All.* Madayantiká !

*Kám.* Behold, a youth advances—now he stoops  
To grasp a fallen sword.

*Mádh.* He throws himself,  
Brave youth, before the tiger : 'tis my friend !  
'Tis *Makaranda*.

*All.* Noble, valiant youth !

*Mádh.* Alas ! the beast has wounded him.

*Kám.* Joy, joy ! the *savage* falls.

*All.* What fate have we escaped !

*Kám.* My generous son, he bleeds profusely :  
Supported by the trembling maid, he rests  
Upon his sword, along whose ruddy blade  
The *trickling* torrent reddens to the ground.

*Mádh.* He faints ; help, *holy dame*, ~~preserve my friend.~~\*

*Kám.* Fear not, ~~fear not~~ ; but hasten to his succour.

[*Exeunt.*

\* In the original "preserve me."

END OF THE THIRD ACT.

## ACT IV.\*

## THE SAME SCENE.

MĀDHAVA and MAKARANDA brought on by MADAYANTIKĀ and  
LAVANGIKĀ insensible.

*Maday.* (To Kāmandakī.) Befriend him, pious ~~dame~~; oh,  
save this youth !

Who to preserve my life has risked his own.

(*The others.*) What should we do ?

*Kāmandakī.* Sprinkle o'er their limbs

The water of this ewer, and fan their faces

With your light robes.

(*They fan the youths and cast water from the Dame's ka-  
maṣṣālu, or waterpot carried by an ascetic.*)

*Mak.* (*Sighs and looks up.*)

Why thus alarmed, my friend?—I am well,  
Quite well.

*Maday.* (*With delight.*) Ah me ! he is restored.

*Mālatī.* (*Puts her hand to Mādhava's forehead.*) *Lavangikā,*

How happy you, your friend again is conscious !

*Mādh.* (*Reviving.*) Rash youth, where are you ? here to my  
heart.

(*They embrace ; Kāmandakī hangs over them.†*)

\* An act is therefore constituted by the exit of all the performers after a sufficient interval, and not by mere change of scene.

† Literally, smells their heads ; a mode of expressing intense affection, parental yearning, still common in India, and a very ancient oriental practice, however odd it may appear to European notions. It was perhaps rather the result of this practice than chance that Isaac notices the smell of Jacob's person : "And he came near and kissed him, and smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the Lord hath blessed."

*Kám.* I revive. (*They all express delight.*)

*Lav.* We all partake your joy !

*Buddharakshitá.* (*Apart to Madayantiká.*) This is the youth.

*Maday.* That, that is Mádhava I know, and this

Is he you mean.\*

*Buddh.* Have I not spoke him truly ?

*Maday.* Were his worth

Less than it shows, you had not so described him.

And Málátí, as rumour runs, has fixed

Her heart upon his friend.

[*Turns to look at Makaranda.*]

*Kám.* (*Observing them apart.*)

Approving destiny has wrought to-day

The interview of yonder pair.

(*Aloud to Makaranda.*) Tell us, my son, by what propitious chance,

Conducted to this grove, you came to save

The life of this dear maid ?

*Mak.* I came to seek

My friend, directed to the grove of Káma

By Avalokitá, and charged with news

I gathered in the city, which I feared

Would add to his affliction, when I saw

This noble maiden flying from the wrath

Of yon ferocious animal.

*Kám.* (*Apart.*) 'Tis time

To pledge the faith of Málátí. (*Aloud.*) My son,

(*To Mádhava*)

The joy your friend's escape must needs afford you,

Is fit occasion for you to present

Some token of regard to Málátí.

*Mádh.* I willingly obey, and since to her

I owe my own recovery from the mist

The peril of my friend spread o'er my senses ;

\* Her avoiding his name indicates her regarding him as a husband.

~~Here for returning~~ consciousness, I pledge her,  
A free-will offering each,—my heart, my life.

*Lav.* I answer for my friend ! she deems the gifts  
Deserving her acceptance.

*Maday.* (*Apart.*) On my word  
The youth knows when to proffer what is sure  
To meet with willing ears.

*Mál.* (*Apart.*) But this news !  
What should it be to render him unhappy ?

*Mádh.* Now, Makaranda, tell us what you heard,  
That threatened to afflict me ?

*Enter a MESSENGER.\**

*Mess.* (*To Maday.*) Lady, the minister, your brother Nandana,

Desires your presence. It has pleased the king  
In person to announce, that Bhúrivasu  
Consents this day to give him Málátí :  
He wills you therefore come and share his happiness.

*Mak.* He brings you my intelligence.

[*Málátí and Mádhava express their despair.*]

*Maday.* (*Embracing Málátí.*)

My dearest friend, this is indeed delightful  
One city saw our birth ; our infant sports  
And opening youth have ever found us friends ;  
And now you are my sister, and the pride  
Of our illustrious house.

*Kám.* In truth, my child,  
Fate is propitious when she grants your brother  
A bride like this.

*Maday.* We rather thank your prayers.  
My friend Lavangiká, our every wish  
Is gratified, now we obtain your princess.

\* The order is given behind the scenes in the original.

*Lav.* It may be : we have no concern with it.

*Maday.* Come, wench (*to Buddharakshita*), let's hasten and  
get everything

In order for the bridal.

*Buddh.* I attend you.

[*They rise.*]

*Lav.* (*Apart to Kām.*) This interchange of looks, from eyes  
that roll

Like the soft tremulous lotus, and express  
The dear emotions and the new delights  
That fill and agitate the heart, reveal  
This couple conscious of the like desire.

*Kām.* No doubt, they taste like pleasure from the look  
So oft repeated, and the furtive glance  
Tells a plain story ; sidelong and slow the eye  
Glides to the angle of the drooping lids,  
Half-closed by passion's birth ; the brow is raised  
In gentle curve, and the loose veiling lashes  
Tremble in soft abandonment : all speaks  
The inward consciousness of new delight.

*Maday.* (*To Buddh.*) Sure I shall see again this graceful youth,  
The saviour of my life !

*Buddh.* If fate so pleases.

[*Exeunt with Attendant.*]

*Mādh.* (*Apart.*) Now let the thread of hope, long idly  
cherished,

Snap like the fibre of the lotus stem.  
Come, boundless anguish, but by death relieved,  
And frantic grief, avowed despair possess  
My every thought ! be destiny appeased,  
And love work all his vengeance. Adverse fate  
Delights to aggravate my woes, and mocks me  
With disappointment, after I have won—  
No common prize—affection like my own.  
I marked her as she heard her father's will :  
Pale as the moon before the morning sun,

Her lovely countenance revealed her sorrows,  
And added sharper poignancy to mine.

*Kám.* (*Apart.*) I cannot bear their grief; and hope destroyed,  
Life is a burthen. (*Aloud.*) Mádhava, my son,  
Tell me, have you indulged the expectation,  
The minister would give his daughter to you?

*Mádh.* (*Bashfully.*) No, never, never!

*Kám.* Then were you ill apprised  
Of past occurrences.

*Mak.* We know this, dame,  
That Málátí already is betrothed.

*Kám.* You know what you have heard; to all 'tis known,  
That when the monarch for his favourite sued,  
The minister replied, "Your majesty  
Is master of your own——"

*Mál.* So rumour goes.

*Kám.* To-day we learn the king has given Málátí  
As if she were his own. But mark me, son;  
The bond of human actions is good faith,  
And promises control the acts of men:  
In speech, the seeds of good and ill reside,  
And all events are upon words dependent.  
Do you not see in *Bhúrivasu's* answer  
A covert import lies?—for Málátí  
Is not the daughter of the sovereign;  
Nor law nor social decency acknowledges  
A monarch's will as the authority  
To regulate a daughter's bridal compact.  
Fie on it! It is not to be thought of—  
And more, my son,—doubt you my vigilance?  
Why, then, alarm the tender child with fears  
Of such a fate I would not wish your foes?—  
Confide in me,—I will not spare my pains,  
Nor life, if it be needed, to secure  
Your union with the maiden.

*Mak.* Well resolved.

Their union is most suitable. Your heart,  
Most holy dame, though from the world estranged,  
Is softened still with pity and affection  
Towards these thy children ; and thy active love,  
Howe'er opposed to penance and devotion,  
Shall like the will of destiny prevail.

*Enter a MESSENGER.*

The queen commands you, dame, with speed conduct  
The lady Málátí to the palace.

*Kám.* Daughter, come.

*(Mádhava and Málátí interchange looks and sighs.)*

*Mádh.* *(Apart.)* Out on the world's vicissitudes !

Fate, like a friend, first shows my blooming ~~maid~~  
With tender passion like my own inspired ;  
Then with capricious fickleness afflicts  
My heart with deeper anguish.

*Mál.* *(Apart.)* Come what may,

This happiness is mine,—I have beheld him.

*Lav.* This barbarous minister has taught my friend  
To hate her being.

*Mál.* *(Apart.)* Love of life has borne

Its fruits mature :—my father's cruelty,  
Stern as the offerer of human sacrifice,  
And fate, alike relentless, have achieved  
Their task. Ah me, unhappy ! to what friend,  
To what kind refuge, can I now repair ?

*[Exit with Kámandakt and Lavangiká.]*

*Mádh.* I fear me much, the hope the ~~dame~~ encouraged  
Sprang from the dread she entertained for her  
Whom she has loved from birth. My luckless days  
Will bear, I doubt, no fruit. What's to be done ;

*(Thinking.)*

Apply to horrid mysteries,—what else

Remains ? *(To Makaranda.)* How now, my friend  
methinks you grieve

For Madayantiká ?

*Mak.* 'Tis even so :

My mind recalls her timid wild embrace,  
When, fearful as the tender fawn, she clung,  
With limbs diffusing nectar on my wounds,  
Around me, heedless of her loose attire.

*Madh.* She will be yours, for Buddharakshitá,  
Your friend, is hers ; and whom should she affect  
But you, whom she embraced as her preserver ;  
Snatched by your prowess from the monster's fangs ?  
Nor did her looks proclaim you were a stranger.  
The fond regard those lotus eyes expressed  
Was clearly no new lesson.

*Mak.* Let us hence.

Bathe where the *Sindhu* and the *Párd* meet,  
And then re-seek the town.

(*They rise and proceed.*)

This is the spot.  
The union of the streams, whose favoured bank  
Beholds our maidens, in the frequent bath,  
Forego their robes, and with their tender hands  
Veiling imperfectly their charms, commit  
Their lovely bosoms to the friendly wave.

[*Exeunt.*]

First

END OF THE FOURTH ACT.

*End of Act*

## ACT V.

SCENE.—THE FIELD IN WHICH DEAD BODIES ARE BURNED  
IN THE VICINITY OF A TEMPLE.

*Enter in the air in a heavenly car and in a hideous garb,*  
KAPĀLAKUṆḌALĀ.

Glory to *Śakti*ndīth,\* upon whose steps  
The mighty goddesses attend,† whom seek  
Successfully alone the firm of thought.  
He crowns the lofty aims of those who know  
And hold his form, as the pervading spirit,  
That, one with their own essence, makes his seat  
The heart, the lotus centre of the sphere ‡

\* The lord of *Śakti*, or the divine energy under a female personification. In this sense *Śakti* is applicable to every goddess, but it is more especially the name of *Bhavadēvī*, and her lord or husband is *Śiva*.

† Surrounded by the *Śaktis*, or by the eight goddesses so termed, or *Brūhmī*, *Maheśvarī*, *Kaumārī*, *Vaiśāṇarī*, *Vārāhī*, *Māhendrī*, *Chāmūḍā*, and *Chahūḍikā*, hideous goddesses, who attend upon *Śiva* as *Bhairava*, the terrific and destructive deity, who is propitiated by offerings of wine and flesh.

‡ The *Nāḍichakra*, the heart, as the centre of the circle of the different organs and tubular vessels along which the vital air or spirit is conveyed, and this spirit being one with *Śiva* (*sarvaṁ śivamayam*) his form or nature (*rūpa*) may be said to be seated in the heart. The six organs are the ear, the navel, the heart, the throat, the palate, and the eye-brow. The *Nāḍis* or tubes are one hundred and one in number, but ten are principal, *Ilā*, *Pīṅgalā*, *Sushumṇā*, *Gandhārī*, *Hastijuhvā*, *Pūshā*, *Aruṣā*, *Alambushā*, *Guhā*, *Śankinī*: these all unite in the heart. These notions belong to the *Yoga*. According to other doctrines, and the more obvious meaning of the original text, there are sixteen principal *Nāḍis*. To those who have thus discovered the actual presence of divine spirit in themselves, the deity *Śiva* gives the eight *siddhis*: *mahiman*, the faculty of enlarging the bulk ;

Sixfold, by ten nerves circled. Such am I.  
 Freed from all perishable bonds, I view  
 The eternal soul embodied as the God,  
 Forced by my spells \* to tread the mystic labyrinth,  
 And rise in splendour throned upon my heart.  
 Hence through the many channelled veins I draw †  
 The grosser elements of this mortal body, ‡  
 And soar unwearied through the air, dividing  
 The water-shedding clouds. Upon my flight,  
 Horrific honours wait ;—the hollow skulls,  
 That low descending from my neck depend,  
 Emit fierce music as they clash together,  
 Or strike the trembling plates that gird my loins.  
 Loose stream on every side my woven locks  
 In lengthening braids ;—upon my pond'rous staff,  
 The string of bells, light waving to and fro,  
 Jangles incessantly ;—my banner floats  
 Upborne upon the wailing breeze, whose tone  
 Is deepened by the echoes it awakes  
 Amidst the caverns of each fleshless skull,  
 That hangs in dread array around my person.

(*Alights and looks about.*)

*laghiman*, that of making it light ; *ahiman*, that of making it small or atomic ; *prākāmya*, the power of gratifying passion ; *vaśitā*, that of subduing all ; *īśitā*, supreme sway ; *prāpti*, the faculty of reaching or grasping objects, however remote ; and *kāmaśāyitva*, the accomplishment of every natural desire.

\* Fixed by the *nyāsa*, which is a form of gesticulation made with a short and mystic prayer to the heart, the head, the crown of the head, and the eye, as *Om śirase namaḥ*, *Om* ; salutation to the head ; with the addition of the *kavacha*, the armour or syllable *phat*, and the *astra*, the weapon or syllable *hum*. The entire *mantra*, the prayer or incantation, is then, *Om śirase namaḥ, hum, phat*.

† Agreeably to the text, *Abhyāsāt paśyati sūryam paramātmānam* *atmānam* : By practice (of the Yoga) he (the adept) beholds his own soul, the supreme soul, as the sun.

‡ According to some, the five senses, or sight, smell, hearing, taste, and touch, or the five elements, earth, air, water, fire and *ākāśa*, or ether.

I scent the temple of *Kardā*, near  
 The cemetery, and perfumed of old  
 By fetid odours from the funeral pile—  
 It is my present object—for to-day,  
 My wise preceptor, great Aghoraghaṇṭa,  
 Calls me to aid him in the powerful rite  
 That terminates his toils—to-day he offers  
 The promised gift, the gem of womankind,  
 A victim to the goddess. In this city  
 The damsel dwells, and I must make her mine.

(*Looking out.*)

But who comes hitherward, of pleasing form,  
 With braided hair, and in one hand a sword?  
 The other—ha! it braves the world's restraints,  
 And soiled with blood, determinately grasps  
 A lump of human flesh! And now I look,  
 I know the youth; 'tis Mádhava, the son  
 Of the old dame Kámandakí's dear friend.  
 What makes him vender of the flesh of man?  
 It matters not. Now to my work; for see,  
 The hour of twilight hovers o'er the west;  
 Along the skirts of the horizon steal  
 The winding glooms like dark *Tamāla* blossoms;  
 And earth's far bounds are lost, as if immersed  
 In nascent waters; to the woods young night  
 Her own yet gentle shade imparts, as if  
 A wreath of smoke were wafted through the air,  
 And spread abroad in mist before the breeze.

[*Exit.*]

*Enter* MÁDHAVA.

May those endearments yet be mine, that spring  
 From young affection and the dawn of passion,  
 Now first awakened in my Málátí;  
 Which for an instant only to imagine,  
 Inspires my heart with ecstasy unsullied  
 By all impure admixture. 'Twere enough

To be enfolded in her arms, to lean  
 My face upon her cheek, or to be prest  
 Against her firm and palpitating bosom,  
 Fragrant with perfume, and with pearls adorned.  
 Yet this is too remote ; I will but ask  
 To see her face, the shrine of love once more.  
 Once more ! Ah, no ! for ever in my view  
 She lives ; assiduous memory constant turns  
 To cherished hopes ; and fed by hourly thoughts,  
 One sole idea engrosses every sense,  
 Till all my inmost soul is Málátí.\*

(A noise behind.)

Now wake the terrors of the place,† beset  
 With crowding and malignant fiends ; the flames  
 From funeral pyres scarce lend their sullen light,  
 Clogged with their fleshy prey, to dissipate  
 The fearful gloom that hems them in. Pale ghosts

\* The obvious purport of this passage is clear enough, but reference is intended by the original to the practice of identifying the individual spirit with the Supreme Spirit by the intensity of abstract meditation, agreeably to the *Yoga* philosophy, and without having corresponding terms, to those employed, an intelligible translation is impracticable. Part of the preceding and a subsequent verse have been omitted, as weakening the general effect of the passage. The first describes Málátí's face in the customary strain, and in the latter Mádhava observes that Málátí is as firmly united with his heart as if sewed to it—1. With the strong threads of recollection ; 2. Pinned to it with the shafts of *Kāma* ; 3. Melted in it ; 4. Reflected by it ; 5. Inscribed or engraven on it ; 6. Set or planted in it ; Or, 7. Fixed to it by diamond glue (*vajralepa*). The verse is curious as illustrative of the progress of the arts. The last is said to be a union of all valuable articles externally, as diamonds, &c., so that they cannot be detached, but how this is effected is not explained. Each of these terms is said by Jagaddhara to bear also a metaphysical sense, and to refer to the different scholastic notions of the mode in which the mind that perceives, and the object of perception, are combined, so as to produce consciousness.

† The *Smaśāna*, the place where bodies are burnt ; temples of *Durgá* in some of her terrific forms were usually erected in or near it, and monuments of stone or brick were not unfrequently reared where the pile had stood.

Sport with foul goblins, and their dissonant mirth  
 In shrill respondent shrieks is echoed round.  
 Well, be it so. I seek, and must address them.  
 Demons of ill, and disembodied spirits,  
 Who haunt this spot, I bring you flesh for sale ;  
 The flesh of man\* untouched by trenchant steel,†  
 And worthy your acceptance. (*A great noise.*)  
 How the noise,  
 High, shrill, and indistinct, of chattering sprites  
 Communicative, fills the charnel ground !  
 Strange forms like foxes flit along the sky :  
 From the red hair of their lank bodies darts  
 The meteor blaze ; or from their mouths, that stretch  
 From ear to ear thick-set with numerous fangs,  
 Or eyes, or beards, or brows, the radiance streams.  
 And now I see the goblin host : each stalks  
 On legs like palm-trees, a gaunt skeleton,  
 Whose fleshless bones are bound by starting sinews,  
 And scantily cased in black and shrivelled skin ;  
 Like tall and withered trees by lightning scathed  
 They move, and as amidst their sapless trunks  
 The mighty serpent curls, so in each mouth  
 Wide yawning rolls the vast blood-dripping tongue.‡  
 They mark my coming, and the half-chewed morsel  
 Falls to the howling wolf,—and now they fly.  
 (*Pauses, and looking round.*)  
 Race, dastardly as hideous ! All is plumed  
 In utter gloom. (*Considering.*) The river flows before me,  
 The boundary of the funeral ground, that winds

\* This was a necessary condition ; for the goblins, to the great discredit of their taste we must presume, would not condescend to eat female flesh.

† Flesh cut off with a weapon was in disrepute, on account of its being too common, in consequence of the number of men killed in battle. It does not appear how our hero comes by his merchandise.

‡ The author indulges here in a strain of powerful but disgusting description, too revolting to European taste to be faithfully followed.

Through mouldering bones its interrupted way.  
 Wild raves the torrent as it rushes past  
 And rends its crumbling banks ; the wailing owl  
 Hoots through its skirting groves, and to the sounds  
 The loud long moaning jackall yells reply. (*Behind.*)  
 Ah, cruel father ! she you meant an offering  
 To the King's favour, now deserted dies.

*Mádh.* (*Alarmed.*) What voice was that so musical and wild,  
 That sounds like the affrighted osprey's cry ?  
 It bursts not unfamiliar to mine ear,  
 And penetrates my soul ;—my throbbing heart  
 Faint dies within me, and a lifeless chill  
 Steals along every limb !—~~my tottering steps—~~  
~~Can scarce sustain their load.~~ What should this be ?  
 The dreadful sound came from *Kardlá's* fane,  
 Fit scene for deeds of horror. Be it so—  
 I must be satisfied. [*Rushes off.*]

SCENE.—INSIDE OF THE TEMPLE OF CHÁMUÑDÁ.\*

AGHORAGHAŢĀ, KAPÁLAKUŢDĀLĀ, AND

MÁLATÍ *dressed as a victim.*

*Mál.* Unpitying sire, thy hapless daughter dies !  
 Mother beloved, remorseless fate consigns

\* *Chámuñdá* was an emanation of the goddess *Durgá*, springing from her forehead to encounter the demons *Chañda* and *Muñda*, detached to seize the latter by the sovereign of the *Daityas*, *Śumbha*, as related in the *Durgá-Máhátmya*, and her appearance, which is thus described in the *Mārkañdeya-Purāṇa*, accords in most respects with the allusions in the text ; “ From the forehead of *Ambikā*, contracted with wrathful frowns, sprang swiftly forth a goddess of black and of formidable aspect, armed with a scymitar and noose, bearing a ponderous mace, and decorated with a garland of dead corpses, robed in the hide of an elephant, dry and withered, and hideous with yawning mouth and lolling tongue and blood-shot eyes, and filling the regions with her shouts.” Having slain the demons, she bore their heads to her parent goddess, who told her that, having slain *Chañda* and *Muñda*, she should henceforth be known on earth as *Chámuñdá*. She is also termed *Kālī* from her black colour, and *Kardlá* or *Kardlavandā*, from her hideous countenance.

Thy gentle heart to agony. Revered  
 And holy dame, who lived but for thy Málatí,  
 Whose every thought was for her happiness.  
 Thy love will teach thee long and bitter anguish.  
 Ah, my dear friend, Lavangiká, to thee  
 But in thy dreams I henceforth shall appear !

*Mádh.* (*Enters behind.*) My fears were true —'tis she ! but  
 still she lives.

*Aghor.* (*Running round quickly as in worship.\**)

Hail ! hail ! *Chámundá*, mighty goddess, hail !  
 I glorify thy sport, when in the dance †  
 That fills the court of *Siva* with delight,  
 Thy foot descending spurns the earthly globe.  
 Beneath the weight the broad-backed tortoise reels ; ‡  
 The egg of *Brahmá* § trembles at the shock ;  
 And in a yawning chasm, that gapes like hell,  
 The sevenfold main || tumultuously rushes.

The elephant hide that robes thee, to thy steps  
 Swings to and fro ;—the whirling talons rend

\* The stage direction is *tvaritāṁ parikramati*, which may also mean only proceeding quickly ; but the limits of the stage must restrict this motion, and the act of circumambulating an object of worship or respect is an essential part of the homage to be offered.

† This dance is the counterpart of that which *Siva* himself is supposed to perform, and of which notice was taken at the opening of the play. In this rite the bride of *Siva* is described only in her terrific form as *Chámundá*, in which she is invested with a garb, ornaments, and attributes, similar to those of *Siva* himself, or with those of *Kālī*.

‡ The earth is in some legends supposed to rest upon the back of a tortoise.

§ The egg of *Brahmá* is the world, the Orphic or mundane egg which floated amidst the water before creation, and from which *Brahmá*, the first-born, emerged, according to some legends, but which, according to others, merely resolved itself into the upper and lower spheres.

|| According to the geography of the *Purāṇas*, the earth consists of a series of a central circle and six other annular continents, separated from each other by as many oceans of different fluid substances.

The crescent on thy brow ;—from the torn orb.  
 The trickling nectar falls, and every skull  
 That gems thy necklace laughs with horrid life.\*  
 Attendant spirits tremble and applaud ;  
 The mountain falls before the powerful arms,  
 Around whose length the sable serpents twine  
 Their swelling forms, and knit terrific bands,  
 Whilst from the hood expanded frequent flash  
 Envenomed flames.

As rolls thy awful head,  
 The low'ring eye that glows amidst thy brow †  
 A fiery circle designates, that wraps  
 The spheres within its terrible circumference :  
 Whilst by the banner on thy dreadful staff,  
 High-waved, the stars are scattered from their orbits.  
 The three-eyed god exults in the embrace  
 Of his fair spouse, as *Gauri* sinks appalled  
 By the distracting cries of countless fiends  
 Who shout thy praise. Oh, may such dance afford  
 Whate'er we need—whate'er may yield us happiness ‡  
*Mádh.* (*Behind.*) What luckless chance is this, that such a  
 maid,  
 With crimson garb and garland like a victim §

\* In the different terrific forms of *Síva* and *Durgá*, a necklace of skulls forms an invariable decoration, as does the crescent or half-moon on the forehead ; and as we have before had occasion to observe, the moon is considered to be the peculiar reservoir of *Amrita* or the beverage of immortality.

† The eye in the forehead is one peculiar characteristic of *Síva* and of his consort when armed with his terrors.

‡ *Jagaddhara* is rather shocked to think that these praises of *Chámundá* should fail of producing their due effect, but consoles himself by the reflection that the worshippers were disappointed of their object, either on account of their wickedness or their inaccurate pronunciation of some part of the ritual.

§ We had occasion to notice these paraphernalia more particularly in the *Mitchchhakati*. In like manner the ordinary victims of the Greeks were

Adorned for sacrifice, should be the captive  
 Of impious wretches,\* like a timid fawn  
 Begirt by ravenous wolves: that she, the child  
 Of the all-powerful minister should lie  
 Thus in the jaws of death! Ah, cruel destiny,  
 How ruthless are thy purposes!

*Kap.* Fair maid,

Think upon him whom thou in life hast loved,  
 For pitiless death is near thee.

*Mál.* Ah, Mádhava,

Lord of my heart! Oh may I after death  
 Live in thy memory! They do not die,  
 Whom love embalms in long and fond remembrance.

*Kap.* Poor child, her heart is Mádhava's.

*Aghor.* (*Raising his sword.*) No matter—

Come what come may, we must delay no longer.  
 This offering vowed to thee, divine *Chámunda*,  
 Deign to accept.

adorned with crowns and garlands, as were human victims: as thus in the *Clouds*, in the scene between *Socrates* and *Strepsiades*:—

"*Socr.* Now take this chaplet—wear it.

"*Strep.* Why this chaplet?

Wouldst make of me another *Athamas*,  
 And sacrifice me to a cloud?"

So also in the *Heracleidæ*; *Macaria*, when offering herself as a victim to secure the triumph of the Athenians, exclaims,

"To the scene of death,  
 Conduct; with garlands crown me."

The translator of Euripides also observes, that human sacrifices at their first origin appear to have consisted of virgins or young men in the state of celibacy, and in this respect the selection of Málati offers another analogy.

\* *Páshanda* and *Chándala*, heretics and outcasts. These epithets indicate little respect for the worshippers of *Durgá*, and their application so publicly declared, would lead us to infer that the author's sentiments were those of his age. *Jagaddhara* states that in the rite two legal prohibitions are violated, of which he gives the text: they are, "Let him not eat from the leaf of the asclepias, nor slay a female or child;" and, "Females of every description of being, it is well known, are not to be slain."

*Mádh.* (*Rushes forward and snatches Málattí up in his arms.*)

Vile wretch, forbear!

*Kap.* The term

Profane is thine.

*Mál.* Oh, save me, save me! (*Embraces Mádhava.*)

*Mádh.* Princess, do not fear.

A faithful friend, who in the hour of death  
Finds courage to declare his love, is near thee—  
Be of good courage—on this impious wretch,  
The retribution of his crimes descends.

*Aghor.* What sinful youth is this that interrupts  
Our solemn rite?

*Kap.* The lover of the maiden,

The pupil of Kámandakí, who treads  
These precincts for unholy purposes,  
And vends the flesh of man.

*Mádh.* Inform me, princess,

How has this chanced?

*Mál.* I know not. I reposed

At eve upon the terrace: when I woke  
I found myself a prisoner.—But what led  
Your steps to this retreat?

*Mádh.* (*Ashamed.*) By passion urged,

Incited by the hope my life might be  
Yet blest by this fair hand, I hither came  
To invoke the unclean spirits of the dead:  
Your cries I heard, and instant hurried here.

*Mál.* And wert thou thus regardless of thyself,  
And wandering here for me?

*Mádh.* Blest was the chance

That snatched my love from the uplifted sword,  
Like the pale moon from Ráhu's\* rav'nous jaws.  
My mind is yet with various passions tossed,

\* The node or dragon's head, whose attempt to swallow the moon is the supposed cause of eclipses.

And terror, pity, wonder, joy, and rage,  
By turns possess my soul.

*Aghor.* Rash Bráhmaṇ boy,  
Thou seek'st thy fate. ~~The pitying stag defies~~  
The tiger in the rescue of his doe,  
And both are made the forest monarch's prey—  
So shalt thou perish, who dar'est hope to save  
The victim of my sacrifice. Thy blood,  
As flies the severed head before my scymitar,  
Shall stream an offering to the mighty mother  
Of all created beings.

*Mádh.* Wretch accursed,  
Impious and vile! Couldst thou raise thy sword  
Against this delicate frame, ~~that timid shrunk~~  
~~Even from the flowers her fond companions cast~~  
~~In sportive mood upon her—but my arm~~  
Like *Yama's* mace\* now falls upon thy head.

*Mál.* (To *Mádhava*.) Lord of my life, refrain from violence:  
His crime is baffled, let him be. Avoid  
All needless peril.

*Kap.* (To *Aghor*.) Holy sir, be firm;  
Destroy the culprit.

*Mádh. and Aghor.* † (To the women.) Banish your alarms;  
The villain dies. What other chance should wait  
The issue of the contest, when the lion,  
Whose talons 'light upon the elephant's brow,  
As falls the thunderbolt upon the mountain,  
Raises their might against the feeble deer.

(*A noise behind.*)

What, ho! ye who are now in search of *Málatī*,

\* *Yama* is the regent of hell and judge of the dead; he rides upon a buffalo, and is armed with a ponderous mace.

† We are familiar with such consentaneous declaration in the Italian opera, but not in the recited drama. It is common, however, in Spanish plays for two or three characters to speak together in the same words, with such trifling modifications as may be necessary to render them applicable to the speaker.

The venerable priestess whose commands  
 Are ever wise, enjoins ye to surround  
 The temple of *Karālā*. This can be  
 The act of none but him who ministers  
 To the terrific goddess, and the princess  
 Can be an offering for no other shrine.

*Kap.* We are surrounded !

*Aghor.* Greater ~~is~~ the need  
 Of manly resolution.

*Māl.* My dear father !

My venerable mistress !

*Mādh.* I will place

The princess out of peril with her friends,  
 Then swift return for vengeance.

(*He carries Mālātī off and returns confronting Aghoraghantā.*)

Now let the falchion piecemeal hew thy form,  
 Ring on thy bones, and cleave thy sinewy joints,  
 Sport in the yielding marrow, and divide,  
 Resistless in its fury, limb from limb.

[*Exeunt fighting.\**]

\* The Hindu theatre is as particular as the French in prohibiting the exhibition of death upon the stage. The commentator observes, the combatants disappear *nālike śākshād-badhānabhidhānti* from its not being allowed to represent slaughter visibly in a drama, agreeably to the Horatian precept—" *Nec pueros coram populo Medea trucidet.*"

END OF THE FIFTH ACT.

## ACT VI.

A PUBLIC PLACE.

*Enter KAPÁLAKUNḌALÁ.*

Alas ! the cruel Mádhava has slain  
 My venerable master in the cause  
 Of Málatí. In vain, I strove to stay  
 His ruthless hand ; he spurned my supplications.  
 What now remains ?—vengeance ? Yes, Mádhava,  
 Thou yet shall feel my fury—no repose  
 Can the destroyer of the serpent brood  
 Expect to taste—the mother snake retains  
 Her wrath unmitigated, whets her fangs,  
 And hoards her venom, wakeful for revenge.

*(Without.)*

Ho, warriors ! haste ; be quick in preparation  
 Appointed by the elders. Let the Bráhmans  
 Recite auspicious strains. Let all devise  
 Ingenious shows and fitting invocations,  
 Propitiating fate—for near at hand  
 The bridegroom train approaches. Till they come,  
 Obedient to the holy dames injunctions,  
 The matrons of her father's household send  
 The maiden to the temple of the deity\*  
 That guards our walls, to pray that nought moles t,  
 No evil interrupt the happy rite.

\* According to the Hindus, every city has its own *Śfi*, its own fortune or prosperity, which in former times seems to have been represented by an image with a temple of its own. The practice amongst the ancients of considering a city under the protection of some well-known divinity is more familiar to us, but an analogous superstition with that of the Hindus also

Quick let a guard, in rich caparison  
 Arrayed, upon the brilliant train attend.

*Kap.* 'Tis well—I will keep vigilant watch ;  
 And in the bustle of this marriage feast,  
 I may perchance some fit occasion seize  
 To wreak my vengeance upon Mádhava.

[*Erit.*

SCENE II.—INSIDE OF THE TEMPLE.

*Enter KALAHAMSA.*

I was ordered by my master, who is concealed within the shrine here with his friend Makaranda, to go and see whether the lady Málátí leads the procession to this temple. I shall delight him.

*Enter MÁDHAVA and MAKARANDA.*

*Mádh.* How will this end ? from the first day I saw  
 The lovely maid, events succeeding add  
 Fresh fuel to my passion, and to-day  
 The crisis comes. Will the sage dame's device  
 Secure me bliss, or end in disappointment ?

*Mak.* Fear not, my friend, her wisdom cannot fail.

*Kal.* (*Approaches.*) My lord, you are favoured by fortune.  
 The lady Málátí is on the road, at the head of the procession.

prevailed amongst the polytheists of Europe. Thus in the *Seven Chiefs before Thebes*, the *Theban* women seek their shrines of the gods who are the guardians of the city.

“ Yet, therefore, to the ancient images,  
 Confiding in their sacred power, I ran,  
 When at the gates sharp sleet of arrowy shower  
 Drove hard ; my fears impelled me to implore  
 The blest gods to protect the city's strength.”

And *Virgil* states, that on the fall of Troy the deities who had protected the empire departed from the shrines,

“ *Excessere omnes adytis arisque relictis  
 Dii, quibus imperium hoc steterat.*”—*Æn.* 2, vv. 351, 352.

The gods, that *Æneas* carried with him to Rome appear to have been of this order, the Penates of Troy.

“ *Effigies sacre divum Phrygiique Penates.*”—*Æn.* 3, v. 148.

The public penates were those who presided over fortresses and cities.

*Mdh.* Can it be true?

*Mak.* Why should you doubting question?

They are at hand ; for hark, a hollow murmur,  
Like that of rushing clouds, before the gate  
Comes sudden on the ear, and now the drums  
That peal in joy drown every other sound ;  
Here from the lattice we may see their march.

*Kal.* Look, master, see how the white umbrellas float like trembling lotuses in the lake of the atmosphere. ~~The numerous banners undulate like waves as they play before the wind~~ of the Chowris, which hover about like swans ; and now the elephants advance, their golden bells tinkling as they stride ; they are mounted by merry bebies of damsels, singing songs of rejoicing, uttered indistinctly as interrupted by the betel that perfumes their mouths, and blazing like rays of light with glittering jewels of variegated tints, as if they were so many portions of the heavens decorated with fragments of *Indra's* bow.

*Mak.* The state of *Bhúrivasu* is, in sooth,

Most princely. As the countless jewels shoot  
Their blaze into the sky, the heavens reflect  
The countless hues, as if the peacock's plumage,  
Or the mixed colours of the painted jay,  
Played through the air, or China's gorgeous silks  
Vested the atmosphere, or *Indra's* bow  
Displayed throughout its many coloured radiance.

*Kal.* The throng of attendants hastily forming a circle fall off to a respectful distance, and keep back the crowd with staves, covered with silver and gold. Her elephant, painted with vermilion, resembles the ruddy dawn, or with the starry garland\* on her brow, looks like the brilliant night. But she herself, the lovely object of all eyes, as pale and delicate as the new moon, advances from the ring.

*Mak.* The beauteous damsel well becomes the grace

\* The *nakshatra-mála*, a garland of twenty-seven pearls, the number of the *nakshatras* or lunar mansions.

Of bridal honours. Her emaciate form  
 And pallid cheek, although they plainly show  
 Deep-rooted grief, heighten her loveliness,  
 Like some fair plant just budding into flower  
 And withered at the core. Behold ! my friend,  
 The elephant kneels.

*Mád.* And Málátí descends,  
 And with the priestess and her faithful friend  
 Lavangiká, comes hither. [*They withdraw.*]

SCENE III.—INSIDE OF THE TEMPLE.

*Enter KÁMANDAKÍ, MÁLATÍ, and LAVANGIKÁ.*

*Kám.* (*To herself.*) May fate assist the wishes of our hearts,  
 And may the just gods crown them with completion :  
 May I attain my aim, and this device,  
 That binds the children of my friends in love,  
 Secure their future happiness.

*Mál.* (*Apart.*) Ah me !  
 What blest occasion will afford the means  
 Of death to free me from the world ?—but no,  
 Death comes not to the wretch who prays his aid.

*Lav.* (*Apart.*) This final parting from her love has plunged  
 My poor friend in despair.

*Enter a FEMALE ATTENDANT with a basket.*

*Att.* (*To Kámandakí.*) His Excellency, dame, desires me to  
 inform you, that his Majesty has sent this bridal dress and  
 these ornaments, that Málátí may put them on in presence of  
 the deity.\*

*Kám.* 'Tis rightly judged—the place is most propitious.  
 Let us behold the gear !

\* It was customary also amongst the Greeks for the intended bride to pay her adoration to some divinity before her marriage, usually to *Diana* ; but at *Athens* no virgin was allowed to be married before worshipping *Minerva*, who, as in the present instance, was the tutelary deity of the city.

*Att.* This is the corset of white silk ; this is the red muslin mantle—these are the ornaments ; this the necklace—this is sandal, this the chaplet of flowers.

*Kám. (Apart.)* It were a pleasant trick, and Madayantiká  
Will not be sorry to behold the youth.

*(Aloud.)* Inform the minister it shall be done  
As he directs. *(Exit Servant.)* Daughter Lavangiká,  
Attend the princess to the inner shrine.

*Lav.* Where tarry you meanwhile ?

*Kám.* I would remain

Alone, and leisurely investigate

The value of these jewels.

*[Exit.*

*Mál. (Apart.)* Left with Lavangiká alone !

*Lav.* This is the door. Here let us enter.

*(They enter. Scene changes to the interior of the Temple.)*

MÁDHAVA, MAKARANDA, and KALAHAMSA discovered.

*Mak.* They come ; let us conceal ourselves awhile,

Behind this pillar.

*[They hide.*

*Enter MÁLATÍ and LAVANGIKÁ.*

*Lav.* Here is the perfume for the person—here

The flowery garland.\* *(Offering them.)*

*Mál.* What are they to me ?

*Lav.* Consider, my dear friend, you are sent here

By your respected mother to propitiate

The deity, and thus invoke good fortune

On the commencement of the marriage rite.

*Mál.* Why thus distract a wretch whose heart is torn

\* Garlands made part of the bridal as well as sacrificial ornaments amongst the Greeks. Thus in *Agamemnon*, Clytemnestra, in addressing Achilles :

“ Offspring of Thetis, pity my distress ;  
Succour a virgin named, tho' falsely named,  
Your bride : yet I with flowers adorned her brow,  
And fancied that I led her to your arms ;  
But now I to the bloody altar lead.”—*Iphigenia in Aulis.*

With pangs intolerable, and whose mind  
Is tortured by the wanton cruelty  
Of unrelenting fate?

*Lav.* Alas! what would you say?

*Mál.* Whatever he whose fortunes are, like mine,  
Blighted by unavailing hopes, might counsel.

*Mak.* Heard you?

*Mádh.* I heard—what little cheers my heart.

*Mál.* (*Embracing Lavangiká.*) My dearest friend, the sister  
of my soul,

Your hapless Málatí, about to die  
Unwedded, begs one proof of your affection.  
From earliest infancy you have replied  
Unvarying to my confidence—ah! now,  
Do not the first time disappoint my hopes—  
Bear still my image in your heart, and see  
The lotus lovely countenance of Mádhava,  
The shrine of each auspicious excellence.

(*Weeps.*)

*Mádh.* (*Behind.*) Delightful words, that fortunately shed  
Their nectar through my heart, and o'er my frame  
Diffuse the powerful medicine that restores  
The vigorous bloom of life's decaying flower.

*Mál.* Then tell the brave preserver of my life,  
He must not, if he ever prized my love,  
When he shall hear that I am dead, attempt  
His days, but live to cherish my remembrance:  
Tell him, I hope he will not wholly lose  
The recollection of this life's events:  
Although the tenant of another world,  
I here shall live in memory alone.  
Do this, and all your Málatí's desires  
Your kindness will bestow.

*Mak.* Alas, poor girl!

*Mádh.* The sad yet sweet tones of her fond despair  
Awake contending sentiments—her grief

Excites both joy and pain, and fills my mind  
With anguish and delight.

*Lav.* I am overcome  
With horror ! let me hear no more, my friend,  
Words of such evil omen.

*Mál.* Ah, Lavangiká,  
You love the life of Málatí alone—  
Not Málatí.

*Lav.* What mean you ?

*Mál.* I have borne  
Thus long a hateful life, sustained alone  
By flattering promises I yet might wed  
The lord of my election. This is past;  
But 'tis my firm resolve to end my days,  
Free from the stain of violated faith,  
To the divinity whom I have served—  
Then do not thou oppose me in my purpose.

*(Falls at her feet.)*

*Mak.* Her love is boundless.

*(Lavangiká beckons to Mádhava.)*

Go, take her place.

*Mádh.* I tremble.

*Mak.* 'Tis a sign  
Of coming happiness !

*Mádh.* I go. \ *(Approaches gently and takes the station of  
Lavangiká, who retires.\*)*

*Mál.* *(Kneeling.)* Speak your assent, my friend !

*Mádh.* Forego such desperate purpose, simple maid :

My heart, dear girl, will never bear thy loss.†

*Mál.* Behold me prostrate till you give consent !

\* The situation that ensues is rendered extravagantly improbable by the dialogue. If the discovery were natural, it would not be undramatic.

† This verse is both Sanskrit and Prakrit, according to the commentator.  
*Saralē sūhasa-rāgaṣaṁ parihara rambhoru muncha samrambham, virasaṁ  
virahāyasaṁ sodhum tava chittam asaham me.*

*Mádh.* What can I say, desponding as thou art?

Do as thou wilt; but first this fond embrace.

*Má l.* Now I am blest!

*(Rises and throws herself into Mádhava's arms.)*

I have but half my friend;  
 For my fast-flowing tears obscure my sight.  
 Firm as the lotus cup, and smooth with down,  
 Thy form recalls a contact that allays  
 The fever of my grief: oh, bear its owner,  
 With hands thus elevated to your brow,  
 My farewell message.\* 'Tis long since these eyes  
 Have lost the sight of thy engaging countenance,  
 As brilliant as the broad bright beaming moon,  
 And lovelier than the full-blown lotus flower.  
 The sufferings of my frame, which not the rays  
 Of the mild lunar orb, nor the cool breath  
 Of Malaya could appease, have long distressed  
 My friendly train with bitterest affliction.  
 My heart, whose firmness by incessant cares  
 Still growing more unbearable assailed,  
 Had sunk, was yet by hope sustained; but now  
 I hope no more. Let me still live, dear friend,  
 In your remembrance; and when I am gone,  
 May this the work of Mádhava, preserved  
 Next to your heart, whene'er it meet your gaze,  
 Bring to your mind the Málátí you loved.

*(Goes to hang the garland round the neck of Mádhava,  
 and discovering her mistake starts back in alarm.)*

*Mádh. (Apart.)* The gentle pressure of her heaving bosom  
 Has spread delightful coolness through my frame,  
 As if combined upon my skin were strowed  
 Sandal and camphor—*saivala*† and pearls—  
 The lotus fibre or the moonstone's dew.

\* The gesture here adopted has the effect of partly covering the eyes, and is intended to give probability to Málátí's prolonged error.

† An aquatic plant (*vallineria*) of supposed cooling powers.

*Mál.* Lavangiká betrays me !

*Mádh.* Gentle maid,

Your own experience only cannot teach you  
What others have endured—but this belief,  
Such days as you have passed, such have I known,  
Whose fevered flames have raged in every vein,  
And anguish wrung conscious existence from me—  
Thy love alone preserved my fleeting life.

*Lav.* You are ensnared, my friend, as you deserved.

*Kal.* This mutual confession is pleasant enough.

*Mak.* Princess, you are merciful, it is true

My friend has undergone so sad a time,  
And yet exists—now may his hopes be crowned,  
And with that plighted hand the golden thread  
Shall gird, be happiness his future portion.

*Lav.* How can you name the golden thread that girds  
The bridal hand? Observe you not, her heart  
Is agitated with the apprehension  
Of an immediate and unwelcome marriage.

*Mál.* (*Apart.*) Out on it—what is this? it ill becomes  
A maiden's honour.

*Kám.* (*Entering.*) How now,  
My gentle child?

(*Málati throws herself into her arms.*)

*Kám.* Look up! behold the youth who shared your sufferings,  
Whose eyes first caught the flame; whose heart was next  
To thee alone devoted; and whose frame,  
Like thine emaciate, equal passion shows.  
Behold him here! Dismiss this weak timidity—  
Be love obeyed and destiny fulfilled.

*Lav.* What marvel, dame, our friend should be alarmed!  
This is, to say the truth, a fearful personage—  
The conqueror of the fierce and impious wretch  
Who braved his fatal arm, when on the night  
No moon illumines, and with no good intent,  
He trod the confines of the funeral ground.

*Mak.*—(To himself.) Well said, Lavangiká, the double bond of love and gratitude is well suggested.

*Mál.* Alas, my parents!

*Kám.* Mádhava, my son.

*Mádh.* Command me.

*Kám.* This is this dearest gem of *Bhūrivasu*,  
The mighty minister, whose feet are blazoned  
With the bright diadems of prostrate princes.  
Fate, pleased congenial merit to unite,  
And love and I their instrument, confer  
This treasure to your care. (*Weeps.*)

*Mak.* Our hopes are gratified  
By your kind aid.

*Mádh.* But why these tears?

*Kám.* My son, long-cherished friendship has endeared  
The interests of your house to me; and now  
That love is consummated, ~~for mine old~~  
And tried affection, and for other causes,  
I may demand you listen to my counsels.  
Then, heed my words, and pledge your faith to me;  
~~You~~ cherish this dear child most tenderly,  
When I no more behold her.

(*About to fall at the feet of Mádhava.*)

*Mádh.* (*Preventing her.*) Forbear! forbear! your kindness  
overpowers me.

*Mak.* Why should you need assurance, dame, of this—  
The object of your praise—the living festival  
Of human eyes—replete with warm affection  
And brilliant worth—why, one were irresistible—  
Their union is your surety.

*Kám.* My son (*to Mádhava*).

*Mádh.* Behold me!

*Kám.* Málátí, my child.

*Lav.* She waits upon your will.

*Kám.* Remember, children—

A virtuous wife and a respected lord

Are each to either all—kindred and friends,  
Wealth, love, and life, and all the heart should covet.

*Mak.* 'Tis justly said.

*Lav.* What further has the dame  
To order?

*Kám.* Makaranda, take these robes  
And dress you for the bridal.

*Mak.* As you will.

Behind this curtain\* I can make my toilet. [*Retires.*]

*Mádh.* But will not this expose my friend to peril?

*Kám.* Out on thee—what hast thou to do in this?

*Mádh.* I trust me to your judgment.

*Enter MAKARANDA in female attire.†*

*Mak.* My friend, behold your Málátí.

*Mádh.* (*Embracing him.*) In truth,  
The priestess highly favours Nandana,  
To yield his admiration, for an instant,  
A bride like this.

*Kám.* Now, my dear children (*to Málátí and Mádhava*),  
leave

This temple by the sacred grove, and pass  
Quick to the garden of my sanctuary.  
In the pavilion Avalokitá  
Awaits your coming, with all means prepared  
To celebrate the nuptial ceremony.  
The rite accomplished, to the grove retire,  
Where round the areka-trees the betel vine  
Curls its pale leaves, as pallid as the cheek  
Of the fair dames of Kerala who mourn

\* *Chitra-javaniká*, a painted cloth, a screen or veil suspended in a temple before the adytum; according to *Malanka*, it is rather arras or tapestry; he describes it as cloth covering the walls of a temple.

† A rather expeditious affair; but as the dress consists almost solely of one long wrapper, not so unmanageable as some of the transformations of a Mathews.

Their absent lords.\* The beauties of the scene,  
 Begirt with waving oranges, and musical  
 With the sweet tone of numerous choristers,  
 Who sip delightedly the jujube's juice,  
 Shall breathe a warmer rapture on your loves.  
 There loiter till your friend and his fair maid,  
 The princess Madayantiká, shall join you.

*Mádh.* This were indeed to crown my happiness.

*Kal.* If luck befriend us, this will surely be.

*Mádh.* There cannot be a fear.

*Lav.* Heard you, my friend?

*Kám.* Lavangiká

And Makaranda, we must now depart.

*Mál.* What! must you go, Lavangiká?

*Lav. (Smiling.)* I must.

This is our way.

[*Exeunt Kámandakí, Lavangiká, and Makaranda.*]

*Mádh.* Like some fair lotus is this trembling hand,  
 Along whose slender stalk the downy filaments  
 Erect extend, and from whose leaflet fingers  
 The pearly drops from love engendered fall.  
 I clasp it now in mine—as with his tusk  
 The elephant entwines the tender flower,  
 And gently wrests it from its native lake.

[*Exit with Málátí.*]

\* Malabar. They are often alluded to in this strain, and it is to be supposed, therefore, that the women of this province are of a fairer complexion than usual in India.

## ACT VII.

## THE PALACE OF NANDANA.

*Enter BUDDHARAKSHITÁ.*

So far so well. Makaranda well became his disguise as Málátí, and by the instructions and good fortune of the ~~same~~ has played his part unsuspected, and has been wedded to Nandana in the palace of the minister. Kámandakí then took leave, and has gone home, anticipating that the attendants will all be wearied with the bustle of the festival of bringing the bride to her husband's house, and that the evening will be favourable to the execution of our design. In the meantime, Nandana, impatient to possess his bride, first endeavoured to soothe her alarms, and humbled himself at her feet. Finding this in vain, he had recourse to violence; but he was so severely handled by the supposed maiden that he was compelled to desist. Enraged at the treatment, the tears starting from his eyes with pain and vexation, and his speech inarticulate with fury, Nandana vowed he would have no more to say to one who was no better than the wanton of a boy. With this determination he left the apartments, and with this opportunity we may bring Madayantiká and Makaranda together.

*[Exit.*

SCENE II.—MAKARANDA and LAVANGIKÁ on a couch in woman's  
(1) *attire discovered.*

*Mak.* You are confident that Buddharakshitá  
Will make no blunder, and so disappoint  
The project of the priestess?

*Lav.* Never fear :

And hark ! the tinkling foot-bells, that proclaim

Their near approach: quick, spread this mantle over you,  
And seem to sleep. (*He lies down as she covers him.*)

*Enter MADAYANTIKA' and BUDDHARAKSHITA.*

*Maday.* Is indeed my brother

So grievously displeased with Málatí?

*Buddh.* No doubt.

*Maday.* But this is unbecoming—let us go

And take to task this rude ill-mannered girl.

*Buddh.* ~~This is her chamber door.~~

*Maday.* Layangika,

~~Sleeps your fair friend?~~

*Lav.* Yes; do not break her slumbers.

She has been sadly vexed of late, and now,

Her cares awhile forgot, she tastes repose.

Here, gently seat you on the couch.

*Maday.* (*Sits down.*) Indeed

She may be vexed; that she is rude, I'm sure.

*Lav.* How, should she not be fretted—with a husband

So gently kind, affectionate, and mild,

So skilled to win a maiden's confidence,

As is your brother?

*Maday.* Hey, Buddharakshita,—

We blame her strange perverseness.

*Buddh.* Perverse may not on all occasions be

Perverseness.

*Maday.* How so?

*Buddh.* 'Tis true she treated with but scant respect

The husband prostrate at her feet; still this

Was maiden bashfulness, and might be pardoned.

You cannot deem so of your brother's anger,

Who in resentment of a coy resistance,

Such as became a virgin bride to offer

To boisterous violence, forgot all sense

Of his own dignity, and had recourse

To sheer abuse—such conduct is disgraceful

To you, not us. The poets well observe,  
 Women like flowers are of tender fabric,  
 And should be softly handled—they detest  
 The furious passion that would force their love,  
 Impatient, ere their confidence be won.

*Lav.* Alas ! who ever heard of such behaviour ?  
 In many a house, men of exalted rank  
 Are wedded unto maids of gentle birth :  
 But who, like fire the breeze blows into flame,  
 Is rendered furious by the chaste reluctance  
 Of his young, fair, and unoffending bride.  
 A husband's harshness renders home distasteful  
 To the desponding wife, tortures her heart  
 With poisoned shafts, and makes her wish for death.  
 Occurrences like these compel a family  
 To murmur sorely when a girl is born.

*Maday.* (*To Buddh.*) Our friend Lavangiká seems sadly grieved.  
 What fault so heinous is my brother charged with ?

*Buddh.* Did we not hear his words ?

*Maday.* What were they ?

*Buddh.* "I will nought  
 Of one no better than a stripling's wanton."

*Maday.* Folly ! insanity ! ury friend Lavangiká,  
 It is with shame I look you in the face.  
 But I should have some voice in this affair ;  
 So hear what I advise.

*Lav.* I am attentive.

*Maday.* Dismiss the memory of my brother's rudeness.  
 Remember only that he is the husband  
 Of our friend Málátí : and to confess  
 The truth, you must admit there was some cause  
 For this intemperate language, though unmeet  
 For female ears.

*Lav.* I know no cause.

*Maday.* It has been noised abroad,  
 That Málátí had plighted her affection

To the youth Mádhava. This is no mystery.  
 But now, dear friend, exert your utmost skill,  
 That such ill-starred aversion to her husband  
 May utterly be rooted from her heart :  
 If not, a grievous shame will 'light upon her,  
 For wives, resentful and ungentle, plague  
 The hearts of men—this fear that I have hinted  
 You will not speak of.

*Lav.* Hence, you heedless girl,

To be beguiled by loose report so easily :  
 I hold no further talk with you.

*Maday.* Nay, nay,

Be not displeased : you need not hesitate  
 To own the truth—what, I suppose we knew not—  
 That Málatí had nearly pined to death  
 On Mádhava's account. We did not mark  
 The delicate beauty of her wasting form,  
 Like the young tender *ketakt* ; we saw not  
 The animating influence of the wreath  
 Of *vakula* flowers, wove by the hand of Mádhava ;  
 Nor did we note the evident sympathy  
 Each frame expressed, when either showed as wan  
 As the moon's pallid disk when morning dawns.  
 You may forget, that I beheld their glances,  
 When in the garden of the flower-armed god  
 The youth and maiden met : their eyes encountering,  
 Swam with delight, and brilliant flashes shot  
 From each soft orb, uttering intelligibly  
 The language prompted by the soft emotion  
 That played through every agitated limb.  
 Then, when the news arrived the king had given her  
 In marriage to my brother, was not a change,  
 As if the hand of adverse fate had scorched  
 Her charms, and rudely from its living bands  
 Had wrung her heart, that moment manifest ?  
 Nay I remember too——

*Lav.* What more?

*Maday.* When, by the shrewd suggestion of the dame,  
The youth was counselled to give Málatí  
Some token of his happiness, that his friend,  
The brave preserver of my life, was brought  
Again to conscious being, he presented her  
His heart, and life; and, if I heard aright,  
Lavangiká replied, "My friend esteems  
These liberal gifts most worthy her acceptance."

*Lav.* And who was he—the saviour of your life?  
I have forgotten him.

*Maday.* Think, think again.

When I was chased by the ferocious beast,  
And had no hope—the guardian youth appeared,  
And heedless of a person which enshrines  
The worth of all the world, quick interposed  
His powerful arm to snatch me from destruction.  
For me he braved the monster's mighty blows,  
Falling like thunder strokes; his manly breast  
Was scored with wounds, and ruddier than a wreath  
Of crimson roses. But the tiger plied  
His fangs and claws in vain—the hero triumphed—  
The furious savage fell beneath his sword.

*Lav.* Ah, I remember now—'twas Makaranda.

*Maday.* Whom, say you?

*Lav.* Makaranda. (*Taking hold of her.*)

How now!

What, are we all alike? How chances it,  
That one so free from passion should betray,  
Without apparent cause, this agitation,  
And blossom like the round *kadamba* flower?\*

*Maday.* Why laugh at me? I own I often think

\* The *kadamba* flower when full blown is invested with projecting antheræ like the erect bristles of a hedgehog. Delight, according to the Hindus, gives a bristly elevation to the down of the body: the phenomenon here alluded to.

Of that brave youth who, reckless of his safety,  
 Rushed to my aid and snatched me from the jaws  
 Of all-devouring fate. I frequent view him,  
 As the sharp pain of his innumerable wounds  
 Forced the big drops from his exhausted limbs,  
 And leaning on his sword awhile he stood,  
 Then closed his lotus eyes and fainting fell—  
 Content to leave this glorious living world  
 For Madayantiká, and in her presence.

Should I think less of one who saved my life?

*Buddh.* All this is in your person plainly told.

*Maday.* Away, away ! I have betrayed myself,  
 Depending on your faith.

*Lav.* Nay, dear girl,

We know that which we know. Come, be composed,  
 Confess the truth ; there should be no disguise  
 Amongst such friends as we are. Let us taste  
 The pleasure mutual confidence bestows.

*Buddh.* Lavangiká is right.

*Maday.* Well, I must need  
 Obey my friend.

*Lav.* Come, tell us how of late  
 You pass your time?

*Maday.* Hear me :

Before I saw the youth I frequent heard  
 His praise from Buddharakshitá, and pleased  
 By her description, let my fancy dwell  
 Upon his absent image till my heart  
 Was filled with anxious longing to behold him.  
 At length 'twas willed by fate that we should meet,  
 Though for brief interval. Oh, then I found  
 How deep a wound had Madana\* inflicted.  
 Life was distasteful to me—on my form  
 The scorching flames of passion fiercely preyed,

\* The Hindu Cupid.

And filled my kind attendants with affliction.  
 The only remedy I saw was death ;  
 And anxious sought such welcome liberation.  
 Still Buddharakshitá opposed my purpose,  
 Assuaged my growing sorrows, and persuaded me  
 Still to endure this transitory world.  
 My dreams since come to animate my hopes ;  
 Place in my eyes the object of my wishes,  
 Bring to my ears the music of his voice,  
 Fold me within his grasp, and picture more  
 Than I dare tell you—till I wake and view,  
 Ah me ! the world a lone and dreary waste.\*

*Lav.* 'Tis honestly avowed ; and well I know,  
 It costs our friend here no small pains to hide  
 Some of these feelings from your tittering train.

*Maday.* You chatter giddily—I have done with you.

*Buddh.* Regard her not, be sure that Málatí  
 Has for her ear some similar confession.

*Maday.* Nay, nay, you must not laugh at Málatí.

*Buddh.* Well, I have done ; and now, my tender friend,  
 I have a question for you, if you promise me  
 Inviolable secrecy.

*Maday.* What breach of trust

Have I committed, that there needs such promise ?  
 My heart is wholly yours and Lavangiká's.

*Buddh.* If Makaranda cross your sight again  
 By any accident, what would you do ?

*Maday.* My eyes would rest unwearied on his form,  
 And on my heart would heavenly rapture fall.

*Buddh.* And if, by love directed, he should offer  
 Such gentle violence as *Rukmíní*  
 Endured from *Purushottama*,† and wrung  
 Your bridal vows from you ?

\* The latter part of this speech is somewhat compressed from the original.

† A name of *Kṛishṇa*. According to the *Harivaṃśa*, *Rukmíní* was the daughter of *Bhishma* king of *Kundina*, and was solicited in marriage by

*Maday.* (*Sighing.*) Why tease me

With such vain hopes?

*Buddh.* Nay, answer me.

*Lav.* Those sighs,

Deep-drawn, betray the secrets of her heart,

And give you plain reply.

*Maday.* What do you think of me?

He bought this body when he risked his own

And snatched me from the tiger—I am his.

*Lav.* 'Tis generously and gratefully resolved.

*Buddh.* You will remember what you have now said.

*Maday.* Hark! (*Drums without.*)

The drum proclaims the second watch begun;

I must disturb my friend, and try to soothe

Her indignation at my brother's conduct,

And then to rest. Why, Málatí, asleep?

(*Goes to the couch, Makaranda shows his face and catches hold of her hand.*)

Hey, who is this?

*Mak.* Fear nothing, gentle maid;

Let not that palpitating breast distress

Your slender waist. In me, behold your slave!

*Krishna*, of whom she was enamoured; but the son of *Bhisma*, *Rukmin*, jealous of *Krishna's* fame, and being incensed by the death of *Kamsa*, his friend, was hostile to the match, and negotiated his sister's marriage with *Sisupala* king of *Chedi*, likewise inimically disposed towards *Krishna*. All the kings of India were invited to the wedding, and amongst them came *Krishna*, who seeing *Rukmini* proceed to offer her devotions at a temple, waylaid her on her return, and with the assistance of his brother *Balarama* and his kinsmen carried her off to *Dvārakā*. A hot pursuit followed, and an engagement took place, in which *Rukmin* was struck to the ground by *Kesava*, but his life was spared at his sister's intercession, and *Krishna* remained possessed of his prize. The marriage was solemnised at *Dvārakā*, and *Rukmini* remained the chief of *Krishna's* wives. He had ten sons by her, of whom *Pradyumna* is the most celebrated. The rape of *Rukmini* is also narrated nearly in the same words, as in the *Harivamśa*, in the 5th section of the *Vishnu-Purāna*, and more in detail in the tenth book of the *Bhāgavata*, and in the *Krishna-Janma-Khandā* of the *Brahmavaivartta-Purāna*.

By your avowed affection elevated  
To highest ecstasy

*Lav. (Holding up Madayantika's face.)*

Behold your lover !

The object of your hopes. Within the palace  
The servants soundly sleep—the night is dark.  
Now show your gratitude, let us take off  
Our tinkling anklets, and depart.

*Maday. Where should we go ?*

*Buddh. Where Mālatī has gone.*

*Maday. What ! has she fled ?*

*Buddh. She has ; now let me see,*

What I must think of you. (*Madayantika weeps.*)

(*To Mak.*) Noble youth,

My dear friend gives to you—herself.

*Mak. This is*

A glorious conquest, and to-day I reap  
The harvest of my youth—upon whose festival,  
In proof of friendship, the fish-bannered god \*  
Presents me in his bounty this dear maid.  
Come, by this private entrance let us fly ; †  
Our nightly journey will not want its pleasures.  
The breeze that cool and fragrant sweeps along  
The lofty terrace or the palace top,  
Reveals the joyous scenes it has surveyed,  
As with the camphory balm, and flowery perfume,  
And winy odours, redolent it blows. [*Exeunt.*]

\* *Kāma*, or Cupid, who bears upon his banner the *makara*, an aquatic monster something like the sign of the Zodiac Capricornus.

† The original here directs their exit, and the following lines are supposed to be spoken in the street.

## ACT VIII.

THE MANSION OF KÁMANDAKĒ.

*Enter AVALOKITÁ.*

Whilst my mistress has gone to the palace of *Nandana*, I will seek Mádhava and Málatí. Ah, there they sit, upon the marble platform crowning the steps of the lake, refreshing themselves after the heat of the day. I will join them.

*[Exit.]*

THE GROVE.

MÁLATÍ and MÁDHAVA discovered.— *To them, AVALOKITÁ.**Mádh.* Night, ever friend to love, now spreads its shades.

Faint in the east the gentle moonlight gleams,  
 Pale as the palm's sear leaf, and through the air  
 The slowly rising breezes spread around  
 The grateful fragrance of the *ketakí*.\*

How shall I win this maid to confidence?

My dearest Málatí, whilst I retain

The cooling influence of the evening bath,  
 You are oppressed with heat: the trembling drops  
 Steal from your hair and quiver on your bosom,  
 And o'er your graceful form the down erect  
 Profusely rises. Whilst you suffer thus,  
 Come to my breast, let me but once embrace thee.  
 Why thus averse? Let those confiding arms,  
 Upon whose taper length the sudden dews  
 Start with alarm as if the living gem  
 Kissed by the moon-distilled its gelid moisture,

\* A strong-scented flower (*Pandanus odoratissimus*).

Twine round my neck ; and if this may not be,  
 Why may I not be blessed with your discourse ?  
 What, if this frame, long scorched by southern gales  
 And by the lunar beams, may not aspire  
 To your embrace, yet let mine ear, distressed  
 By the wild *kúil's* song, be now regaled  
 By your melodious voice, more musical  
 Than are the choirs of heaven,

*Ava.* (*Advancing.*) What folly, this !—

What inconsistency !—late, in my presence,  
 When Mádhava but a brief interval  
 Had disappeared, you were most miserable,  
 And thus exclaimed : “ Where can my lord delay ?  
 Would he were come, that I might gaze upon him  
 With eyelids never veiled, and all reserve  
 Discarded wholly, I might fly to him  
 And clasp him in my arms ! ” Those were your words ;  
 And now, what contrast !

(*Málati looks at her spitefully.*)

*Mádh.* (*Apart.*) The dame's disciples

Are all endowed with clear intelligence  
 And eloquence of speech. (*Aloud.*) How, Málati,  
 Speaks Avalokitá the truth ?

(*Málati shakes her head.*)

Or are you sworn to silence, by the lives  
 Of those whom best you love ?

*Mál.* (*In a hesitating manner.*) How should I know, my lord ?

(*Pauses.*)

*Mádh.* Delightful, though imperfect sounds ! But see !

What should this mean ? The starting tear-drop steals  
 From these fawn eyes, and glisten on that cheek,  
 Upon whose pallid hue the moon-beams play,  
 As if the lunar orb desired to quaff  
 The nectar of its beauty.

*Ava.* Why is this ?

Why start these tears ?

*Mál.* (To her.) How long must I regret  
The absence of Lavangiká : is it  
Not possible to gather tidings of her ?

*Mádh.* (To ~~Anukūṭā~~.) What says my love ?

*Ava.* You have recalled the memory of Lavangiká,  
And she is anxious for some news of her.

*Mádh.* It was but now, I ordered Kalahāṁsa  
To go, and secretly collect intelligence  
At Nandana's abode. Surely the plan  
That was to win my friend a lovely bride  
Cannot have failed ?

*Ava.* Be sure of it.

But tell me, Mádhava :

You gave your life and heart to Málátí,  
When brought again to consciousness—suppressed  
By fear for Makaranda's bleeding wounds.  
Now, if that friend beloved should win the maid,  
And thus your happiness should be increased,  
What gift remains to speak your gratitude  
To him who may impart the pleasing tidings ?

*Mádh.* She tells me what to do. (*Looking at his bosom.*)

This garland, wove  
Of the sweet flowers of that beauteous tree  
That graced the grove of Madana, beneath  
Whose conscious shade I first saw Málátí,  
Shall be my free-will gift. It has been prest  
Already to her bosom—from my hands  
Conveyed by her dear friend Lavangiká ;  
And in her error, thinking that she gave  
The garland to Lavangiká again  
To bear to me it came to me once more  
From her, by whom all that I prize is given me.

*Ava.* Málátí, this garland ought to be  
Something in your esteem—be on your guard  
It do not pass into a stranger's hands.

*Mál.* You counsel well.

*Mádh.* (*Looking out.*) 'Tis Kalahamśa.

*Mál.* (*Approaching.*) Fate favours you, and Madayantiká  
Is won.

*Mádh.* (*Embracing her.*) The news is ecstasy.

(*Takes the garland from his neck and throws it on Málátí's.*)

*Ava.* The charge consigned to Buddharakshitá  
Is well accomplished.

*Mál.* And I see  
Lavangiká again.

*Enter hastily* KALAHAMŚA, MADAYANTIKÁ, BUDDHARAKSHITÁ,  
and LAVANGIKÁ.

*Lav.* Help, prince! the city-guard have stopped midway  
Your gallant friend; he checks pursuit alone,  
That we with Kalahamśa might escape.

*Kal.* And as we fled, we heard on every side  
The gathering tumult; so that I fear fresh force  
Has joined the guard.

*Ava.* Alas! how sad a chance!  
One hour produces happiness and terror.

*Mádh.* Come, Madayantiká, my dwelling  
Is honoured by your presence. For my friend—  
His prowess is well known—be not alarmed;  
Dread not, though singly he contend with multitudes.  
To such as he, odds are of little moment:  
He needs no succour but his own right arm,  
Resistless as the lion, when delightedly  
He rings his clashing claws, and cleaves asunder  
The elephant's broad temples, from whose hollows  
The trickling dew flows over the shattered cheek.  
Ambitious to pursue the glorious path  
A hero treads, I haste to aid my friend.

[*Exit with Kalahamśa.*]

*Ava.* Assuredly these heroes will return  
Unhurt.

*Mál.* Do you and Buddharakshitá

Apprise Kámandakí of this mischance.  
 Lavangiká, overtake my lord ; entreat him  
 That he and his brave friend will think of us,  
 And shun all needless danger—go, be speedy.

[*Exeunt the three.*]

*After a pause.*

*Mál.* Lavangiká delays—why comes she not ?  
 This is a fearful interval ; dear girl (*to Madayantiká*),  
 I will go forth along the road, and meet  
 Lavangiká returning.

*Maday.* My right eye throbs.\* [Retires.]

*As MÁLATÍ is going, enter KAPÁLAKUÑDALÁ.*

*Kap.* Hold !

*Mál.* (*Screams.*) Ah ! husband ! (*In an under-tone—stops  
 terrified.*)

*Kap.* Yes, call upon him.

Where is your love, the murderer of the pious,  
 The youthful paramour of wanton girls ?  
 Let him, ~~your husband~~, save you if he can.  
 Bird of the wild, that tremblest to behold  
 The hovering hawk, what canst thou hope, long marked  
 My prey ? I bear thee with me to *Śrī Parvata*,  
 There to consign thee to a painful death,  
 Torn piecemeal—victim of my just revenge.

(*Carries off Málátí.*)

*Maday.* (*Coming forward.*) I will even follow Málátí.

Ha ! Málátí.

*Lav.* (*Enters.*) 'Tis I, Lavangiká.

*Maday.* How ! have you seen the princess ?

*Lav.* I have not.

Scarce had we left the garden's boundaries,  
 When hearing the increasing noise, the youth  
 Sprang speedily away, and in an instant

\* An unlucky omen in a female—a lucky one in men.

Was lost amidst the throng : in vain I followed,  
 And thought it better to retrace my steps.  
 As I returned, I heard from every house  
 Regret for Makaranda and his friend—  
 The citizens were grieving for their fate.  
 The king, they said, had been informed the youths  
 Had borne away the daughter of the minister,  
 And furiously incensed, had sent his guards  
 To seize the fugitives—himself awaiting  
 Upon the palace-terrace their return.

*Maday.* Ah me, unhappy ! I have heard my death.

*Lav.* But where is Málátí ?

*Maday.* She went to watch

The road you should return. I then pursued  
 Her steps, but have not seen her since. Most likely  
 She has gone into the garden.

*Lav.* Let us seek her. Hold ! who comes here ?

'Tis ~~Kalahamśa~~ : quick, your news.

*Enter KALAHAMŚA.\**

*Kal.* We have got well out of the scuffle ! Oh, dear me !  
 I think I now see the glittering gleam of the polished sabres  
 flashing in the moonlight—a pretty but awful appearance : and  
 then what a tumult from the hostile force ! Assailed by the  
 irresistible, merciless, and active Makaranda, they fled in dis-  
 may and confusion, with a clamour which filled the whole  
 space of heaven, like that emitted by the tossing waves of  
*Kálinđi*† when they were turned from their course by the  
 mighty plough of *Balaráma*, in fulfilment of the menace

\* In the original the women quit the stage searching for Málátí, and Kalahamśa enters and tells the story to the audience, which is a very clumsy, and Chinese mode of conducting the plot. A short speech of two has, therefore, been introduced to connect his narrative with the business of the piece.

† The *Yamuná* or *Jumna*.

that wine had dictated.\* I shall not forget either the prowess of my master Mádhava. He soon cleared the road of the soldiers: they ran with no little speed, those who could, while covering the road with heaps of various weapons, thrown away in their flight from the concentrated thunder-stroke of his formidable arm. The king has truly a regard for merit. His eye dwelt with complacency on the lovely countenances of Mádhava and Makaranda, as they stood before him on the terrace, whither, after the affray was composed by the monarch's attendants, they had been respectfully conducted. Having heard their rank and connections from me, the youths received every honour; and his majesty turning to Bhúriyasu and Nandana, who stood nigh, their faces as black as ink with rage and disappointment, said to them very condescendingly: "How now! are you not content with kinsmen such as these, ornaments of the world, eminent in worth and descent, and handsome as the new moon?" So saying, he withdrew to the interior, and Mádhava and Makaranda were dismissed. They are now coming, and I have been sent on before to carry the tidings to the pious dame.

*Law.* (To *Madayantiká*.) Delightful news for you, nor less acceptable

To our dear Málátí: let us haste to find her,

[*Exeunt severally.*]

*Enter MÁDHAVA and MAKARANDA.*

*Mádh.* I cannot choose but marvel at thy prowess,

So more than mortal—breaking thy way resistless

Through all opposing ranks; scattering the timid,

\* *Balaráma* having paid a visit to his friends and relations at *Gokula*, spent two months there chiefly in the society of the *Gopis* or nymphs of that district. On one occasion, being desirous of bathing in the *Jumná* from which he was a little way remote, he summoned the river to his presence. *Yamuná* refused to come, on which *Balaráma*, being elevated with wine, vowed he would compel her, and accordingly dragged her to him with his ploughshare, the weapon he usually wielded, and only let the river go again upon the promise of future good behaviour.—*Bhágavata-Purána*, x. 65.

And levelling the fiercest with thy arm,  
On either hand the frightened troops retired,  
As forced my friend a path amidst the wave  
Of battle, tossing with innumerable heads.

*Mak.* I do foresee the valiant will lose credit  
With their fair nymphs, who in these festal nights,  
Irradiated with the lunar beam,  
Pledge deep the wine-cup, and impatiently  
Court amorous dalliance from their lords returned.  
They will declare that men are pithless grown,  
When they shall find how ill the limbs are tuned  
To love, crushed, bruised, and mangled by thy vigour.

*Mádh.* We must not be unmindful of the clemency  
The king displayed, whose favour overlooked  
So readily our offences. Come, I long  
To hear the story Kalahāṁśaka  
Has told, I know full well, to both the damsels.  
You must prepare to tell the tale again,  
Whilst Madayantikā declines her head  
Veiling her eyes with modesty, afraid  
To meet the sidelong smiling glance of Málatí.\*  
Here is the garden gate.\*

[*They enter.*]

*Mádh.* How! all deserted!

*Mak.* Alarmed, no doubt, at hearing our return  
Was intercepted, they must have dispersed,  
And hid themselves amid the garden shades.  
Search we about.

*They search, and enter LAVANGIKÁ and MADAYANTIKÁ.*

*Lav.* Ho, Madayantiká!

Here's Málatí. Ah no! yet fate is favourable;  
The princely youths return.

\* Laughing at Madayantiká, say the commentators, as the cause of so much disturbance. There is some confusion in the text and comment with regard to the speakers of this and the preceding speech.

*Mak. and Mádh.* But where is Málátí?

*Lav.* Where Málátí? Alas! we thought the tread  
Of feet bespoke her here.

*Mádh.* My heart misgives me—

My mind, on that dear maid alone intent,  
Desponds, and all my inmost soul gives way.  
My left eye throbs, and then these words—ah me!  
What hope remains?—she's lost to me for ever!

*Maday.* When you had left us, Málátí despatched  
The dame's attendants to their pious mistress—  
Layangiká she bade convey her prayers  
To her loved lord, to shun all needless peril.  
Next, anxious for your tidings, she herself  
Went forth to watch the road; and since that time  
I saw her not. We were even now engaged  
In quest of her, amidst the shady groves,  
When we encountered you.

*Mádh.* My dearest Málátí,  
How many thoughts of evil omen crowd  
Upon my spirit! If 'tis in sport thou hidest,  
Forego the barbarous pastime; if in anger,  
Behold me humbled. If thou wouldst try my love,  
The test is undergone: oh, yield reply;  
My heart can bear no more—now thou art cruel!

*Women.* O dearest friend, where art thou?

*Mak. (To Mádhava.)* Do not yield  
Thus to despair—uncertain of her loss.

*Mádh.* Oh, think what agony she must have suffered,  
In terror for my safety.

*Mak.* That may be.  
But we have not yet thought to seek  
The venerable priestess.

*Women.* Let us fly to her.

*Mádh.* Yes, let us haste.

*Mak. (Apart.)* If we should find the damsel with the dame,  
'Tis well; if not, I tremble for her life.

Alas! too often is the happiness  
That kindred, friends, or lovers taste, as brief  
As lightning's transient glare.\*

\* So Shakespeare says of the happiness of lovers : it is,  
" Brief as the lightning in the collied night."

And again, of the interchange of vows between *Romeo* and *Juliet*, it is  
" Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be  
Ere one can say it lightens."

END OF THE EIGHTH ACT.

## ACT IX.

## THE VINDHYAN MOUNTAINS.

*Enter SAUDÁMINÍ.*

From the tall mount *Śrī-Śaila*,\* I, Saudáminí,  
 Have sought the royal city *Padmāvati*,  
 And now the steps of Mádhava pursue.  
 Unable to endure the scenes where late  
 His Málatí was lost, the youth is wandering,  
 Attended by his ever faithful friend,  
 Amidst these rugged paths and rocky valleys.

*(Lights.)*

How wide the prospect spreads—mountain and rock,  
 Towns, villages, and woods, and glittering streams !  
 There where the *Párá* and the *Sindhu* wind,  
 The towers and temples, pinnacles and gates,  
 And spires of *Padmāvati*,† like a city

\* This is precisely in the style of one of the prologues of Euripides, who, as Brumoy observes, thought it expedient that a leading character should announce himself to the audience as speedily as possible, or according to Boileau, *Qu'il déclarât son nom, et dît, Je suis Oreste ou bien Agamemnon*. The Hindu writer is, however, less minute than the Grecian, who makes his characters not only introduce themselves, but their connections, to the audience. The Chinese historical drama offends by the same self-enunciation of the person and purposes of the character, much more extravagantly and constantly than the Hindu.

† I have in other places identified *Padmāvati* with *Ujjayini*, but I fear upon insufficient grounds, and there are some serious objections to their identity. If they were the same, the city must have been situated much nearer to the mountains than at present, from the description here given. The old city, however, lay two miles north of the present, according to Sir J. Malcolm ; Dr Hunter says one ; and there must consequently have been

Precipitated from the skies, appear,  
 Inverted in the pure translucent wave.  
 There flows *Lavana's* frolic stream, whose groves,  
 By early rains refreshed, afford the youth  
 Of *Padmāvati* pleasant haunts, and where  
 Upon the herbage brightening in the shower  
 The heavy-uddered kine contented browse—  
 Hark! how the banks of the broad *Sindhu* fall,  
 Crashing, in the undermining current.  
 Like the loud voice of thunder-laden clouds,  
 The sound extends, and like *Heramba's*\* roar,  
 As deepened by the hollow echoing caverns,  
 It floats reverberating round the hills.  
 Those mountains coated with thick clustering woods  
 Of fragrant *sandal*† and the ripe *mālūra*,‡

a still older Ougein in a more southerly direction, if not more to the east also. The *Pārd* and the *Madhumati* named below appear to be the same, as each unites with the *Sindhu* or *Sindh*. If either, or both, intend the *Siprā* the river that now washes Ougein, it is difficult to conceive how that could have united with the *Sindh*, if by that river the *Kali Sindh* of the present day be intended. The only confluence in the vicinity of Ougein now is that of the *Seeresepty* (*Sarasvati*), and *Siprā*, about five miles to the south. The *Chota Sindh* falls into the *Siprā* a long way to the north, and the larger *Sindh* flows into the *Chumbul*. It is probable, however, that the situation of *Padmāvati* must be looked for more to the south, somewhere in the modern Aurungabad or Berar. It may be intended for the *Padma-nagara*, the place of the poet's nativity, but none of the names of the rivers in its vicinity are traceable in modern maps.

\* A name of *Gaṇeśa*, who having the head, is supposed to have the voice of an elephant.

† The tree specified in the text is the *chandana*, which usually signifies *sandal*; but the commentators intimate, what Dr Roxburgh (*Flora Indica*) confirms, that the white or true *sandal* only grows on the mountains of Malabar or the Malaya mountains. The commentators suppose the *Rakta-Chandana* may be the red sanders (*Pterocarpus santalinus*); but perhaps the tree intended may be the *santalum* or *syrium myrtifolium*, which grows in the Northern Circars, and which Dr Roxburgh considers a strongly-marked variety of the Malabar *sandal* tree.—*Flora Indica*, 2. 464.

‡ A fruit-tree commonly called *bel* (*Egle marmelos*).

Recall to memory the lofty mountains  
That southward stretch, where *Goddvart*  
Impetuous flashes through the dark deep shade  
Of skirting forests, echoing to her fury—  
Where meet the *Sindhu* and the *Madhumati*,  
The holy fane of *Swarhavinu*\* rises,  
Lord of *Bhavánt*, whose illustrious image  
Is not of mortal fabric. (*Bowing.*) Hail ! all hail !  
Creator of the universal world. Bestower  
Of all good gifts. Source of the sacred *Vedas* ;  
God of the crescent-crested diadem. Destroyer  
Of love's presumptuous power. Eldest lord  
And teacher of mankind, all glory be to thee !

(*Going.*)

This mountain is, in truth, a grateful scene.  
The peaks are blackened with dew dropping clouds,  
And pleased the peafowl shriek along the groves.  
The ponderous rocks upbear the tangled bowers,  
Where countless nests give brightness to the  
gloom.

The inarticulate whine of the young bears  
Hisses and mutters through the caverned hills ;  
And cool, and sharp, and sweet, the incense spreads,  
Shed from the boughs the elephant's tusk has sundered.

(*Looking.*)

'Tis noon : the lapwing† for the cassia's‡ shade,

\* This was likely to be a *Linga*, for which form of worship *Ujein* was particularly celebrated about the period of the Mohammedan invasion, and probably long before. Of the particular deity or *linga*, however, here alluded to, no mention elsewhere has been traced, nor are the Pandits acquainted with any legend relating to it. The name implies the drop (*vindu*) of gold (*svarâa*).

† The *koyashtika*, which, as the commentators say, is a synonyme of the *tittibha* or lapwing. It is also said to imply the *kowa*, meaning perhaps the crow.

‡ The *cassia fistula*.

From the *Gambhārti*\* wings its way. The pelican,†  
 Whose beak has sipped the acid fruit ‡ beside  
 The stream, hastes now to plunge amidst its waters.  
 The *gallinule* creeps panting to the hollow  
 The *Tiniśa*§ presents, and lower down,  
 Amidst the woods, the wild fowl make reply  
 To the soft murmuring of the mournful dove,  
 As in her nest she pours her frequent song.  
 Enough ! I now will to the youths, and offer them  
 Such consolation as I may. [Exit.

Enter MĀDHAVA and MAKARANDA.

*Mak.* How dreary is the state, when nor the mind  
 Dare cherish hope, nor may indulge despair.  
 Like helpless brutes, fate whirls us round at will,  
 And ever plunges us in new misfortune.  
*Mādh.* Ah Mālatī, where art thou ? How so soon  
 Couldst thou desert me, ere my truth was known ?  
 Remorseless maid, relent—behold my sorrows !  
 How canst thou prove thus cruel to that Mādhava,  
 Once so beloved ! Behold me ! I am he,  
 On whom thy hand, bound with the golden thread,||

\* The *gambhārti* is a tree (*Gmelina arborea*).

† The *pūrtikā*, which is considered by some to be the same with the *panikauri*, which, according to Buchanan, as quoted in Carey's Bengali Dictionary, is a kind of pelican (*Pelecanus fuscicollis*). In the vocabularies it appears as a synonyme of *nāsachinnā*, or the cleft-nose, commonly *Nak-chhālī*. But what bird is intended by that appellation is not known, unless it be a kind of Toucan, or horn-bill. According to some authorities *Pūrtikā* is considered synonymous with *Kumbhīra-makshikā*, the crocodile fly, commonly *Pankhī* or *Patavīngā*—a large moth or butterfly.

‡ The name in the text is *Āśmantaka*, which is one synonyme of *Spondias mangifera*, or hog-plum. It is also a synonyme of *Viraña*, *Andropogon muricatus*, and of other plants ; but that intended by the author is a leguminous plant, as the bird is said to have tasted the *simbi* of the plant, the pod or legume. Another synonyme is *Śinśāpa* or *Śiśu*, *Dalbergia ougeiniensis*.

§ The *Tiniśa* is a tree, the name of which has not been ascertained : carriage-wheels are made of its wood.

|| Part of the marriage ceremony consists in tying a string or thread round the wrist of the bride.

Conferred in other days embodied bliss.  
 Alas! my friend, where in the world again  
 Shall equal tenderness be found? I long  
 Endured with withering limbs, like drooping flow'rets,  
 The feverish pangs of love, till in the end,  
 Unable further to sustain the conflict,  
 I was content to cast away my life  
 Like worthless grass. What then remained for me  
 But to secure with gentle violence  
 That precious hand? Before the marriage rite,  
 Ere I had dared to hope, you may recall  
 My still increasing passion, sealed with tears,  
 Emaciate limbs, and heart-distracting anguish.  
 Such as I was, I am; and still my mind  
 Is tossed with agony. How strange it is,  
 This heart, that sorrow lacerates, does not break;  
 This frame, that sinks with anguish, cannot lose  
 Its conscious being; on my vitals preys  
 A burning fire, yet turns them not to ashes;  
 And fate, that piecemeal tears me, spares my life! \*

*Mak.* As fierce as destiny, the flaming sun  
 Accords but ill with your exhausted strength.  
 Let us here rest awhile upon the marge  
 Of this wide lake, across whose shallow waters,  
 Cool with the spray, and fragrant with the odours  
 Gleaned from the yet young lotus, gently blows  
 The fresh and friendly breeze. It will revive you.

(*They sit—Makaranda continues, to himself.*)

I will endeavour to divert his thoughts.  
 (*Aloud.*) My friend, a moment interrupt your tears.  
 Behold awhile the beauties of this lake,  
 Where on its slender stem the lotus trembles,  
 Brushed by the passing swan, as on he sails,  
 Singing his passion. (*Mādhava jumps up.*)

\* This passage occurs word for word in the original, in the *Uttara-Rāma-Charitra*.—See translation, p. 334.

*Mak.* He heeds me not, and now would hence. My friend,  
 One instant pause—taste the delightful perfume  
 That o'er the wave the bending *bayas*\* scatters,  
 Or jasmine† clustering round the flowery shore.  
 Observe, how smile the mountains, thickly set  
 With budding *kutajas*,‡ up to the very peaks,  
 Where stretches dark the canopy of clouds,  
 Inspiring rapture in the dancing peafowl.  
 Thick on the hill's broad bosom the *kadamba* §  
 Shows bright with countless blossoms: on the summit  
 Rest the black clouds in lengthening line: the streams  
 Descend through rows of budding *ketakas*,||  
 And all the waving woods now laugh, emblazoned  
 With the *śilindhra* ¶ and the *lodhra* \*\* flowers.

*Mādh.* I mark, my friend, the distant woods present  
 A beauteous sight—but what of that? Ah me!  
 What else should thought suggest? The days approach  
 When the long line of clouds shall shed on earth  
 Their amaranthine drops, trembling in the breeze  
 That from the east comes powerful, and embued  
 With the rich odours of the *sāl*†† and *arjuna*,—‡‡

\* The *bayas* or *bent*, a kind of cane (*Calamus Rotang*).

† *Yūthikā*, great flowered jasmine (*J. grandiflorum*). It is also a name of a creeping kind of jasmine (*Jauriculatum*).

‡ The *kutaja* is a small tree (*Wrightea antidysenterica*).

§ The *kadamba* has been before alluded to as the *naudea cadamba*, a large and ornamental tree. The corollets of the flower are numerous, forming a large, perfectly globular, beautiful orange-coloured head, with the large white-clubbed stamens projecting.—*Flor. Indica*, 2. 121.

|| The *ketaka* or *ketakī* has been already noticed as a flower with a strong odour (*Pandanus odoratissimus*).

¶ The *śilindhra* is a tree, the name of which is not yet to be found in botanical works on Indian plants.

\*\* The *lodhra* or *lodh* is a tree (*symplocos racemosa*), the astringent bark of which is used in dyeing and making ink.

†† The *sāla* is a valuable timber-tree (*Shorea robusta*).

‡‡ A kind of tree (*Pentaptera arjuna*).

Those days that boast the grateful interchange  
 Of heat and moisture, and the fragrant breath  
 The earth bestows, sprinkled with genial showers.  
 Ah! Málátí, how can I bear to contemplate  
 The stooping clouds, as purple as the blossoms  
 Of young *tamla*\* trees; the rain-drops trembling  
 Before the cooling gale; the joyful cry  
 That echoes round, as pleased the peafowl hail  
 The bow of heaven propitious to their loves?

(*Faints.*)

*Mak.* How hapless is the state of my dear friend!  
 My heart of adamant mould could feel  
 Some taste of pleasure—now, alas, all hope  
 For Mádhava is lost. How void of sense  
 He lies! Ah! Málátí, how canst thou be  
 Thus unrelenting? Once for him you scorned  
 Your friends and ventured boldly. He has done  
 No wrong to thee; then why this stern desertion?  
 He does not breathe. Fate robs me of my happiness.  
 My heart is rent—my fibres fall apart.  
 The world is blank. I burn with inward fires—  
 My soul sinks plunged into the glooms of hell,  
 And dim obscurity veils every sense.  
 What shall I do? The gentle source of pleasure  
 To friendship's heart—the orb whose radiance shed  
 Ambrosia on the eyes of Málátí—the happiness  
 Of Makaranda—the bright ornament  
 Of all the world, now perishes. Alas!  
 My friend, my Mádhava, thou wast to me  
 The *sandal* of my form, the autumnal moon  
 Of these fond eyes, and rapture to my heart.  
 Now am I slain—untimely fate uproots  
 A life that knew no other wish than thee—  
 Remorseless, deign to smile upon thy friend.

\* A tree remarkable for black flowers (*Xanthochymus pictorius*).

Speak to me ; say, dost thou not know thy friend,  
Thy fond and faithful friend, thy Makaranda ?

(*Mádhava appears to recover.*)

Delightful shadows shedding on the world  
New life—the cool refreshing drops that fall  
From yon cærulean\* cloud revive my friend.

*Mádh.* (*Recovering.*) Where in this thicket may I hope to find  
An envoy to my love ? Ha ! yonder winds  
Around the mountain's brow the gathering cloud,  
Black as the tall *tamdla*. As it stoops  
From its high course, it pours its tribute down  
Into the river bed, that gliding laves  
The ebon *jambú* groves laden with fruit.

(*Rises and bows.*)

Thy form the lightning lovingly entwines ;†

\* The expression is *Achira-dhauta-rāja-patta-ruchira-māhsala-chhavi*, shades of the tint of *Rāja-patta* which has not long been cleaned. This, the commentators say, implies a light and clear blue ; but why, does not appear. The *Rāja-patta* is properly a royal fillet or tiara. *Jagaddhara* says it means *Kheti* ; and *Malanka* explains it *Ráyati-prastara* or *Ráyati* stone. But neither of these words are found in any dictionary, Hindu or Bengali, nor can the pandits explain them.

† An address to a cloud as a messenger to a beloved object is a standing rule in Hindu poetry. A lengthened supplication of such a character I have given to the public in the *Megha-Dúta*, or Cloud-Messenger, the celebrity of which poem probably made such kind of invocation commonplace. We have, however, a similar address in a poet of modern Europe ; and although *Bhavabhúti* may have borrowed from *Kalidasa*, we cannot suppose *Schiller* was under a similar obligation, when, in his *Maria Stuart*, Mary addresses the clouds :

*Eilende Wolken, Segler der Lüfte,  
Wer mit euch wanderte, mit euch schiffte,  
Grüßet mir freundlich mein Jugendland.  
Ich bin gefangen, ich bin in Banden,  
Ach ! ich habe kein' andern Gesandten ;  
Frei in Lüften ist eure Bahn :  
Ihr seid nicht dieser Königin unterthan.*

Light clouds, ye barks of air,  
Who with ye sails or flies ?  
To my youth's home, oh bear

Thy coming, thirsty *chātakas*\* proclaim ;  
 The east wind fans thee with its gentle breath ;  
 And *Indra's* bow irradiates thy course.  
 Hark ! with deep voice he answers, and the sound,  
 Mixed with the peacock's raptured cry reverberates  
 Along the echoing caves. He bids me speak.—  
 Majestic cloud—if haply as thou roamest  
 Free on thy airy path, thou shouldst behold  
 My love ! allay the conflicts of her mind.  
 Tell her her Mādhava's distress ; but heed,  
 You do not snap the slender thread of hope  
 That now alone sustains her fragile life.

He onward bends his course : I too will hence. (*Going.*)

*Mak.* Alas ! the reason of my noble friend  
 Is clouded by insanity. Pious dame,  
 Observe his state, and lend thy guardian aid.

*Mādh.* How now ! the beauty of my love I view  
 In these young buds. Her eye the deer display—  
 The elephant has stolen her gait—her grace  
 The waving creeper shows—she has been slain,  
 And all her charms are scattered through the wild.  
 My love ! my Mālatī ! (*He faints.*)

*Mak.* Obdurate heart, why break'st thou not, afflicted  
 By Mādhava's affliction—as my friend,  
 The shrine of all desert, lord of my life,  
 The fellow of my childhood's sports, in youth  
 My fond associate, thus laments his love.

*Mādh.* (*Sighing and rising.*) Such close similitude the hand  
 of *Brahmā*

---

My heart's recording sighs—  
 In captive bonds I lonely pine  
 Nor other envoy now is mine,  
 Save ye, who freely track your way,  
 Nor this tyrannic queen obey.

There are other obvious imitations of *Kālidāsa*, in the original text both of the *Megha-Dūta* and *Vikramorvaśī*.

\* A bird which is said to drink no water but rain.

Creates but sparingly—it must be so.  
 Ho ! ye who tenant these high-towering rocks  
 And leafy woods, I call to you ; awhile  
 Grant me attention.\* Tell me, have you seen,  
 Amidst these wilds a nymph of loveliest beauty,  
 Or know ye where she strays ? I will describe  
 Her charms. Love rages tyrant in her bosom,  
 But lavishes his bounties on her form.—  
 Alas ! the peafowl, as he dances wild  
 With rapture, drowns my sorrows with his cry—  
 With rolling eyeballs the *chakora*† flies  
 After his mate—the ape his female's cheeks  
 Besmears with flowery dust. Whom should I sue to ?  
 Vain the request unseasonably proffered.  
 There, leaning on the *rohi's*‡ hollow stem, the elephant  
 Wearied supports his trunk upon his mate ;  
 With the sharp points of his vast tusks he rubs  
 The corners of her eyes ; he fans her form  
 With his broad ears, and thrusts into her mouth  
 The broken fragments of the incense bough.  
 How blest the master of the forest herd !  
 But yon dejected animal bewails  
 His absent female. To the muttering clouds  
 He breathes no murmured echo—from the lake  
 He gleans no grateful fodder, and he roams  
 With humbled brow, where silent sits the bee,  
 Deprived the nectar of the frontal juice.—  
 Enough of this despondence ! I will hence.  
 This is, indeed, the proud exulting monarch

\* The commentator is prosaic enough to assert Mādhava addresses the animals of the forest. It may be so ; but the Hindu system authorises an appeal to the *Sthala-Devatās* and *Vana-Devatās*, *genii* of the soil and the forest, to the *Fauns* and *Dryads*, who preside over the mountain and the wood.

† The red-legged or Greek partridge (*Tetrao rufus*).

‡ A tree (*Andersonia rohitaka*).

Of the huge herd : his mighty roar invites  
 Grateful his willing mate ; down his broad cheek  
 The viscid fluid sheds such cooling odour  
 As from the newly ripe *kadamba* breathes.  
 He rends away the lotus leaf, and stem,  
 And roots, and filaments, as in the lake.  
 He madly plunges, frightening from their nests  
 The osprey and the heron,\* and to the tune  
 Of his ferocious love, his ponderous ears  
 Waved dancing, lash the water into foam.  
 I will approach him.—Sovereign of the wild,  
 Thy youthful prowess merits praise no less  
 Than thine ingenuous fondness for thy mate.  
 With water fragrant with the rich perfume,  
 Drawn from the flowery lake, thou wastest down  
 The savoury morsels of the lotus stalk,  
 With which thou erst hadst fed her—then in sport  
 Thou scatterest with thy trunk the silvery spray  
 Upon her brow ?—Ah shame ! why wav'st thou not  
 The straight-stemmed lotus over her, as a shade  
 Against the sun ?—Ah me ! upon the brute  
 I waste the hours due unto my friend.  
 Yet Makaranda I lament the most  
 In this, I grieve alone—nor would I taste  
 Of any pleasure that thou couldst not share.  
 Perish the day that is not spent with thee  
 And with my Mālatī ! False are the joys  
 That spring from any source but her and thee.  
*Mak.* Alas ! amidst his wanderings he recalls  
 The fervour of his friendship, and some chord  
 Awakes his love, though reckless of my presence.  
 ✓ (*Advances.*) Behold me here ! your faithful, sorrowing  
 friend.  
*Mādh.* My friend, can it be true ? Oh, let me be

\* Or, more correctly, the *adrasa* or Indian crane.

Convinced by thine embrace. Alas, I die.

I have no hope, my Málatí is lost! (*Faints.*)

*Muk.* (*Looking.*) Alas! the consciousness that my embrace

Had waked, again has flown—what hope is left me!

Alone, the sad conviction now survives

My friend is lost to me. Ah, Mádhava,

I now may banish all those needless fears

For your tranquillity, my anxious heart

Has in its love unceasing entertained.

Ah, happier were the moments of distress

That still evinced perception. All is over;

And now this body is a barren load,

Life is congealed, the faculties are dim,

And all the world a blank. Time is the source

Of ceaseless anguish, and the living world

Cold, dead, and cheerless, now that thou art gone.

Now what have I to do, beholding thus

The fate of Mádhava? It shall be so—

From this tall mountain summit will I plunge

Into the stream, the herald of my friend,

And glad precede him to the shades below.\*

(*Approaching and looking at Mádhava.*)

Is this the form I have so oft embraced

Insatiate, and whose grace the eye of Málatí,

Bewildered with a love till then unknown,

Delighted drank? How wonderful, combined

Such countless merits with such early years.

Upon the world's tiara didst thou shine

The glittering gem; and now thou fall'st, a prey

To death—like the full moon to *Ráhu's* jaws

Consigned—or like the volumed cloud, thin scattered

Before the driving breeze; or like the tree,

\* Although not in the text, this expression is perfectly justifiable; for the Hindu mythology accords precisely with the Greek in sending the souls of the dead to receive judgment in the infernal regions; and according to the sentence of their judge, they are thence conveyed to *Tartarus* or *Elysium*, to *Naraka* or *Swarga*, according to their evil or good deeds.

That ere it puts its goodliest blossoms forth,  
 Consumes to ashes in the forest's blaze.  
 Let me once more embrace him, and address  
 My last farewell to my expiring friend.  
 Shrine of pure knowledge and of noblest worth,  
 Lord of the life of Málátí; reflection  
 Of all surpassing loveliness; divinity  
 Of female hearts; autumnal moon, that swayed  
 The tide of friendship's main, and charmed the days  
 Of Makaranda and the pious priestess—  
 My friend; my Mádhava, accept this last,  
 This fond embrace, from him whose life began  
 Before thou wast, and who now terminates  
 His blighted days. A little while he lives—  
 And do not thou forbid his fixed design.  
 Through life I have partaken of thy fortune,  
 And drank in childhood of thy mother's milk;  
 It must not be, that thou shalt quaff alone  
 The sad libations of thy sorrowing kin.

*(Leaves him and retires.)*

Deep underneath the precipice the stream  
 Flows rapid. Mighty lord of *Gaurí*, hail!  
 Grant me with Mádhava such future birth,  
 That, as in this life, I again may be,  
 In that to come, his follower and friend.

*(Going to precipitate himself, is withheld by Saudamini.)*

Forbear, my son! forego your desperate purpose.

*Mak.* And who art thou, that seek'st to stay my will?

*Saud.* Art thou not Makaranda?

*Mak.* Let me go,

I am that luckless wretch!

*Saud.* In me behold

The mistress of supernal power,\* and see

The vestiges of Málátí. *(Shows the bakula garland.)*

\* Or, I am a *Yogini*, one who by the practice of the *yoga* has acquired supernatural powers.

*Mak.* How! lives she?

*Saud.* Do not fear. But what insanity

Is this, and how unwelcome to your friend?—

Where is he?

*Mak.* With despair o'ercome, even now

I left him—let us seek him—haste!

*Mádh.* (*Recovering.*) Who wakes

My soul to sorrow once again—the wind,

Scattering the new and heavy-laden clouds,

Regardless of my woes, has broke my slumbers.

*Mak.* Blest sight, my friend revives!

*Saud.* (*Looking at Mádhava, then apart.*) The forms of both

These youths has Málatí with truth described.

*Mádh.* Hail, eastern gale! dissolve the dropping clouds,

And gratify the longing *chátaka*—

Arouse the peafowl's rapture, and expand

The blossoms of the *ketaki*—awhile,

The absent lover, lost to sense, forgot

His misery; thou again hast called his soul

To conscious agony: what wouldst thou more?

*Mak.* The all-pervading wind diffuses life

To creatures animate.

*Mádh.* Celestial breeze,

Bear, with the fragrant odours thou hast wrung

From the *kadamba* blossoms, to my love,

The life of Mádhava—or rather breathe

From her, impregnate with the cooling perfume

Of her delicious form—thou art alone

My hope.

(*Bows with joined hands applied to his forehead.\**)

*Saud.* This is the season to present

The well-known garland. (*Throws it over his hands.*)

*Mádh.* Ha! the wreath I wove

\* In the *anjali*, or respectful obeisance, the head is slightly bowed, the palms of the hands are brought together and raised laterally to the middle of the forehead, so that the tips of the thumbs only are in contact with it.

Of *bakula* flowers, amidst the sacred shades  
 Of *Káma's* temple, and long fondly worn  
 Upon the bosom of my best beloved.  
 It is the same—this is the part  
 Lavangiká was pleased to hear my Málátí  
 Pretend was strung awry; a mere pretext,  
 To veil the irrepressible delight,  
 Her radiant countenance too plain revealed.

(*Jumps up.*)

Now Málátí, behold! ah no, you heed not  
 My hapless state—my parting breath escapes,  
 My heart desponds—my body is on fire,  
 And darkness spreads around me—oh, be quick;  
 You need not mock my sorrow—cast upon me  
 One bliss-diffusing glance—oh, be not pitiless.

(*Looking round, then at the garland.*)

How did she give me this—welcome, dear wreath,  
 The favourite of my love, and long her friend.  
 Oh, whencesoever borne, welcome, most welcome!  
 When on that gentle form, the scorching flame  
 Of love resistless preyed, and all her maidens  
 Despaired—thy grateful succour saved the days  
 Of Málátí,—she clasped thee to her bosom,  
 And dreamt she pressed her lover to her heart.  
 Well I recall thy various passages  
 Between my neck and that of my beloved,  
 Engendering tenderness, exciting hope,  
 And animating passion's glowing fires.

(*Puts his garland to his heart and faints.*)

*Mak.* Revive, my friend. (*Fanning him.*)

*Mádh.* Ha, Makaranda!

Dost thou not see how Málátí's affection  
 Is sealed with her fair hand—how chanced it? say,  
 Dost thou not know?

*Mak.* This holy dame has brought  
 These traces of the maid.

*Mádh.* (*Bowing.*) With favouring ear  
Receive my prayers,—oh, tell me, Málátí,  
Say, does she live?

*Saud.* Be of good cheer, my son;  
She lives.

*Mádh.* How, where?—oh, speak!

*Saud.* Some while ago it chanced,  
*Aghoraghánta* at *Kardád's* shrine  
Fell by the arm of Mádhava, in rescue  
Of his fair maid.

*Mádh.* Enough! I know the whole.

*Mak.* How so?

*Mádh.* *Kápalakuṇḍalá*, his partner—

*Mak.* Is it e'en so?

*Saud.* My son conjectures rightly.

*Mak.* Alas! how beauteous did the union show  
Of the bright moonlight and the lotus bed,  
Till, like a dark unseasonable cloud,  
Fate frowning came to intercept their joys.

*Mádh.* Into what dreadful hands has Málátí  
Now fallen!—to what exposed!—O lovely maid,  
How couldst thou bear the grasp unpitying  
Of the fierce fiend—like the pale struggling moon  
By hideous meteor seized? *Kápalakuṇḍalá*,  
Respect her tender form—repress thy spirit  
Malign, and learn benevolence—the flow'ret  
By nature delicate, should not be crushed  
With blows, but gently twined around the brow.

*Saud.* Enough! be calm. Remorseless as she is,  
She dares not harm the maid—I will prevent her.

*Mádh. and Mak.* (*Bowing.*) Accept our thanks. Oh say, to  
what we owe

Thy friendly care?

*Saud.* It is enough, at present,  
To learn, that in your cause I will exert  
The powerful knowledge, mystic rites and prayers,

Devout observance, and a sainted teacher,  
Have armed me with. Come, Mádhava, attend me.

*(Takes hold of Mádhava, and they disappear.)*

*Mak.* Astonishing reverse! the fearful gloom  
Yields to the lightning flash of hope, and instant  
The cheated eye resumed its wonted faculty.

*(Looks round.)*

How now, my friend not here! what can this be?  
The dame is powerful in her magic rites,  
But this alarms me. From one fear escaped,  
Another comes to agitate my heart;  
My mind is tossed amidst delight and dread,  
And doubts one moment caused, subside the next.  
I'll seek the priestess, who amidst the woods  
Is roaming with her friends, and to her ear  
Impart these wondrous chances.

*[Exit.]*

END OF THE NINTH ACT.

## ACT X.

ANOTHER PART OF THE FOREST.

*Enter KÁMANDAKÍ, MADAYANTIKÁ, and LAVANGIKÁ.*

*Kám.* My pride, my child, my Málátí, where art thou ?  
 Oh, yield me a reply. ~~Your countless graces,~~  
 Your modesty, your elegance, your gentleness  
 Rise to my memory, consume my frame,  
 And rend my heart asunder. O my daughter,  
 I well recall your infant countenance,  
 Your pleasing prattle, and the transient tears  
 And smiles, that showed the young teeth budding forth.  
*Maday. and Lav.* O dearest friend, more radiant than the moon,  
 Ah, whither hast thou flown ? can fate assail,  
 Remorseless thus, thy form as delicate  
 As the *śirisha* blossoms, and pursue thee  
 Unfriended and alone ? O Mádhava !  
 Thy promised joys are blighted in this world.  
*Kám.* Alas, my children, in your fond embrace  
 And new delight, fate, like a rising gale,  
 That fells the tree and tender vine together,  
 Has struck ye to the ground.

*Lav.* Obdurate heart,  
 Despairing, still to torture me !  
*(Beats her breast, and falls on the ground.)*

*Maday.* Nay, do not yet  
 Yield to despair.

*Lav.* Alas, my life is bound  
 With bonds of adamant, and will not leave me.

*Kám.* My dear child,

From birth, Lavangiká was dear to thee,  
 And dost thou not compassionate her now ?  
 Disdaining life, deprived of thee, her days  
 Are fading into gloom, as fluttering sinks  
 The lamp no oil supplies.—How can'st thou quit  
 Kámandakí, within whose garb enfolded  
 Thy infant limbs to health and beauty grew ?  
 From the maternal breast wast thou confided,  
 A delicate plaything,\* to my guardian care,  
 At first to ply thy sports, but more advanced  
 To learn the duties of thy state : now grown  
 To years mature, I have beheld thee wedded  
 To a loved husband, picked from all the world.  
 More than a mother's claims upon thy love  
 Have I—ingrate, thou leav'st me to despair.  
 Ah me, I vainly hoped I should behold  
 A beauteous boy hang fondly at thy breast,  
 Or sport upon thy lap, his brow and forehead  
 White with protecting flour,† his lovely face  
 Brightened with causeless smiles.

*Lav.* Most holy dame,

I can no more endure this load of life :  
 This precipice relieves me of the burthen.  
 Grant me your blessing, that in after-life  
 I may once more behold my friend.

*Kám.* My daughter,

Life is alike unwelcome to my bosom,  
 Deprived of my dear children, and despair  
 Invades my heart ; but different merits claim  
 A different birth, and if we should not gain

\* Literary, an ivory doll ; *danta-pāṇchālikā* ; *danta* here meaning the tooth of the elephant.

† The powder of white mustard is applied to the top of the head and the forehead, and other parts of a new-born child, as a protection against evil spirits. A mixture of the same with oil and rice is scattered about in every quarter upon the commencement of a sacrifice, to keep off ghosts and fiends.

Reunion with our friends in days to come,  
Abandonment of present life would yield  
No fruit but vain repentance.

*Lav.* Be it so.

*Kám.* Daughter, Maḍayantiká.

*Maḍay.* Your commands—

If they direct me lead the way to death,  
Behold, I am prepared.

*Lav.* Dear friend, refrain

From self-destruction—keep me in your memory.

*Maḍay.* Away, I am not subject to your will.

*Kám.* (*Apart.*) Alas! there is no hope.

*Maḍay.* (*Apart.*) Dear husband, fare thee well.

*Lav.* This is the loftiest point, and far below

The Madhumatí twines its glittering zone.

*Kám.* Enough—our purpose brooks not of delay.

(*They are about to cast themselves down.*)

(*Without.*) Astonishing reverse!—the fearful gloom  
Yields to the lightning flash of hope.

*Kám.* Who comes?—

My son,

*Enter MAKARANDA.*

Without your friend!—say, how is this?

*Mak.* A dame of more than mortal powers has used  
Her art in our behalf.

(*Without.*) A fearful crowd is gathered—Bhúrivasu,  
Despising life and spurning worldly hopes,  
Since he has learned his daughter's death, repairs,  
To cast himself into the raging flames  
At Swarnávinḍu's shrine.—Alas, we all  
Shall mourn his fate.

*Lav. and Maḍay.* How short an interval  
Rejoiced those lovers in each other's sight!

*Kám. and Mak.* 'Tis most miraculous! what strange events  
This day alternate! Drops of fragrant sandal

And sharp-edged swords in the same shower commingle;  
 And sparks of flame, and streams of heavenly nectar,  
 Descend together from unclouded skies.  
 The life-restoring drug with poison blends,  
 And light and gloom ; and destiny entwines  
 The thunderbolt and lunar rays together.

*Mál.* (*Without.*) Dear father, hold ! Oh, let me view again  
 The lotus of thy countenance—oh, turn  
 Thy gaze upon thy child. How, for my sake,  
 Can'st thou desert thyself, the brilliant boast  
 Of an auspicious race, whose fame pervades  
 Both earth and heaven ? Ah, wherefore purpose thus  
 Again to plunge me into bitterest woe ?

*Kám.* My daughter, how is this ? Art thou redeemed  
 From death, once more to be exposed to peril ;  
 As lurk the demons of eclipse, to seize  
 The feeble moon scarce struggling out of darkness ?

*Lav.* Behold our friend !

*Enter MÁDHAVA carrying MÁLATÍ senseless.*

*Mádh.* Alas ! from danger rescued, has again  
 Fear fallen upon thee—who shall bar the gate  
 To shut out adverse destiny ?

*Mak.* My friend,  
 Where is the dame ?

*Mádh.* With her we hither speeded  
 Swift from *Śrī-Parvata* ; but when we heard  
 The news the forester imparted to us,  
 I missed her suddenly.

*Kám. and Mak.* O dame of power,  
 Befriend us still ; why hast thou disappeared ?

*Maday. and Lav.* My Málátí, I speak to thee, thy friend—  
 Priestess, preserve us ; still she is insensible ;  
 She does not breathe, her heart is still. Alas !  
 The sire and daughter are to each other,  
 In turn, the instrument of death.

*Kám.* My dear child !

*Mádh.* My love !

*Mak.* My friend !

*Kám.* (*Looking up.*) What welcome drops are these  
That fall from heaven to aid us ?

*Mádh.* She revives—

Long sighs relieve her labouring breast ; her heart  
Resumes its pulse ; her gentle eye unfolds ;  
And from unconscious stillness that dear face  
Once more expands, as at the dawn of day  
The lotus bares its bosom to the sun.

(*Behind.*) Deaf to the king's entreaties, and the prayers  
Of Nandana, though humbled at his feet,  
Upon the flaming marge, the minister  
By me has been prevented, and recalled  
To life and joy.

*Mádh. and Mak.* (*Looking up.*) Mark, holy dame—from heaven,  
The kind magician pours upon our hearts  
The nectar of her tidings : they surpass  
The virtue of the balmy shower.

*Kám.* Blest news !

*All.* Our happiness is now secure.

*Kám.* My child !

*Mál.* The priestess !

(*Falls at her feet. Kámandakt raises and embraces her.*)

*Kám.* Restored to life, my child, to life restore  
Your friends, and with your fond embraces, cool  
As lunar rays, reanimate existence  
In those who live for you.

*Mádh.* (*To Makaranda.*) My faithful friend,  
This breathing world may now be well endured.

*Mak.* In sooth, it may.

*Maday. and Lav.* Dear Málátí, confirm  
The happiness we see, by your embrace.

*Mál.* My dearest friends ! (*Embraces them.*)

*Kám.* Tell me, my sons, how chanced these strange events ?

*Mádh.* Our past misfortunes were the wrathful work  
 Kapálakuṇḍalá's revenge inspired ;  
 And that we 'scaped her toils, our thanks are due  
 To this propitious and all-powerful friend.

*Kám.* Aghoraghaṇṭa's death was then the source  
 Of these mischances !

*Maday. and Lav.* Strange vicissitude !  
 After repeated trials, adverse fate  
 In kindness terminates its chequered course.

*Enter SAUDÁMINÍ.*

*Sau. (To Kámandakt.)* Hail, holy dame !—your scholar pays  
 you homage.

*Kám.* Saudáminí, most welcome.

*Mádh. and Mak.* Then we owe  
 Our succour to the priestess : this, her first  
 Disciple—all is clear.

*Kám.* This is well done ;  
 And many a life preserved has sanctified thee.  
 'Tis long since we have met : dismiss this reverence,  
 And let me grateful press thee to my bosom.

*(Embraces her.)*

Thou hast deserved the praises of the world,  
 Whose lofty powers, the harvest of the seed  
 By early study sown, are shown by deeds  
 That shame the mightiest masters. \*

*Maday. and Lav.* Is this Saudáminí ?

*Mál.* It is : by her,  
 The friend and pupil of my pious guardian,  
 The fierce Kapálakuṇḍalá was foiled.  
 She bore me to her dwelling, and there leaving me

\* The expression is rather singular, "exceeding a *Bodhisattva*—a pious person endowed with miraculous powers, and who is considered as an inferior incarnation of *Buddha*. It is, however, in harmony with the character of *Kámandakt*, whose sanctity, and the respectful allusions to the *Bauddhas*, show that the play was composed before their decline.

Secure, conveyed the wreath of *bakula* flowers  
To snatch you from despair.

*Maday. and Lav.* She has, indeed,  
Been scarcely less propitious to us, than our old  
And reverend preceptress.

*Mádh. and Mak.* The bright gem  
That grants whatever is desired, demands  
The suppliant's prayer : the dame's assistance came  
All unsolicited.

*Sau. (Apart.)* These thanks oppress me.—  
Respected mistress, from the king I bear  
A letter to the youth—it was inscribed  
With Nandana's concurrence, and the assent  
Of Bhúriyasu.. (*Gives her a letter.*)

*Kám. (Takes it and reads.)*

"Unto all be health—  
"The king commands—We are well pleased to greet  
"A son in you, of noble race descended ;  
"Amongst the worthiest eminent, and late  
"From great calamity redeemed ; and more,  
"In love and grace to you, we do permit  
"Your well-loved friend to wed the youthful maid,  
"Whom first affection yielded to his hopes."  
You hear, my son ?

*Mádh.* I do, and all I wished,  
Thus hearing, have obtained.

*Mál.* The lingering dart  
Of fear is now extracted from our hearts.

*Lav.* The loves of Málatí and Mádhava  
Will now no more be thwarted.

*Mak.* See, where come  
Our other friends, and faithful Kalahansa.

*Enter AVALOKITÁ, BUDDHARAKSHITÁ, and KALAHANSA.*

*All. (Bowing.)* Glory to Kámandakí, the sage  
Perfector of all aims ! Glory to Mádhava,

The moon that sheds delight on Makaranda !  
Now Fate propitious smiles.

*Lav.* Who does not share  
This general joy ?

*Kám.* And that our story,  
Full of strange varied incidents, is closed  
In happiness, deserves congratulation.

*Sau.* And Devaráta and his ancient friend,  
Will see with joy their children now are joined  
In that affiance they so long projected.

*Mál. (Apart.)* Hey—how is this ?

*Mádh. and Mak. (To Kámandak.)* How sorts the dame's discourse  
With past events ?

*Lav. (Apart to Kám.)* What's to be said ?

*Kám. (To her.)* We need no longer fear  
The wrath of Nandana, now we obtain  
His sister's aid. (*Aloud.*) 'Tis even as you have heard.  
Whilst yet I taught your fathers, they agreed,  
That when their children came to years mature,  
Their hands should be united ; and they left  
Saudáminí and me to take those cares  
That might secure your union, hoping thus  
To shun the anger of exalted rank.

*Mál. (Apart.)* What marvellous secrecy !

*Mádh. and Mak.* It moves our wonder.  
Yet must the schemes of the illustrious, planned  
For virtuous ends, and prudently conducted,  
Ever enjoy success.

*Kám.* My son, what more remains ?  
The happiness that was your earliest hope,  
By my devotions, and the skilful pains  
Of my disciples, is at last ensured you.  
The king and Nandana approve the suit  
Of your dear friend, and hence no fear prevents  
His union with his love. If yet there be  
A wish ungratified, declare it, speak.

*Mádh.* (*Bowing.*) My happiness henceforth is perfect : ~~all~~  
The wish I cherish more, is this ; and may  
Your favour, holy dame, grant it fruition :—  
Still ~~may~~ the virtuous be exempt from error,  
And fast to virtue cling—may monarchs, merciful  
And firm in equity, protect the earth—  
May, in due season, from the labouring clouds  
The fertile showers descend—and may the people,  
Blest in their friends, their kindred, and their children,  
Unknowing want, live cheerful and content.

[*Exeunt all.*

## REMARKS ON MÁLATI AND MADHAVA.

---

THE preceding drama requires less allowance for any peculiarity in national manners than most of the specimens of the Hindu theatre. It offers nothing to offend the most fastidious delicacy ; and may be compared in this respect, advantageously, with many of the dramas of modern Europe, which treat of the passion that constitutes its subject.

The manner in which love is here depicted is worthy of observation, as correcting a mistaken notion of the influence which the passion exercises over the minds of the natives of at least one portion of Asia. However intense the feeling—and it is represented as sufficiently powerful to endanger existence—it partakes in no respect of the impetuosity which it has pleased the writers of the West to attribute to the people of the East ;

The barbarous nations, whose inhuman love  
Is wild desire, fierce as the suns they feel.

The fierceness of their suns is a very efficient cause for the gentleness of their passions ; and the hardy children of the north find their complicated system of social restraint insufficient to curb those impulses, which they derive from a less enervated frame and a more lofty spirit.

If, however, the love of the Hindus be less vehement than that of the Goth, Dane, or Norman of uncivilized days, it is equally remote from the extravagance of adoration which later times have learnt from those who never taught the lesson—the mirrors of Chivalry, who were equally vowed to the service of God and the ladies. There is no reason to think their love was a whit purer than that of any other people or time ; but

the fancy was favourable to poetical imagination, and has beneficially influenced the manners of modern Europe. The heroine of this drama is loved as a woman : she is no goddess in the estimation of her lover ; and although her glances may inflame, no hint is given that her frowns can kill. At the same time, Mádhava's passion is as metaphysical as need be, and

Málatí alone,  
Heard, felt, and seen, possesses every thought,  
Fills every sense, and pants in every vein.

The passion of Málatí is equally intense with that of Juliet ; but her unconquerable reserve, even to the extent of denying her utterance to him she loves more than life, is a curious picture of the restraint to which the manners of Hindu women were subjected even whilst they were in enjoyment, as appears from the drama, of considerable personal freedom.

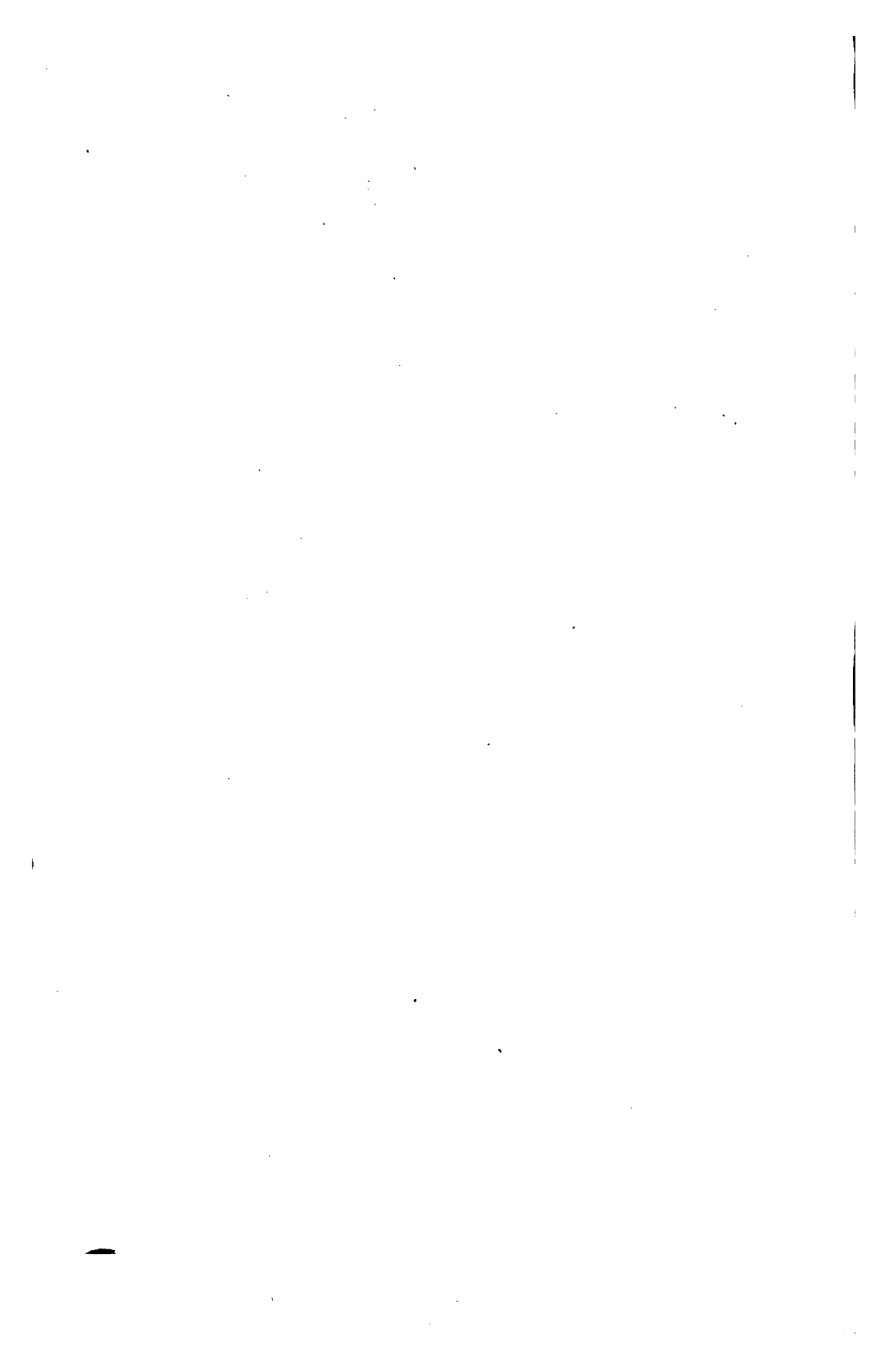
The fervour of attachment which unites the different personages of the drama so indissolubly in life and death, is creditable to the national character. Unless instances of such disinterested union had existed, the author could scarcely have conceived, much less depicted it.

There is no great discrimination of character in the piece, nor could it be well expected, as the business is so limited. It is not, however, wholly wanting ; and Makaranda and Madayantiká are much less mere lovers than Mádhava and Málatí. The cautious, though devoted perseverance of Kámandakí is maintained throughout ; and the benevolence of Saudáminí is well contrasted with the malignity of Kapáluṅḍalá.

The incidents of the story are varied, and some of them are highly dramatic. They are rather diffusely spread out ; but they are all essential to the dénouement, the concurrence of all parties in the union of the lovers.

There is more passion in the thoughts of *Bhavabhūti* than in those of *Kālidāsa*, but less fancy. There are few of the elegant similitudes in which the latter is so rich, and there is more that is commonplace, and much that is strained and obscure. In

none of his dramas does *Bhavabhūti* make any attempt at wit, and we have no character in either of his three dramas approaching the *Vidūshaka* of either of the two preceding pieces. On the other hand, he expatiates more largely in the description of picturesque scenery and in the representation of human emotions, and is perhaps entitled to even a higher place than his rival, as a poet.



**MUDRÁ-RÁKSHASA,**  
**OR**  
**THE SIGNET OF THE MINISTER.**  
**A Drama,**  
**TRANSLATED FROM THE ORIGINAL**  
**SANSKRÍT.**



## PREFACE.

---

THE MUDRĀ-RĀKSHASA is a drama of a very different description from either of the preceding, being wholly of a political character, and representing a series of Machiavelian stratagems, influencing public events of considerable importance. Those events relate to the history of CHANDRAGUPTA, who is very probably indentifiable with the *Sandrocottus* of the Greeks; and the drama therefore, both as a picture of manners and as a historical record, possesses no ordinary claims upon our attention.

The object of the play is to reconcile RĀKSHASA, the hostile minister of NANDA, the late king of *Palibothra*, to the individuals by whom, or on whose behalf, his sovereign was murdered, the Bráhmaṇ CHĀÑAKYA and the prince CHANDRAGUPTA. With this view, he is rendered, by the contrivances of CHĀÑAKYA, an object of suspicion to the prince with whom he has taken refuge, and is consequently dismissed by him. In this deserted condition, he learns the imminent danger of a dear friend, whom CHĀÑAKYA is about to put to death; and in order to effect his liberation, surrenders himself to his enemies. They offer him, contrary to his expectations, the rank and power of prime minister; and the parties are finally friends. It is unnecessary to describe the plot more fully in this place.

Simple as is the subject of the drama, there is no want of action in its development. The stratagems of CHĀÑAKYA are varied, numerous, and well connected, and although there is occasionally some want of probability in their execution, yet they are made to contribute very successfully and ingeniously towards the production of their combined result. It must be acknowledged, that the political code from which they emanate exhibits a morality not a whit superior to that of the Italian

school ; but a remarkable, and in some respects a redeeming principle, is the inviolable and devoted fidelity which appears as the uniform characteristic of servants, emissaries, and friends : a singular feature in the Hindu character which it has not yet wholly lost.

The author of the play is called in the prelude *Viśākhadatta*, the son of *Pṛithu*, entitled *Mahārāja*, and grandson of the *Sāmanta* or chief *Vateśwaradatta*. We are not much the wiser for this information, as we can scarcely venture to conclude—although it is not impossible—that the *Chouhan* chief of Ajmer, *Pṛithu Rai*, who was killed at the end of the twelfth century by the Mohammedans, is here intended. There is nothing unusual in a prince's being an author, or at least a reputed one, and the closing speech of the drama clearly refers to the victorious progress of a foreign foe, whom it may not be unreasonable to connect with the *Ghorian* invasion.\*

The late Major Wilford has called the author of the *MUDRĀ-RĀKSHASA*, *Ananta*, and quotes him as declaring that he lived on the banks of the *Godāvari* (*As. Res.* vol. v. p. 280). This, however, must be an error, as three copies, one of them a *Dekhini* manuscript in the *Telugu* character, have been consulted on the present occasion, and they all agree in the statement above given.

There is a commentary on the drama by *Vateśwara-Misra*, a *Maithila Brāhman*, the son of *Gaurīpati-Misra*, who has laboured with more pains than success to give a double interpretation to the composition, and to present it as a system of policy as well as a play. Another commentary by *Guhasena* is said to exist, but it has not been met with ; and the one referred to, owing to the commentator's mystification of obvious meanings, and the exceedingly incorrect state of the manuscript, has proved of no advantage.

It may not here be out of place to offer a few observations

\* At the same time it is to be observed, that according to the *Pṛithu Rai Rāyasa*, the father of *Pṛithu*, the king of Ajmer, was named *Someśwara*, and his grandfather *Ananda*.

on the identification of CHANDRAGUPTA and SANDROCOTTUS. It is the only point on which we can rest with anything like confidence in the history of the Hindus, and is therefore of vital importance in all our attempts to reduce the reigns of their kings to a rational and consistent chronology. It is well worthy, therefore, of careful examination; and it is the more deserving of scrutiny, as it has been discredited by rather hasty verification and very erroneous details.

Sir William Jones first discovered the resemblance of the names, and concluded CHANDRAGUPTA to be one with SANDROCOTTUS (*As. Res.* vol. iv. p. 11). He was, however, imperfectly acquainted with his authorities, as he cites "a beautiful poem" by *Somadeva*, and a tragedy called the coronation of *Chandra*, for the history of this prince. By the first is no doubt intended the large collection of tales by *Somabhatta*, the *Vrihat-Kathā*, in which the story of NANDA'S murder occurs: the second is, in all probability, the play that follows, and which begins after CHANDRAGUPTA'S elevation to the throne. In the fifth volume of the *Researches* the subject was resumed by the late Colonel Wilford, and the story of CHANDRAGUPTA is there told at considerable length, and with some accessions which can scarcely be considered authentic. He states also that the *Mudrā-Rākshasa* consists of two parts, of which one may be called the coronation of CHANDRAGUPTA, and the second his reconciliation with RĀKSHASA, the minister of his father. The latter is accurately enough described, but it may be doubted whether the former exists.

Colonel Wilford was right also in observing that the story is briefly related in the *Vishnu-Purāṇa* and *Bhāgavata*, and in the *Vrihat-Kathā*; but when he adds, that it is told also in a lexicon called the *Kāmandakī*, he has been led into error. The *Kāmandakī* is a work on *Nīti*, or Polity, and does not contain the story of NANDA and CHANDRAGUPTA. The author merely alludes to it in an honorific verse, which he addresses to CHĀÑAKYA as the founder of political science, the Machiavel of India.

The birth of NANDA and of CHANDRAGUPTA, and the circumstances of NANDA'S death, as given in Colonel Wilford's account, are not alluded to in the play, the *Mudrá-Rākshasa*, from which the whole is professedly taken, but they agree generally with the *Vrihat-Kathā* and with popular versions of the story. From some of these, perhaps, the king of *Vikatpalli*, *Chandra-Dāsa*, may have been derived; but he looks very like an amplification of Justin's account of the youthful adventures of *Sandrocottus*. The proceedings of CHANDRAGUPTA and CHĀÑAKYA upon NANDA'S death correspond tolerably well with what we learn from the drama, but the manner in which the catastrophe is brought about (p. 268), is strangely misrepresented. The account was no doubt compiled for the translator by his pañdit, and it is, therefore, but indifferent authority.

It does not appear that Colonel Wilford had investigated the drama himself, even when he published his second account of the story of CHANDRAGUPTA (*As. Res.* vol. ix. p. 93), for he continues to quote the *Mudrá-Rākshasa* for various matters which it does not contain. Of these, the adventures of the king of *Vikatpalli*, and the employment of the Greek troops, are alone of any consequence, as they would mislead us into a supposition, that a much greater resemblance exists between the Grecian and Hindu histories than is actually the case.

Discarding, therefore, these accounts, and laying aside the marvellous part of the story, I shall endeavour, from the *Vishṭu* and *Bhāgavata-Purāṇas*, from a popular version of the narrative as it runs in the south of India, from the *Vrihat-Kathā*,\* and from the play, to give what appear to be the genuine circumstances of CHANDRAGUPTA'S elevation to the throne of *Palibothra*.

A race of kings denominated *Saisundāgas*, from *Śisundāga* the first of the dynasty, reigned in *Magadhā*, or *Behar*: their

\* For the gratification of those who may wish to see the story as it occurs in these original sources, translations are subjoined; and it is rather important to add, that in no other *Purāṇa* has the story been found, although most of the principal works of this class have been carefully examined.

capital was *Pātaliputra*, and the last of them was named NANDA or MAHĀPADMA-NANDA. He was the son of a woman of the *Śūdra* caste, and was hence, agreeably to Hindu law, regarded as a *Śūdra* himself. He was a powerful and ambitious prince, but cruel and avaricious, by which defects, as well as by his inferiority of birth, he probably provoked the animosity of the Bráhmans. He had by one wife eight sons, who, with their father, were known as the nine NANDAS; and, according to the popular tradition, he had by a wife of low extraction, called *Murá*, another son named CHANDRAGUPTA. This last circumstance is not stated in the *Purāṇas* nor *Vṛihat-Kathá*, and rests therefore on rather questionable authority; at the same time, it is very generally asserted, and is corroborated by the name *Mauṛya*, one of CHANDRAGUPTA'S denominations, which is explained by the commentator on the *Vishṇu-Purāṇa* to be a patronymic formative, signifying the son of *Murá*. It also appears from the play, that CHANDRAGUPTA was a member of the same family as NANDA, although it is not there stated that he was NANDA'S son.

But whatever might have been the origin of this prince, it is very likely that he was made the instrument of the insubordination of the Bráhmans, who, having effected the destruction of NANDA and his sons, raised CHANDRAGUPTA, whilst yet a youth, to the throne. In this they were aided by a prince from the north of India, to whom they promised an accession of territory as the price of his alliance. The execution of the treaty was evaded, very possibly by his assassination; and to revenge his father's murder, his son led a mingled host against *Magadhá*, containing amongst other troops, *Yavanas*, whom we may be permitted to consider as Greeks. The storm was averted, however, by jealousies and quarrels amongst the confederates. The army dispersed, and MALAYAKETU, the invader, returned baffled and humbled to his own country. CHANDRAGUPTA reigned twenty-four years, and left the kingdom to his son. We have now to see how far the classical writers agree with these details.

The name is an obvious coincidence. *Sandrocottus* and CHANDRAGUPTA can scarcely be considered different appellations. But the similarity is no doubt still closer. Athenæus, as first noticed by Wilford (*As. Res.* vol. v. p. 262), and subsequently by Schlegel (*Indische Bibliothek*), writes the name, *Sandrakoptus*, and its other form, although more common, is very possibly a mere error of the transcriber. As to the *Andracottus* of Plutarch, the difference is more apparent than real, the initial sibilant being often dropped in Greek proper names.

This name is, however, not the only coincidence in denomination that may be traced. We find in the play that CHANDRAGUPTA is often called *Chandra* simply, or the moon, of which *Chandramas* is a synonyme; and accordingly, we find in *Diodorus Siculus*, the king of the *Gangaridæ*, whose power alarms the Macedonian, is there named *Xandrames*. The *Aggramen* of Quintus Curtius is merely a blundering perversion of this appellation.

There are other names of the prince, the sense of which, though not their sound, may be discovered in classical writers. These are *Vṛishala*, and perhaps *Maurya*. The first unquestionably implies a man of the fourth or servile caste; the latter is said by Wilford to be explained in the *Jāti-Viveka* the offspring of a barber and a *Śūdra* woman, or of a barber and a female slave (*As. Res.* vol. v. p. 285). It is most usually stated, however, to mean the offspring of *Murá*, as already observed, and the word does not occur in any of the vocabularies in the sense attached to it by Col. Wilford.\* It is sufficient, how-

\* Colonel Tod considers *Maurya* a probable interpolation for *Mōri*, a branch of the *Pramāra* tribe of Rajputs, who in the eighth century occupied Chitore. He observes, also, that Chandragupta in the *Purāṇas* is made a descendant of *Sehesnag* of the *Takshak* tribe, of which last no other mention has been found, whilst instead of *Sehesnag* the word is *Śiśunāga*; and with respect to the fact of the princes belonging to the *Pramāra* tribe, no authority is cited. Colonel Tod, like the late Col. Wilford, is sparing of those specific references, which in all debateable points are indispensable.

—See *Transactions Royal Asiatic Society*, vol. i. p. 211. Also *Account of Rājasthān*, p. 58.

ever, to observe, that the term *Vrishala*, and frequent expressions in the drama, establish the inferior origin of CHANDRAGUPTA, a circumstance which is stated of the king of the *Gangaridæ* at the time of Alexander's invasion by Diodorus Siculus, Quintus Curtius, and Plutarch.

According to the two former of these writers, *Xandrames* or *Chandramas* was contemporary with Alexander. They add, that he was the son of the queen by an intrigue with a barber, and that his father, being raised to honour and the king's favour, compassed his benefactor's death, by which he paved the way for the sovereignty of his own son, the ruling prince. We have no indication of these events in the Hindu writers, and CHANDRAGUPTA, as has been noticed, is usually regarded as the son of NANDA, or at least a relative. It may be observed that his predecessors were *Sûdras*, and the character given to MAHÂPADMA-NANDA in the *Vishnu-Purâna*, agrees well enough with the general tenour of the classical accounts, as to his being of low origin and estimation, although an active and powerful prince. If NANDA be the monarch alluded to, there has been some error in the name; but, in either case, we have a general coincidence in the private history of the monarch of the *Gangaridæ*, as related by the writers of the east or west.

If the monarch of Behar at the time of Alexander's invasion was NANDA, it is then possible that CHANDRAGUPTA, whilst seeking, as the Hindus declare, the support of foreign powers to the north and north-west of India, may have visited Alexander, as asserted by Plutarch and Justin. We cannot, however, attach any credit to the marvellous part of the story as told by the latter; nor can we conceive that a mere adventurer, as he makes *Sandrocoptus* to have been, should have rendered himself master of a mighty kingdom, in so brief an interval as that between Seleucus and Alexander, and by the aid of vagabonds and banditti alone.

Although, therefore, the classical writers had gleaned some knowledge of CHANDRAGUPTA'S early history, it is very

evident that their information was but partially correct, and that they have confounded names, whilst they have exaggerated some circumstances and misrepresented others. These defects, however, are very venial, considering the imperfect communication that must have subsisted between the Greeks and Hindus, even at the period of Alexander's invasion, and the interval that elapsed before the accounts we now possess were written. These considerations rather enhance the value of both sets of our materials. It is more wonderful that so much of what appears to be the truth should have been preserved, than that the stories should not conform in every particular.

However questionable may be the contemporary existence of Alexander and *Sandrocoptus*, there is no reason to doubt that the latter reigned in the time of Seleucus Nicator, as Strabo and Arrian cite the repeated declarations of Megasthenes, that he had often visited the Indian prince. Seleucus is said to have relinquished to him some territories beyond the Indus, and to have formed a matrimonial alliance with him. We have no trace of this in the Hindu writers, but it is not at all improbable. Before the Christian era the Hindus were probably not scrupulous about whom they married; and even in modern days, their princesses have become the wives of Mohammedan sovereigns. CHANDRAGUPTA, however, had no right to be nice with respect to the condition of his wife; and in whichever way the alliance was affected, it was feasible enough, whilst it was a very obvious piece of policy in CHANDRAGUPTA, as calculated to give greater security to his empire and stability to his reign. The failure of Seleucus in his attempt to extend his power in India, and his relinquishment of territory, may possibly be connected with the discomfiture and retreat of MALAYAKETU, as narrated in the drama, although it may be reasonably doubted whether the Syrian monarch and the king of *Magadhá* ever came into actual collision. It is very unlikely that the former ever included any part of the Punjab within his dominions; and at any rate it may be ques-

tioned, whether CHANDRAGUPTA or his posterity long retained, if they ever held possession of the north-western provinces, as there is no conjecturing any resemblance between the names of the *Maurya* princes (*As. Res.* vol. ix. table) and the *Amitrochates* and *Sophagasenas*, who reinforced the armies of Antigonos, the son of Seleucus, and of Antigonos the Great, with those elephants that were so highly prized by the successors of Alexander (*Wilford, As. Res.* vol. v. p. 286, and Schlegel, *Indische Bibliothek*), although, as shown by Schlegel, the names are undoubtedly Sanskrit and Hindu.

All the classical writers agree in representing *Sandrocoptus* as king of the nations which were situated along the Ganges, which were the *Gangaridæ* and *Prasii*—called, however, indifferently, but no doubt inaccurately, *Gargaridæ*, *Gandaridæ*, and *Gandarii*, and *Prasii*, *Parrhasii*, and *Tabresii*. The first name was probably of Greek origin, expressing, as *Raderus* and *Cellarius* justly observe, the situation of the nations in the neighbourhood of the Ganges; but in truth there was a nation called the *Gandhari* or *Gandaridæ* west of the Indus, whom the classical authors often confound with the *Gangetic* nations, as has been shown in another place (*As. Res.* vol. xv.) The other appellation, which is most correctly *Prasii*, is referable to a Hindu original, and is a close approximation to *Prāchī*, the eastern country, or *Prāchyas*, the people of the east, in which division of *Bharata-Khaṇḍa*, or India, *Mithilā*, the country opposite to *Behar*, and *Magadha*, or *South Behar*, are included by Hindu geographers. Both Greek and Hindu accounts are therefore agreed as to the general position of the people over whom CHANDRAGUPTA reigned.

Finally, the classical authors concur in making *Palibothra*, a city on the *Ganges*, the capital of *Sandrocoptus*. Strabo, on the authority of Megasthenes, states that *Palibothra* is situated at the confluence of the *Ganges* and another river, the name of which he does not mention. Arrian, possibly on the same authority, calls that river the *Erranoboas*, which is a synonyme of the *Sone*. In the drama, one of the characters

describes the trampling down of the banks of the *Sone*, as the army approaches to *Pátaliputra*; and *Pátaliputra*, also called *Kusumapura*, is the capital of CHANDRAGUPTA. There is little question that *Pátaliputra* and *Palibothra* are the same, and in the uniform estimation of the Hindus, the former is the same with Patna. The alterations in the course of the rivers of India, and the small comparative extent to which the city has shrunk in modern times, will sufficiently explain why Patna is not at the confluence of the *Ganges* and the *Sone*; and the only argument, then, against the identity of the position, is the enumeration of the *Erranoboas* and the *Sone* as distinct rivers by Arrian and Pliny: but their nomenclature is unaccompanied by any description, and it was very easy to mistake synonymes for distinct appellations. *Rájamahal*, as proposed by Wilford, and *Bhágapur*, as maintained by Franklin, are both utterly untenable, and the further inquiries of the former had satisfied him of the error of his hypothesis. His death prevented the publication of an interesting paper by him on the site of *Palibothra*, in which he had come over to the prevailing opinion, and shown it to have been situated in the vicinity of Patna.\*

It thus appears that the Greek and Hindu writers concur in the *name*, in the *private history*, in the *political elevation*, and in the *nation* and *capital* of an Indian king, nearly, if not exactly contemporary with Alexander, to a degree of approximation that cannot possibly be the work of accident; and it may be reasonably concluded, therefore, that the era of the events described in the following drama is determined with as much precision as that of any other remote historical fact.

\* "Asiatic Researches," vol. xiv. p. 380.

## APPENDIX TO PREFACE.

### 1.

#### PAURĀNĪK ACCOUNTS OF CHANDRAGUPTA.

THE son of *Mahānandin*, born of a *Śūdra* woman, a powerful prince named *Mahāpadma*, shall put an end to the *Kshattriya* rule, and from his time the kings will be mostly *Śūdras* void of piety. He will bring the earth under one umbrella, his rule being irresistible, and he will reign like another *Bhārgava*. He will have eight sons, *Sumālya* and others, who will be kings of the earth for one hundred years. A Brāhman will destroy these nine *Nandas*, and after their disappearance the *Mauryas* will reign in the *Kali* age. That Brāhman will inaugurate CHANDRAGUPTA as king.—(*Bhāgavata-Purāṇa*, 12th *Skandha*.)

*Mahānandin* will be the last of the ten *Saisundaga* princes, whose joint reigns will be three hundred and sixty-two years. The son of *Mahānandin* or *Nanda*, named *Mahāpadma*, will be born from a *Śūdra* mother. He will be avaricious, and like another *Paraśurāma*, will end the *Kshattriya* race, as from him forwards the kings will be all *Śūdras*. He, *Mahāpadma*, will bring the whole earth under one umbrella, his rule being irresistible. He will have eight sons, *Sumālya* and others who after him will govern the world. He, and these sons, will reign for a period of one hundred years, until *Kauṭilya*, a Brāhman, shall destroy the nine *Nandas*.

After their destruction the *Mauryas* will possess the earth, *Kauṭilya* inaugurating CHANDRAGUPTA in the kingdom.—*Vishṅu-Purāṇa*.

The comment explains *Maurya* thus;—so named from CHANDRAGUPTA, the first, who derived this name from his mother *Murā*, one of the wives of NANDA.

## 2.

STORY OF NANDA, AS RELATED BY VARARUCHI  
IN THE *VĪHAT-KATHĀ*.

I now returned from my sojourn in the snowy mountains, where by the favour of *Śiva* I had acquired the *Pāṇintya* grammar. This I communicated to my preceptor *Varsha*, as the fruit of my penance ; and as he wished to learn a new system, I instructed him in that revealed by *Svāmi-Kumdra*. *Vyāḍi* and *Indradatta* then applied to *Varsha* for like instructions, but he desired them first to bring him a very considerable present. As they were wholly unable to raise the sum, they proposed applying for it to the king, and requested me to accompany them to his camp, which was at that time at *Ayodhyā* ; I consented, and we set off.

When we arrived at the encampment we found everybody in distress, NANDA being just dead. *Indradatta*, who was skilled in magic, said : “ This event need not disconcert us : I will transfuse my vitality into the lifeless body of the king. Do you, *Vararuchi*, then solicit the money : I will grant it, and then resume my own person, of which do you, *Vyāḍi*, take charge till the spirit returns.” This was assented to, and our companion accordingly entered the carcase of the king.

## STORY OF YOGANANDA.

The revival of NANDA caused universal rejoicing. The minister *Sakatāla* alone suspected something extraordinary in the resuscitation. As the heir to the throne, however, was yet a child, he was well content that no change should take place, and determined to keep his new master in the royal station. He immediately, therefore, issued orders that search should be made for all the dead bodies in the vicinage, and that they should forthwith be committed to the flames. In pursuance of this edict the guards came upon the deserted carcase of *Indradatta*, and burning it as directed, our old associate was compelled to take up his abode permanently in

the tenement which he had purposed to occupy but for a season. He was by no means pleased with the change, and in private lamented it with us, being in fact degraded by his elevation, having relinquished the exalted rank of a *Brāhman* for the inferior condition of a *Śūdra*.

*Vyāḍi* having received the sum destined for our master, took leave of his companion *Indradatta*, whom we shall henceforth call *Yogananda*. Before his departure, however, he recommended to the latter to get rid of *Śakatāla*, the minister, who had penetrated his secret, and who would, no doubt, raise the prince CHANDRAGUPTA to the throne as soon as he had attained to years of discretion. It would be better, therefore, to anticipate him, and as preparatory to that measure, to make me *Vararuchi*, his minister. *Vyāḍi* then left us, and in compliance with his counsel I became the confidential minister of *Yogananda*.

A charge was now made against *Śakatāla*, of having, under pretence of getting rid of dead carcasses, burned a *Brāhman* alive; and on this plea he was cast into a dry well with all his sons. A plate of parched pulse and a pitcher of water were let down daily for their sustenance, just sufficient for one person. The father, therefore, recommended to the brothers to agree amongst themselves which should survive to revenge them all, and relinquishing the food to him, resign themselves to die. They instantly acknowledged their avenger in him, and with stern fortitude refusing to share in the daily pittance, one by one expired.

After some time *Yogananda*, intoxicated like other mortals with prosperity, became despotic and unjust. I found my situation therefore most irksome, as it exposed me to a tyrant's caprice, and rendered me responsible for acts which I condemned. I therefore sought to secure myself a participator in the burthen, and prevailed upon *Yogananda* to release *Śakatāla* from his captivity, and reinstate him in his authority. He therefore once again became the minister of the king.

It was not long before I incurred the displeasure of *Yoga-*

*nanda*, so that he resolved to put me to death. *Śakatāla*, who was rejoiced to have this opportunity of winning me over to his cause, apprised me of my danger, and helped me to evade it by keeping me concealed in his palace. Whilst thus retired, the son of the king, *Hiratyagupta*, lost his senses, and *Yogananda* now lamented my absence. His regret moved *Śakatāla* to acknowledge that I was living, and I was once more received into favour. I effected the cure of the prince, but received news that disgusted me with the world, and induced me to resign my station and retire into the forests. My disappearance had led to a general belief that I had been privately put to death. This report reached my family. *Upakośā*, my wife, burned herself, and my mother died broken-hearted.

Inspired with the profoundest grief, and more than ever sensible of the transitory duration of human happiness, I repaired to the shades of solitude and the silence of meditation. After living for a considerable period in my hermitage, the death of *Yogananda* was thus related to me by a Brāhman, who was travelling from *Ayodhyā* and had rested at my cell.

*Śakatāla*, brooding on his plan of revenge, observed one day a Brāhman of mean appearance digging in a meadow, and asked him what he was doing there. *CHĀÑAKYA*, the Brāhman, replied: "I am rooting out this grass which has hurt my foot." The reply struck the minister as indicative of a character which would contribute to his designs, and he engaged him by the promise of a large reward and high honours to come and preside at the *Śrāddha*, which was to be celebrated next new moon at the palace. *CHĀÑAKYA* arrived, anticipating the most respectful treatment; but *Yogananda* had been previously persuaded by *Śakatāla* to assign precedence to another Brāhman, *Subandhu*, so that when *CHĀÑAKYA* came to take his place he was thrust from it with contumely. Burning with rage, he threatened the king before all the court, and denounced his death within seven days. *NANDA* ordered him to be turned out of the palace. *Śakatāla* received him into his house, and persuading *CHĀÑAKYA* that he was wholly innocent of being

instrumental to his ignominious treatment, contributed to encourage and inflame his indignation. CHÁÑAKYA thus protected, practised a magical rite, in which he was a proficient, and by which on the seventh day NANDA was deprived of life. Śakātāla, on the father's death, effected the destruction of *Hiratyagupta*, his son, and raised CHANDRAGUPTA, the son of the genuine NANDA, to the throne. CHÁÑAKYA became the prince's minister ; and *Śakātāla*, having attained the only object of his existence, retired to end his days in the woods.

## 3.

## STORY OF NANDA AND CHANDRAGUPTA.

BY A PAÑDIT OF THE DEKHIN.

(From a Manuscript in the collection of the late Col. Mackenzie, *Sanskrit, Telinga* character.)

After invoking the benediction of *Gaṇeśa*, the writer proceeds: In the race of *Bhāradwāja*, and the family of the hereditary councillors of the *Bhosala* princes, was born the illustrious and able minister *Bhāvāji*. He was succeeded by his son *Gangādhara*, surnamed *Adhwaryu* (a priest of the *Yajur-Vēda*), who continued to enjoy the confidence of the king, and was equal to *Vrihaspati* in understanding.

By his wife *Krishnāmbikā*, *Gangādhara* had two sons, who were both employed by the *Rājā*, *Sāhuji*, the son of the preceding prince. The favour of the *Rājā* enabled these ministers to grant liberal endowments to pious and learned *Brāhmans*.

The elder of the two, *Nṛisīṃha*, after a life passed in prayer and sacred rites, proceeded to the world of *Brahmā*, leaving three sons.

Of these, the elder was *Ānanda-Rāja-Adhwaryu*. He was noted for his steadiness and sagacity from his childhood, and in adult years deserved the confidence of his prince, *Sāhuji*. He was profoundly versed in the *Vedas*, a liberal benefactor of the *Brāhmans*, and a skilful director of religious rites.

Upon his death and that of the youngest brother, the sur-

vivor, *Tryambaka-Adhwaryu* succeeded to the reputation of his ancestors, and cherished his nephews as his own children.

Accompanied by his mother he proceeded to the shores of the *Ganges*, and by his ablutions in the holy stream liberated his ancestors from the ocean of future existence.

He was solicited by *Sáhu*, the king, to assume the burthen of the state, but regarding it incompatible with his religious duties, he was unwilling to assent. In consideration of his wisdom and knowledge he was highly venerated by the *Rájá*, and presented with valuable gifts, which he dedicated to pious rites or distributed to the *Bráhmans*. Having on a particular occasion been lavish of expenditure, in order to gratify his sovereign, he contracted heavy debts, and as the prince delayed their liquidation, he was obliged to withdraw to seek the means of discharging them. On his return he was received by *Sáhu* and his nobles with high honours, and the prince, by the homage paid to him, obtained identification (after death) with *Tyágesa*, a glory of difficult attainment to *Yayáti*, *Nata*, *Mándhātṛi*, and other kings.

The brother of the prince, *Sarabhaji*, then governed the kingdom and promoted the happiness of all entrusted to his care by *Sáhu*, for the protection of piety, and rendering the people happy by his excellent qualities: the chief of the *Bráhmans* was treated by him with increased veneration.

The land of *Chola* is supplied at will by the waters of the *Káveri*, maintained by the abundant showers poured down constantly by *Indra*; and in this land did the illustrious *Sarabhaji* long exercise undisturbed dominion and promote the happiness of his people.

Having performed with the aid of his reverend minister the late rite to his brother, he liberally delivered *Tryambaka* from the ocean of debt, and presented him with lands on the bank of the *Káveri* (the *Sahyagirijá*), for the preservation of the observances enjoined by religion and law.

And he diffused a knowledge of virtue by means of the *Tantra* of the son of the foe of *Káma* (*Kárttikeya*), as com-

municated by *Brahmā* to *Nārada* to relieve his distress, and whatever learned man takes up his residence on the hill of *Swāmin*, and worships *Skanda* with faith, will undoubtedly obtain divine wisdom.

Thus, on the mountain of *Swāmin*, enjoying the favour of *Gīrtā*, does *Tryambaka* reside with uninterrupted prosperity, surrounded by his kinsmen, and sons, and grandsons, and *Brāhman*s learned in the *Vedas*, engaged in the performance of the holy rites and the worship of *Īśwara*. May he live a thousand years!

An object of his unbounded benevolence, and one to be included in those cherished by his bounties, having worshipped the lord of *Śrī* (*Vishṇu*), and acquitted himself of his debt to the Gods and Manes, is rewarded by having it in his power to be respectfully obedient to his (*Tryambaka's*) commands. This individual, named *Īhūndhi*, the son of the excellent Paṇḍit *Lakshmaṇa*, of the family of *Vyāsa*, had in his possession, and expounded, the new and wonderful drama entitled the *Mudrā-Rākshasa*, and in order to convey a clear notion of his drama, the composition of *Viśākha-Datta*, he relates as an introduction the following particulars of the story.

#### STORY OF NANDA AND CHANDRAGUPTA.

According to the *Purāṇas*, the *Kshattriya* sovereignty was to cease with NANDA. In the beginning of the *Kali* age the *Nandas* were kings so named.

Amongst them SARVĀRTHASIDDHI was celebrated for his valour; he was monarch of the earth, and his troops were nine score and one hundred. *Vaktranāsa* and others were his hereditary ministers, but amongst them the most famous was the Brāhman, RĀKSHASA.

He was skilled in government and policy, and the six attributes of princes; was eminent for piety and prowess, and was highly respected by NANDA. The king had two wives, of whom *Sunandā* was the elder—the other was of

*Sūdra* extraction ; she was the favourite of the king, of great beauty and amiable character—her name was *Murd*. On one occasion the king, in the company of his wives, administered the rites of hospitality to a venerable ascetic, and after washing his feet, sprinkled the queen's with the water ; nine drops fell upon the forehead of the elder, and one on *Murd*. This she received with reverence, and the Brāhman was much pleased with her deportment.

*Murd* accordingly was delivered of one son, of most excellent qualities, who was named *Maurya*. *Sunandā* was delivered of a lump of flesh.

This RĀKSHASA divided it into nine portions, which he put into a vessel of oil, and carefully watched.

By his cares nine infants were in time evolved, who were brought up by RĀKSHASA, and called the nine *Nandas* after their progenitor.

The king when he grew old retired from the affairs of state, consigning his kingdom to these nine sons, and appointing *Maurya* to the command of the army.

*Maurya* had a hundred sons, of whom CHANDRAGUPTA was the best, and they surpassed the *Nandas* in merit.

The *Nandas*, being therefore filled with envy, conspired against his life, and inviting him and his sons into a private chamber put them to death.

At this time the *Rājā* of *Sinhala* sent to the court of the *Nandas* a lion of wax in a cage, so well made that it seemed to be alive. And he added this message, "If any one of your courtiers can make this fierce animal run without opening the cage, I shall acknowledge him to be a man of talent."

The dulness of the *Nandas* prevented their understanding the purport of the message ; but CHANDRAGUPTA, in whom some little breath yet remained, offered, if they would spare his life, to undertake the task, and this being allowed, he made an iron rod red-hot, and thrusting it into the figure, the wax soon ran, and the lion disappeared.

Although they desired his death, CHANDRAGUPTA was taken

by the *Nandas* from the pit into which he had been cast, and continued to live in affluence. He was gifted with all the marks of royalty: his arms reached to his knees; he was affable, liberal, and brave; but these deserts only increased the animosity of the *Nandas*, and they waited for an opportunity of compassing his death.

Upon one occasion CHANDRAGUPTA observed a Bráhmaṇ of such irascible temperament that he tore up violently a tuft of *kúśa* grass, because a blade of it had pierced his foot: on which he approached him, and placed himself under his protection, through fear of incurring the Bráhmaṇ's resentment.

This Bráhmaṇ was named *Viśvānugupta*, and was deeply read in the science of government taught by *Uśanas* (*Saturn*), and in astronomy: his father, a teacher of *nīti*, or polity, was named *Chañaka*, and hence the son is called CHÁÑAKYA.

He became the great friend of CHANDRAGUPTA, who related to him all he had suffered from the *Nandas*.

On which CHÁÑAKYA promised him the throne of the *Nandas*; and being hungry, entered the dinner-chamber, where he seated himself on the seat of honour.

The *Nandas*, their understanding being bewildered by fate, regarded him as some wild scholar of no value, and ordered him to be thrust from his seat. The ministers in vain protested against the act; the princes forcibly dragged CHÁÑAKYA, furious with rage, from his seat.

Then, standing in the centre of the hall, CHÁÑAKYA, blind with indignation, loosened the lock of hair on the top of his head, and thus vowed the destruction of the royal race:—"Until I have exterminated these haughty and ignorant *Nandas*, who have not known my worth, I will not again tie up these hairs."

Having thus spoken, he withdrew, and indignantly quitted the city; and the *Nandas*, whom fortune had deserted, made no attempt to pacify him.

CHANDRAGUPTA being no longer afraid of his own danger, quitted the city and repaired to CHÁÑAKYA; and the Bráhmaṇ

*Kauṭilya*, possessed of the prince, resorted to crooked expedients for the destruction of the *Nandas*.

With this view he sent a friend, *Indrasārman*, disguised as a *Kshapataka*, as his emissary, to deceive RĀKSHASA and the rest, whilst on the other hand he excited the powerful *Parvatendra* to march with a *Mlechchha* force against *Kusumapura*, promising him half the kingdom.

The *Nandas* prepared to encounter the enemy, relying on the valour of RĀKSHASA. He exerted all his prowess, but in vain; and finding it impossible to overcome the hostile force by open arms, attempted to get rid of *Maurya* by stratagem; but in the meantime all the *Nandas* perished like moths in the flame of CHĀṆAKYA'S revenge, supported by the troops of *Parvatendra*.

RĀKSHASA, being worn in body and mind, and having lost his troops and exhausted his treasures, now saw that the city could no longer be defended; he therefore effected the secret retreat of the old king, SARVĀRTHASIDDHI, with such of the citizens as were attached to the cause of the *Nandas*, and then delivered the capital to the enemy, affecting to be won to the cause of CHANDRAGUPTA.

He prepared by magic art a poisoned maid, for the destruction of that prince, but *Kauṭilya* detected the fraud, and diverting it to *Parvateśa*, caused his death; and having contrived that information of his share in the murder of the monarch should be communicated to his son, MALAYAKETU, he filled the young prince with alarm for his own safety, and occasioned his flight from the camp.

*Kauṭilya*, though master of the capital, yet knowing it contained many friends of NANDA, hesitated to take possession of it; and RĀKSHASA, taking advantage of the delay, contrived, with *Dāruvarman* and others, machines and various expedients, to destroy CHANDRAGUPTA upon his entry; but *Kauṭilya* discovered and frustrated all his schemes.

He persuaded the brother of *Parvateśwara*, VAIRODHAKA, to suspend his departure, affirming with solemn asseverations, that

RĀKSHASA, seeking to destroy the friends of CHANDRAGUPTA, had designed the poisoned maid for the mountain monarch. Thus he concealed his own participation in the act; and the crafty knave deceived the prince, by promising him that moiety of the kingdom which had been promised to his brother.

SARVĀRTHASIDDHI retired to the woods to pass his days in penance, but the cruel *Kautilya* soon found means to shorten his existence.

When RĀKSHASA heard of the death of the old king, he was much grieved, and went to MALAYAKETU and roused him to revenge his father's death. He assured him that the people of the city were mostly inimical to CHANDRAGUPTA, and that he had many friends in the capital ready to co-operate in the downfall of the prince and his detested minister. He promised to exhaust all his own energies in the cause, and confidently anticipated *Malayaketu's* becoming master of the kingdom, now left without a legitimate lord. Having thus excited the ardour of the prince, and foremost himself in the contest, RĀKSHASA marched against *Maurya* with an army of *Mlechchhas* or barbarians.

This is the preliminary course of the story—the poet will now express the subject of the drama. It begins with an equivoque upon the words *Krūragraha*, in the dialogue of the prelude. This ends the introduction.

---

4.

EXTRACTS FROM CLASSICAL WRITERS RELATING  
TO THE HISTORY OF SANDRACOTTUS.

He (Alexander) had learned from Phigæus that beyond the *Indus* was a vast desert of twelve days' journey, and at the farthest borders thereof ran the Ganges. Beyond this river dwell the *Tabresians*, and the *Gandaritz*, whose king's name

was *Xandrames*, who had an army of 20,000 horse, 200,000 foot, 2000 chariots and 4000 elephants. The king could not believe this to be true, and sent for *Porus*, and inquired of him whether it was so or not. He told him all was certainly true, but that the present king of the *Gandaritæ* was but of a mean and obscure extraction, accounted to be a barber's son; for his father being a very handsome man, the queen fell in love with him, and murdered her husband, and so the kingdom devolved upon the present king.—*Diodorus Siculus*.

At the confluence of the Ganges and another river is situated *Palibothra*: it is the capital of the *Prasii*, a people superior to others. The king, besides his birth-name and his appellation from the city, is also named *Sandracottus*. *Megasthenes* was sent to him.

*Megasthenes* relates that he visited the camp of *Sandracottus*, in which 400,000 people were assembled.

*Seleucus Nicator* relinquished the country beyond the *Indus* to *Sandracottus*, receiving in its stead fifty elephants, and contracting an alliance with that prince (*contractâ cum eo affinitate*).—*Strabo*.

*Phegelas* informed him, that eleven days from the river the road lay over vast deserts to the Ganges, the largest stream in India, the opposite bank of which the *Gangaridæ* and *Par-rhasii* inhabited. Their king was named *Aggramen*, who could bring into the field 20,000 horse and 200,000 foot, 2000 chariots and 3000 elephants. As these things appeared incredible to the king, he referred to *Porus*, who confirmed what he heard. He added, however, that the king was not only of low, but of extremely base origin, for his father was a barber, whose personal merits recommended him to the queen. Being introduced by her to the king then reigning, he contrived his death, and under pretence of acting as guardian to his sons, got them into his power and put them to death. After their extermination he begot the son who was now king, and who, more worthy of his father's condition than his own, was odious and contemptible to his subjects.—*Quintus Curtius*.

*Megasthenes* tells us he was at the court of *Sandracottus*.

The capital city of India is *Palembothra*, on the confines of the *Prasii*, where is the confluence of the two great rivers, *Erranoboas* and *Ganges*. The first is inferior only to the *Indus* and *Ganges*.

*Megasthenes* assures us he frequently visited *Sandracottus*, king of India.—*Arrian*.

*Sandracottus* was the author of the liberty of India after Alexander's retreat, but soon converted the name of liberty into servitude after his success, subjecting those whom he rescued from foreign dominion to his own authority. This prince was of humble origin, but was called to royalty by the power of the gods; for, having offended Alexander by his impertinent language, he was ordered to be put to death, and escaped only by flight. Fatigued with his journey, he laid down to rest, when a lion of large size came and licked off the perspiration with his tongue, retiring without doing him any harm. The prodigy inspired him with ambitious hopes, and collecting bands of robbers, he roused the Indians to renew the empire. In the wars which he waged with the captains of Alexander, he was distinguished in the van, mounted on an elephant of great size and strength. Having thus acquired power, *Sandracottus* reigned at the same time that *Seleucus* laid the foundation of his dominion; and *Seleucus* entered into a treaty with him, and settling affairs on the side of India, directed his march against Antigonus.—*Justin* 15—4.

The kings of the *Gandarites* and *Prasians* were said to be waiting for them there (*on the Ganges*) with 80,000 horse, 200,000 foot, 8000 chariots and 6000 elephants. Nor is this number at all magnified, for *Androcottus*, who reigned not long after, made *Seleucus* a present of 500 elephants at one time, and with an army of 600,000 men traversed India and conquered the whole.

*Androcottus*, who was then very young, had a sight of Alexander, and he is reported to have said that Alexander was

within a little of making himself master of those countries : with such hatred and contempt was the reigning prince looked upon, on account of his profligacy of manner and meanness of birth.—*Plutarch*, ‘ Life of Alexander.’

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

МНН.

*Chandragupta*, also called *Vfishala* and *Maurya*.—The young king of *Pātaliputra*.

*Chāṇakya*, or *Vishnūgupta*.—A Brāhman, chiefly instrumental to *Chandragupta's* accession to the throne, and now his minister.

*Rākshasa*.—The minister of the last king, the enemy of *Chandragupta*, and whom it is *Chāṇakya's* policy to win over to an alliance with his protégé.

*Malayaketu*.—Son of the King of the Mountains, leading an army against *Pātaliputra*.

*Bhāguryāha*.—His supposed friend.

<i>Nipuṭhaka,</i> <i>Siddhārthaka,</i> <i>Jīvasiddhi,</i> <i>Samiddhārthaka,</i> <i>A Man.</i>	}	Agents and emissaries of <i>Chāṇakya</i> .
--	---	--

*Śārngarava*.—*Chāṇakya's* Pupil.

<i>Chandana-Dāsa,</i> <i>Śakata-Dāsa.</i>	}	Friends of <i>Rākshasa</i> .
--	---	------------------------------

The son of *Chandana-Dāsa*.

<i>Virādhagupta,</i> <i>Priyashwadaka,</i> <i>Courier.</i>	}	Servants and agents of <i>Rākshasa</i> .
--	---	--

*Vaihinari*.—An attendant on *Chandragupta*.

<i>Bhāsuraka,</i> <i>Jājali.</i>	}	Attendants on <i>Malayaketu</i> .
-------------------------------------	---	-----------------------------------

Officers and attendants.

## WOMEN.

The wife of *Chandana-Dāsa*.

*Śohottarā*.—An attendant on *Chandragupta*.

*Vijayā*.—An attendant on *Malayaketu*.

## PERSONS SPOKEN OF.

*Nanda*.—King of *Pāṭaliputra*, slain by *Chāṇakya*'s contrivance.

*Parvataka* or *Parvateśvara*.—King of the Mountains, at first the ally of *Chandragupta*, but afterwards slain privily by *Chāṇakya*.

*Sarvārthasiddhi*.—Placed on the throne by *Rākṣasa*, after the death of *Nanda*, but retired to a life of devotion.

*Vairodhaka*.—The brother of *Parvataka*, and killed by *Rākṣasa*'s emissaries by mistake for *Chandragupta*.

Various Princes, Chiefs, Bards, &c.

The scene is laid partly at *Pāṭaliputra*, or *Palibothra*, and partly at the capital, or subsequently at the camp of *Malayaketu*.

The time of each act is that of the action—the intervals of the acts are uncertain.

## PRELUDE.

—◆—  
*Enter the MANAGER.*

MAY the craft of that *Śiva* protect you, who, desirous of concealing *Gangā*,\* thus evaded the inquiries of his goddess. What is this, so brilliant, that decorates thy brows?†—a digit of the moon—has it no name?—You know the name; it is impossible that you should have forgotten it—I talk of a woman, not of the moon. Let *Vijayā*‡ tell you then, if the moon does not satisfy you.

May the dance of the victor of *Tripura*§ protect you—that dance to which space is wanting. Lightly treads the god, lest he should upset the earth; he cramps his action, lest his arms reach beyond the limits of the three worlds; and he bends his spark-emitting glances on vacuity, lest they should consume the objects on which they gaze.|| Enough.

I am commanded by this assembly to represent the drama entitled *Mudrārākshasa*, the work of *Viśākha-Datta*, the son of *Prīthu Mahārāja*, and grandson of the chieftain *Vateśwara*—

\* As a goddess, *Gangā*, or the deified Ganges, is usually viewed as an object of jealousy by *Durgā*, the wife of *Śiva*.

† On her descent from heaven by the prayers of *Bhagīratha*, *Śiva* received the falling river upon his head.

‡ *Vijayā* is one of the attendants upon *Durgā*.

§ *Śiva*, from his destruction of the three cities of a demon, thence named *Tripura* or *Tripurāsura*, the supposed origin of the modern *Tippura*.

|| The dance of *Śiva*, and that of his consort, its exact counterpart, have already been fully adverted to in the *Mālātī* and *Mādhava*.

*Datta* ;\* and it is a great satisfaction to me to perform this drama before an audience so capable of appreciating its merits. Justly is it said, the tillage of a blockhead will rear a harvest in a fertile soil ; the luxuriant growth of the grain does not depend upon the talents of the sower. Having, therefore, gone home and summoned my wife,† I shall proceed with my company to the representation. Here is my house : I will enter.

How now ! what festival have we here to-day, that all the domestics are so busy ? One is bringing water, another grinding perfumes, a third weaves a chaplet of many colours, and a fourth is sighing over a pestle. I must call one of them, and ask the meaning of all this. Here, you clever, sharp, sensible hussy, come hither ; you sum of all wishes and decorum, come hither.‡

*Enter ACTRESS.*

Here am I, sir ; what are your commands ?

*Mana.* Tell me what is going on here ? have any Brāhmins been invited to do honour to my race, or have any welcome guests arrived, that there is such preparation ?

*Act.* The Brāhmins have been invited, sir, by me.

*Mana.* What for, pray ?

*Act.* There is an eclipse of the moon to-day.

*Mana.* Who says so ?

*Act.* The people of the city.

\* According to other authorities, however, the father of *Prithu*, *Prithvi*, or *Prithivī-Rāja*, was named *Someśa* or *Vigraha-Deva*, and his grandfather *Sārnga-Deva* or *Viśāla-Deva*. The term *Datta* is also more appropriate to a man of the *Vaiśya* tribe than a *Rājput* ; but then *Valahvara* is called a *Sāmanta*, a term especially implying a warrior and a chief, and as in the case of the *Jāts*, the agricultural tribes occasionally follow a military life. These considerations, however, leave the individuality of the author very doubtful.—*Asiatic Researches*, vol. xv. p. 407. *Transactions of Royal Asiatic Society*.

† He calls her the *Gṛīha-kūmbini*, literally, the head of the house or of the family ; but by the authority she exercises she should scarcely be less than his wife.

‡ This is obviously imitated from the *Mfichchhakati*.

*Mana.* Stop your preparations, dame, for the Brāhmins you have invited : there is no eclipse to-day. Trust to one who has laboured diligently in the sixty-four divisions of astronomy ; for observe, when *Ketu*, the angry planet, labours to depose from his high throne the mighty *Chandra*——

(*Behind.*) Who talks of deposing the king?\*

*Mana.* The friendly Sage† is active in his defence.

*Act.* But who was that who so readily noticed on earth the peril of the monarch?

*Mana.* I need not heed particularly, but we will find out. I will repeat what I said, and if he repeat his exclamation we may know his voice. Observe, “When the angry *Ketu* endeavours to depose *Chandra*”——

(*Behind.*) Who threatens the king, though I am yet alive?

*Mana.* Ha ! I know ;—it is *Kauṣilya*, as crooked in nature as in name,‡ the flames of whose anger have burnt up the family of *Nanda*. He has caught but part of my speech, and confounds it with an allusion to hostility towards his pupil.

*Act.* Here he comes : we had better get out of his way.

[*Exeunt.*]

*Enter CHĀNĀKYA, with his top-knot§ untied.*

Where is this babbling wretch that idly threatens  
The monarch I have raised ? Lives there the man  
That does not trembling pray he may behold .  
These tresses bound again, whose length dishevelled  
Hangs an envenomed snake to *Nanda*'s race ;  
A smoky wreath, engendered by the fires

\* The original plays upon two words, *Ketu* the planet, or *Malayaketu* a prince, enemy of the present king, and *Chandra* his name, or the moon.

† The planet *Budha*, or Mercury, or in the text the *Budha-Yoga* ; but there is no *Yoga* so named, and unless a different system be alluded to, simple conjunction or propinquity must be implied. The term has a double import here : *Budha*, Mercury, or a wise man, referring to *Chāṇakya*.

‡ *Kauṣilya*, implies crookedness, both physical and moral.

§ The single lock of hair left on the shaven head of a Brāhman.

Of my consuming wrath? The fool, unwitting  
 Of his own weakness, would he play the moth,  
 And heedless plunge into the deadly flame  
 Of my resentment, blazing like a meteor,  
 Fierce o'er the prostrate forest of my foes?  
 What, ho! Sárngarava!

*Enter PUPIL.*

Your commands, sir.

*Chdā.* A seat.

*Pup.* It waits you in the porch, sir.

*Chdā.* Bring it here; affairs of weight disturb me.

It is not fit the teacher should endure  
 A scholar's disobedience.

*(Pupil brings him a seat—he sits.)*

What should this rumour be, so general noised  
 Amongst the citizens? They say that Rákshasa,  
 In stern resentment of the total fall  
 Of Nanda's race, stirs up th' aspiring son  
 Of Parvateśwara; who would avenge  
 His father's death, to join him, and has vowed  
 To make him lord of Nanda's former realm.  
 With these designs, they have implored the aid  
 Of the great monarch of the *Mlechchha* tribes;\*  
 And now, against the sway of *Vrishala*  
 These fierce and formidable foes combine.  
 It may be thus—'Tis known to all the world,  
 I vowed the death of Nanda, and I slew him.  
 The current of a vow will work its way  
 And cannot be resisted. What is done  
 Is spread abroad, and I no more have power  
 To stop the tale. Why should I? Be it known,  
 The fires of my wrath alone expire,  
 Like the fierce conflagration of a forest,

\* Literally, by the great *Mlechchha-Rāja*, *mahatā mlechchhartjena*.

From lack of fuel—not from weariness.  
 The flames of my just anger have consumed  
 The branching ornaments of Nanda's stem,  
 Abandoned by the frightened priests and people.  
 They have enveloped in a shower of ashes  
 The blighted tree of his ambitious counsels :  
 And they have overcast with sorrow's clouds  
 The smiling heavens of those moon-like looks  
 That shed the light of love upon my foes.  
 Now may *they* triumph—*they*, who late beheld  
 With downward looks and struggling indignation,  
 Scarce smothered by their terrors, my dishonour,  
 Thrust from my seat, and banished from the presence,  
 Disgraced, but not dejected—now they see me  
 Spurn Nanda and his offspring from their throne,  
 As from the mountain's crest the lion hurls  
 Incensed the lordly elephant.  
 My vow is now accomplished, but I bear,  
 In *Vrishala's* defence, the fatal arms  
 That have uprooted Nanda's tyrant race,  
 Like fond affections from the breast of earth ;  
 And now, in him, his fortune must implant,  
 Firm as the fragrant lotus in the lake.  
 Such is the equal fruit of love and hatred ;  
 And friends and foes confess alike the power  
 That works their elevation or their fall.  
 Yet, what avails it, to have rooted out  
 The stem of Nanda ; what to have allied  
 Fortune with Chandragupta, unsubdued  
 Whilst Rákshasa remains ? His faith inflexible  
 Survives their ruin ; and whilst yet exists  
 The most remote of kindred to their house,  
 He is our foe. Well ; be it so !  
 We must devise with craft to break the league  
 We cannot face. The sole remaining shoot  
 Of Nanda's stem, the pious anchorite,

*Sarvārthasiddhi*, tranquil lies in death ;  
 Even in the instant Rākshasa had promised  
 Malayaketu, that more vigorous means  
 Should be pursued to overturn our empire.

(*Addressing vacancy.*)

'Tis bravely done, thou worthy minister,  
 Thou saintly priest, thou human *Vṛihaspati*.<sup>\*</sup>  
 The mercenary herd obey their lords  
 For their own profit : should they hold their faith  
 In time of adverse fortune, they expect  
 That future days will give back power and wealth.  
 How few, like thee, regardless of reward,  
 And animated by remembered kindnesses,  
 Unwearied labour in the perilous service  
 A master no more lives to recompense ?  
 How shall I change the enmity of such  
 As thou to friendship ? It but little profits  
 To court alliance with a fool or coward ;  
 Nor do the brave and wise claim our dependence,  
 Unless fidelity confirm their worth.  
 They, who to intellect and courage join  
 Devoted faith, are wedded to their lords,  
 In adverse ever as in prosperous fortune.  
 I must not sleep in this. To win the chief  
 Demands my utmost care. Thus far, success  
 Befriends our cause, and on his head revert  
 His hostile counsels. Whilst he designed  
 One of the princes to destroy, and drive  
 Me hence, I gained his minister, directed  
 The shaft against Parvataka, and spread  
 The rumour, Rākshasa had done the deed.  
 So runs the general credence ; but his son,  
 Malayaketu, knows the truth. To him

\* The regent of the planet of Jupiter, and preceptor and councillor of the gods.

'Twas purposely revealed ; and with the aid  
 Of Bhāgurāyaṇa, he frightened fled.  
 Now he is leagued with Rākshasa, and may  
 Defy our arms whilst aided by his policy.  
 Yet some discredit must attend his union  
 With one the world conceives his father's murderer,  
 A stain no skill nor craft can wipe away.  
 I have my spies abroad—they roam the realm,  
 In various garbs disguised, in various tongues  
 And manners skilled, and prompt to wear the show  
 Of zeal to either party, as need serves.  
 At home, my agents, versed in every shift  
 And quaint device, maintain assiduous quest  
 Amongst the people of the capital,  
 And instant note amidst the multitude  
 The covert friends of Nanda and his minister.  
 The chiefs, whose ready aid placed Chandragupta  
 Firm on his throne, are faithful to his cause,  
 And careful servants keep unwearied watch  
 To baffle those who would administer  
 Envenomed draughts and viands to the king.  
 There is a fellow of my studies, deep  
 In planetary influence and policy,\*  
 The Brāhman, *Induśarman* ; him I sent,  
 When first I vowed the death of Nanda, hither ;  
 And here repairing as a *Bauddha* mendicant,†  
 He speedily contrived to form acquaintance  
 And friendship with the royal councillors.  
 Above them all, does Rākshasa repose

\* Literally, " Having obtained great proficiency in the *Dahāntti* political system of *Uśanas*, and the sixty-four *Angas*, or branches of the *Jyotiṣ-Sāstra*, the science of astronomy or astrology."

† Having the marks of a *Kṣapaṇaka*, which usually designates a *Bauddha* mendicant ; but, as hereafter shown, the individual is a *Jain*, not a *Bauddha*, and the confusion of terms is worthy of notice, as characteristic of a period subsequent to the disappearance of the *Bauddhas* in India.

In him implicit confidence. 'Tis well [Rises.  
 We triumph in his aid. Then none shall dare  
 Deride our purposes. The kingly burthen  
 Unbending, Chandragupta shall sustain,  
 And vigilantly guard his regal prize.  
 He must not hope for indolent delights,  
 Whose daring wins a throne. The king of men  
 And monarch of the woods alike must vanquish  
 Frequent and fierce aggression, to enjoy  
 In peace the prey their prowess has achieved. [Retires.

*Enter NIPUÑAKA, a spy in the service of Chánakya, disguised, and carrying a scroll, or cloth with figures of Yama on it.\**

Devotion to Yama† alone be selected,  
 For only by him is existence protected :  
 Their servants all other gods leave in the lurch,  
 When Yama his messenger sends in their search,  
 But trust we to Yama, and well are we sped,  
 With a friend whilst alive, and a friend when we're dead.  
 I'll enter here, show my pictures and chaunt my song.

*(Entering Chánakya's house.)*

*Pup.* Stop, stop ! you must not enter here.

*Nip.* No !—pray, whose house is it ?

*Pup.* It belongs to my preceptor, of well-selected name. ‡

\* A *Yama-pala*. It should seem to be a sort of raree show. The show-man probably held something of a religious character ; the person and his accompaniment are now unknown.

† The *Hindu Pluto*.

‡ *Sugríhitanámna árya-Chánakyaśya*. This phrase is of constant occurrence in the preceding dramas, as well as this, and indicates the importance attached, not to well-sounding, but to lucky or propitious appellations. This superstition was common amongst the nations of antiquity ; and, according to Cicero, care was taken in the lustration of the people, that those who conducted the victims, and on the formation of the army that the first soldier on the muster-roll should have auspicious names : Cum imperator exereitum, censor populum lustraret, bonis nominibus qui hostias ducerent, eligebantur, quod idem in delectu consules observant, ut primus miles fiat bono nomine.

*Nip.* Then it belongs to a brother professor ; so let me pass. I must have some talk with him, and let him see what I know.

*Pup.* What can you teach my master, pray ?

*Nip.* Don't be wroth. One man cannot know everything ; he may know some things, to be sure ; and so may even such as I am.

*Pup.* How dare you detract from my master ? He knows everything.

*Nip.* Does he know, think you, by whom *Chandra*\* is disliked ?

*Pup.* What has he to do with such knowledge ?

*Nip.* He will know what is to be known, I daresay ; but you only understand this, that the lotus cannot bear *Chandra* ; its disposition is counter to its shape and beauty : the place abounds with such.

*Cháh.* (*Overhearing.*) He means, the minds of men are yet averse

To Chandragupta.

*Pup.* What nonsense do you chatter ?

*Nip.* I talk very good sense, if——

*Pup.* What ?

*Nip.* Those who hear me understand me.

*Cháh.* (*Aloud.*) Advance ; you will find one, friend, Willing to hear and understand.

*Nip.* Long life to your Excellency !

*Cháh.* (*Apart.*) Amidst my many missions I forget

What was assigned Nipuñaka. Oh ! I remember,

He was to gather and report the state

Of public feeling. Welcome, friend ; sit down.

*Nip.* As your honour commands. (*Sits on the ground.*)

*Cháh.* Now for your news. What say the citizens ?

How do they stand affected ?

*Nip.* Your Excellency has removed all their grievances, so

\* The moon, or Chandragupta.

that they cannot choose but be well affected to the auspicious Chandragupta. There are, however, in the city three men attached personally to the minister Rákshasa, who cannot bear His Majesty's prosperity.

*Chán.* They weary of their lives then—who are they?

*Nip.* The first is a *Bauddha* beggar.

*Chán. (Apart.)* A *Bauddha* beggar—excellent! (*Aloud.*) His name?

*Nip.* Jívasiddhi.

*Chán. (Apart.)* My own true emissary. (*Aloud.*) Well, who next?

*Nip.* Rákshasa's very particular friend, the scribe Sakata-Dása.

*Chán. (Apart.)* A scribe—a matter of light moment; yet

'Tis well not to despise a foe though humble:

He has been noted—and Siddhárthaka

Fastened upon him as a friend. (*Aloud.*) The third?

*Nip.* Is also the friend of Rákshasa, an inhabitant of Push-papur, the head of the jewellers, named Chandana-Dása. In his house the wife of the minister was left when he fled from the city.

*Chán. (Apart.)* This man must be, in truth, his friend:

To one, alone, he valued as himself,

Would Rákshasa commit so dear a charge.

(*Aloud.*) How know you that the wife of Rákshasa

Was left in trust of Chandana-Dás?

*Nip.* This seal-ring will apprise you.

*Chán. (Taking the ring \* and reading the name.)* Rákshasa—Rákshasa is in my grasp! (*Aloud.*) How got you this?

\* *Angulitya-mudrá*, a finger-ring seal. Seals or signets of this kind were from the earliest periods commonly used in the East. Ahasuerus takes his signet off his hand and gives it first to Haman and again to Mordecai: and Herodotus notices that each of the Babylonians wore a seal-ring. The Greeks and Romans had their rings curiously engraved with devices, and that cast by Polycrates into the sea was the work of an engraver whose name the historian has not thought unworthy of commemoration. Thus also in the Demagogues of Aristophanes:—

“ *Demus.*

*Nip.* I will tell your Excellency. It was your pleasure that I should take note of the sentiments and conduct of the citizens. To gain free access to their habitations I assumed this disguise, and amongst other houses I entered that of Chandana-Dāsa. Exhibiting the *Yama* show, I commenced my ballad, when a little boy of about five years of age, of a most lovely appearance, his eyes sparkling with the curiosity common at his years, ran out from a verandah in the court. Cries of, "He is gone out—he is gone out!" uttered by female voices, proceeded instantly from the apartment adjoining, and a woman

"*Demus.* This is no ring of mine; it tallies not  
With my device, or much my eyes deceive me.

"*Sausage-seller.* Allow me, sir. What might be your impression?

"*Dem.* A roasted *thrium* in thick fat enclosed.

"*Saus.* I see no *thrium*.

"*Dem.* What the impression then?

"*Saus.* A wide-mouthed gull, high seated on a rock,  
In act to make a speech."

The use of the seal amongst the ancients, as amongst the Orientals to the present day, was not, as with us, to secure an envelope, but to verify letters and documents in place of a written signature. Amongst the natives of Hindustan, both Mohammedan and Hindu, the seal is engraved with the name of the wearer; and the surface being smeared superficially only with ink, the application of the seal to the paper leaves the letters which are cut in the stone, white on a black ground. Such also was the manner in which the seals of the Greeks and Romans were applied. It might be suspected that the translator of Euripides was thinking of a seal of wax on the outside of a letter, in the following passage in *Iphigenia in Aulis*:

"*Attendant.* But how, if I speak thus, shall I find credit,  
Or with your daughter, or the royal dame?

"*Agamemnon.* The seal which on that letter I have stamped,  
Preserve 'unbroken.'"

It is literally "Take care of the seal which you bear on that letter." The stage direction should be probably "giving his ring to the messenger," a mark of confidence, and a confirmation of the previously impressed signature, which would induce Clytemnestra to trust him implicitly. There could be no need to charge the messenger not to break, or not to efface, a mere impression within a folded letter, as it is previously described; and if that impression alone were sufficient to inspire belief, it was unnecessary for the messenger to require of Agamemnon to grant any further token. *Sphragis*, the word used in all these places, is placed by Julius Pollux amongst the synonyms of finger-ring seals, *Epistēmoi daktylioi*.

coming to the door caught hold of the child and dragged him in with some little resistance. She exposed her person with evident caution, so that little more of her was distinguished than a pair of very beautiful arms. In the struggle with the child, however, this ring, which, as it is a man's ring, was probably too large for her finger, slipped off, and rolling near my foot, stopped there, like a modest woman stooping to make a bow. I took an opportunity of picking it up unobserved, and finding that it bore the name of Rákshasa, I brought it to your honour.

*Chák.* Sárngarava !

*Enter PUPIL.*

(*To Niputaka.*) You may withdraw, now I have heard the story :

But before long your toils shall be rewarded.

*Nip.* As you command.

[*Exit.*

*Chák.* Paper and ink ! What shall I write ? By this Is Rákshasa to be subdued.

*Enter a FEMALE SERVANT.*

*Serv.* Victory to your Excellency !

*Chák.* (*Apart.*) I accept the omen.\* (*Aloud.*) Soñottará, what news ?

\* Great importance is attached to the fortuitous expressions of individuals throughout these dramas, and a prosperous or unprosperous result anticipated from the thoughts or the words, by the person to whom they are addressed. The Greek plays are full of similar instances, and they are sufficiently abundant in every other department of classical literature. Cicero cites various curious examples in his book "De Divinatione." That related of Lucius Paulus is very analogous to the instance in the text. "Lucius Paulus the consul had been appointed to conduct the war against Persus. On returning to his house in the evening he found his little daughter Tertia full of grief, and on asking her what was the matter, replied, '*Persa* (a puppy so-named) is no more.' Taking her up in his arms, and kissing her, the consul exclaimed, 'I accept the omen,' and the event corresponded with the expression." The effect of the omen seems also with the Hindus, as well as the Greeks and Romans, to have depended in a great measure upon a person's applying it, and signifying his acceptance of it. The phrase addressed to Chákakya is a customary one to princes and ministers, *Jayatu dryak*, and

*Śoś.* His Majesty Śrī-Chandra has sent me with his profound respects, to request your assistance in paying the final honours to Parvateśwara; and it is his wish to make an offering to learned Brāhmans of the jewels and valuable articles worn by that prince.

*Chāñ.* (*Apart.*) In all he meets my wishes. (*Aloud.*) Go, Śoñottarā,

Inform the king his purpose is most fitting,  
And should be speedily performed. As for the gems,  
They are no doubt of cost, and should be given  
Only to Brāhmans of repute. Those I will send  
When I have put their merits to the test,  
To take the presents at his hands.

*Śoś.* I obey.

[*Exit.*

*Chāñ.* Śārṅgarava, seek out Viśwávasu;  
Bid him and his three brothers from the king  
Receive those gifts, and then repair to me.

[*Exit Pupil.*

What further purpose shall I give the letter?  
My spies inform me, of the *Mlechchha* princes,  
The chiefest five, or Chitravarman, king  
Of Kulúta—the king of Malaya, Nṛisínha,  
The lion-voiced—the monarch of Cashmir,  
Brave Pushkaráksha—Sindhusheña, prince  
Of Saindhava, for enemies o'erthrown  
Renowned; and powerful with his hordes of horse,  
Megháksha—Párasíka's sovereign:\* these  
Are friends of Rákshasa. I write their names;  
Let Chitragupta† wipe them from the record.—

it is rendered prophetic by Chāñakya's assent, *Gṛihito 'yam jaya-śabdañ*—“The word *jaya* (victory) is accepted.” *Oionon* dechesthai, Omen arripere, and *śabdañ* gṛihitum, are terms of similar import in the three languages.

\* The position of Kulúta is not known; that of Malaya, the western Ghata, is very oddly introduced as a kingdom other than Hindu. *Saindhava*, is Sindh and Balochisthan; and *Párasíka*, Persia.

† The registrar of *Yama*, or the recorder of the dead.

No, not their names. It were as well to leave  
Some indistinctness. Ho, Sárngarava !

*Enter PUPIL.*

I have bethought me—learned Bráhmans write  
Not always clearly. To Siddhárthaka  
Convey these my instructions. (*Whispers.*) I myself  
Will tell him for what purpose, and for whom  
The note is meant, and who the writer is.  
Let it be copied by Sakatá-Dás, and folded  
In fashion of a letter, but not addressed ; \*  
Nor let the writer know he writes for me.

*Pup.* As you direct.

[*Exit.*

*Chán.* Malayaketu is o'erthrown !

*Enter SIDDHÁRTHAKA.†*

*Sid.* Victory to your Excellency ! the letter is prepared.

*Chán.* Let me peruse it.—Right,

Now sign it with this seal. (*Gives Rákshasa's seal-ring.*)

*Sid.* It is done. What else ?

*Chán.* I would assign you

A business of great import.

*Sid.* I hold myself much honoured by the trust.

*Chán.* Go to the place of execution, give

The executioner a signal privily,

And then put on a most ungoverned fury.

Attack the officers, and they, prepared,

Will fly in seeming terror. They dispersed,

Untie the bonds that fasten Sakatá-Dás,

And with him shape your flight to Rákshasa.

He, for the preservation of his friend,

Will give you ample recompense, which you

Accept, and for a time remain his follower,

\* Literally, "without any name being seen externally."

† In the conduct of the business this piece is inferior to its immediate predecessors, and bears most resemblance to the *Mñichchhakāśi*.

Until the foes approach the city, when  
This end must be contrived. (*Whispers.*)

*Sid.* As you command.

*Chán.* Śárngarava !

*Enter PUPIL.*

Bear the chief officers of justice\* these  
The king's commands :—Arrest the *Bauddha* mendicant,  
Named Jīvasiddhi ; let it be proclaimed  
He was commissioned here by Rákshasa,  
And by the poisoned maiden has destroyed  
The prince Parvataka. Be this duly cried ;  
And then he must be banished with each mark  
Of contumely from the capital.  
The scribe, too, Śakata-Dás, whom Rákshasa  
Stirs up to plot against the royal person,  
Let him be seized ! his crime proclaimed abroad ;  
Then bear him to the stake, and into bonds  
Conduct his family.

*Pup.* It shall be done.

[*Exit.*

*Chán.* Now shall Rákshasa be taken.

*Sid.* (*Advancing.*) I have taken—

*Chán.* (*Apart.*) Rákshasa ; most true. (*Aloud.*) Whom ?

*Sid.* Your highness's commands, and now depart  
To give them action.

*Chán.* It is well. (*Giving him the letter and the ring.*)  
Success attend you !

*Sid.* Such are your commands.

[*Exit.*

*Enter PUPIL.*

*Pup.* The officers obey the orders of the king.

*Chán.* Now, child, go call the provost of the jewellers,  
Chandana-Dás his name.

*Pup.* I shall obey. (*Exit and returns with him.*) This way,  
Provost.

\* The *Kālapāṭika* and *Daṇḍapāṭika*, the bearers of the noose of death and of punishment.

*Chand.* (*Apart.*) Chāṇakya's cruel nature gives alarm  
 To those who are not conscious of offending.  
 I have offended—what can I expect ?  
 I have desired my friends, lest that my house  
 Be seized on by this tyrant, to remove  
 The family of Rākshasa ; and now  
 I am prepared—what may befall me, may be.

*Pup.* Here, sir, is Chandana-Dās.

*Chand.* Glory to your Excellency !

*Chdā.* Provost, you are welcome : sit.

*Chand.* Excuse me, sir,

This ceremony suits not with the sorrow  
 In which the sufferings of my friends  
 Have left me. I will sit me down,  
 So please you, on the ground.

*Chdā.* It must not be ;

This distance needs not when with such as I am.  
 Here, take this seat.

*Chand.* If you will have it so.

(*Apart.*) What does he purpose ?

*Chdā.* Now, Provost, does your trade  
 Yield you due profit ?

*Chand.* With your honour's patronage,  
 All trade must flourish ; so of course must mine.

*Chdā.* And do the people still recall to mind  
 The many virtues of their former lords,  
 When they comment on Chandragupta's vices ?

*Chand.* I cannot hear such words. (*Stops his ears.*)  
 The virtues of His Majesty afford  
 The soothing pleasures that autumnal moons  
 Diffuse.

*Chdā.* It may be ; but all kings expect  
 To meet from those they cherish some requital.

*Chand.* You need but speak it, sir, and any sums—  
 What monies may be needed ?

*Chdā.* You forget ;

This is the reign of Chandragupta, not  
Of Nanda. To his avaricious soul  
Your treasures were acceptable ; but now,  
Your king esteems your happiness his wealth.

*Chand.* I joy to hear it.

*Chdā.* You should rather ask

How best such happiness may be evinced.

*Chand.* Command.

*Chdā.* 'Tis easy ; let no man presume

To offer opposition to his sovereign.

*Chand.* What luckless wretch exists, who would pretend

To think of opposition? Does your grace

Know such a man ?

*Chdā.* Thou art the man.

*Chand.* Alas !

How should a blade of straw encounter flame ?

*Chdā.* Yet thus it is. Why, even now your house

Gives shelter to the family of Rákshasa,

The open enemy of Chandragupta.

*Chand.* This is untrue. Some base and secret foe

To me has brought this story to your ears.

*Chdā.* You need not be alarmed. The miscreant servants

Of the late sovereign, when they fled the state,

Compelled by force the honest citizens

To give unwilling shelter to their families.

In this *they* are unblamed—the only act

That makes it an offence is its concealment.

*Chand.* I do admit that formerly, indeed,

The family of Rákshasa was thus

Lodged in my house.

*Chdā.* This is again untrue :

Your former declaration would imply

They never found asylum in your mansion.

*Chand.* I own I was in this not quite sincere.

*Chdā.* Such insincerity will now obtain

Its proper estimation—but deliver  
The family of Rākshasa, and you may yet  
Be held excused.

*Chand.* I have already said—

They *were* in my abode.

*Chāñ.* Where are they gone?

*Chand.* I do not know.

*Chāñ.* You do not know! Beware :

The hooded snake hangs over you, and far  
Your hope of safety lies. As Vishnugupta  
Will Nanda—(*checking himself*). What! merchant, can  
you be

So idle, as to cherish hopes that Rākshasa  
Will triumph over Vṛishala? Have you forgotten,  
Fortune deserted Nanda in his life,  
With all his power and warlike friends to back him?  
Now she is steadily affianced—bound  
To Chandra, as is moonlight to the moon;  
And who shall think to sunder them? who so rash,  
To thrust his arm into the lion's jaws,  
And seek to tear away his pointed fangs,  
Red as the twilight moon, stained with the blood  
Of the fresh-slaughtered elephant?

*Chand.* (*Apart.*) These words,

Alas! too well events have justified.

(*A noise behind.*)

*Chāñ.* How now, Śārngarava, what has chanced?

*Pup.* The Baudha beggar, sir, named Jīvasiddhi, is banished  
from the city by order of the king.

*Chāñ.* A holy man I mourn his fate: yet such

The treatment that the prince's foes deserve.

You mark, good Provost,—Vṛishala resolves

To treat his enemies with just severity.

Take a friend's counsel, and give up the family

Of Rākshasa; then Chandragupta's favour

Will long be yours.

*Chand.* They are not in my dwelling.

(*A noise behind.*)

*Chán.* Again!—Śárngarava, what is this?

*Pup.* The scribe, sir, Sakatā-Dās, is led forth to be impaled.

*Chán.* So let him reap the fruit of disobedience.—

You see the king is stern. Believe me, Provost,  
He will not brook your giving an asylum  
To those who are his enemies. Resign them—  
So you and yours shall yet escape with life.

*Chand.* What signs of fear do you behold in me,

To think I should be moved to sacrifice  
Those I had sheltered, by the dread of death?  
But I have said it—those you seek of me  
I have not in my power. What more remains?

*Chán.* You hold to this?

*Chand.* I do.

*Chán.* (*Apart.*) 'Tis bravely spoken.

Who in this selfish world would lose the hope  
Of affluence, and like Śivī,\* thus discharge  
The arduous task of generous self-devotion!  
(*Aloud.*) This is your last resolve?

*Chand.* It is.

*Chán.* Expect the king's displeasure.

*Chand.* I am prepared—do with me as you please.

*Chán.* Śárngarava, bid the officers

Secure this miscreant. Hold! let them seize  
His house and family, and keep them close,  
Till I impart this matter to the king:  
He will, I know, command the forfeiture  
Both of his wealth and life.

*Pup.* I shall obey—this way, Provost.

\* Śivī was a prince who, to save a dove from the pursuit of a hawk without prejudice to the latter, gave it a piece of his own flesh.

† This duty is assigned to the *Durgapdlaka* and *Vijayapdlaka*, who should be military officers, if not proper names.

*Chand.* I attend. (*Apart.*) Happy that friendship's claim,  
Not mortal frailty, terminates my life.

[*Exit.*

*Chdā.* Now Rákshasa is safe ; for when he learns  
The faith and imminent danger of his friend,  
Imperilled in his cause, he will, I know,  
Be eager to prevent the sacrifice ;  
And ere he suffer that this merchant lose  
His life for him, will offer up his own,  
As much less precious than so dear a friend. (*Noise.*)  
How now ?

*Enter PUPIL.*

*Pup.* Siddhārthaka has rescued Sakata-Dāsa, sir, as he was  
about to suffer death, and they are fled together.

*Chdā.* (*Apart.*) Our work is well begun. (*Aloud.*) Fled,  
say you ?

Quick ! boy, and order Bhāgurāyaṇa  
To overtake and seize them.

[*Pupil goes out and returns.*

*Pup.* Alas ! sir, he too has disappeared.

*Chdā.* (*Apart.*) For our advantage. (*Aloud.*) Let him be  
pursued.

Where are the officers ?\*

*Pup.* They are overcome with terror ; and Bhadrabhaṭa and  
many other chiefs, I learn, sir, were off this morning long  
before daylight.

*Chdā.* (*Apart.*) They will promote our triumph. (*Aloud.*)  
Let them go.

We shall not miss them. Those who now have fled,  
Had in their hearts deserted us. Let all  
Who would abandon us be free to go :  
I heed them not, whilst yet the mind is firm

\* In the original, *Chdākyā* names them : *Bhadrabhaṭa*, *Purushadatta*,  
*Hingurita*, *Balagupta*, *Rajasena*, *Rohitākṣa*, *Vijayavarman* ; and it may  
be observed that they are names not of present currency, although San-  
skrit. *Chdākyā* also sends out to dispatch them after *Bhāgurāyaṇa* as  
before ; a ceremony dispensed with in the translation.

That plucked down Nanda, and in which I feel  
More powerful far than in a hundred hosts.  
Let not my spirit fail, though left alone,  
And we shall conquer. As for the fugitives,  
They shall be seized and meet with their reward.  
(*Apart.*) Now, Rákshasa, I have you—I shall see you  
Tame and submissive to my sovereign's will,  
Caught by superior craft, though now you roam  
Unshackled like the elephant, whilst yet  
He ranges, high in blood, amidst the shades  
And cooling torrents of his native woods.

[*Exeunt.*]

END OF THE FIRST ACT.

## ACT II.

## STREET BEFORE RÁKSHASA'S HOUSE.

*Enter VIRÁDHAGUPTA, an agent of Rákshasa, disguised as a Snake-catcher.*

Those who are skilled in charms and potent signs may handle fearlessly the fiercest snakes.

*Passenger.* Hola ! what and who are you ?

*Vir.* A snake-catcher, your honour—my name is *Jirhaviśha*. What say you ? you would touch my snakes ? What may your profession be, pray ? Oh ! I see, a servant of the prince—you had better not meddle with snakes.—A snake-catcher unskilled in charms and antidotes, a man mounted on a furious elephant without a goad, and a servant of the king appointed to a high station and proud of his success, these three are on the eve of destruction. Oh ! he is off.

*2d Pass.* What have you got in your basket, fellow ?

*Vir.* Tame snakes, your honour, by which I get my living. Would you wish to see them ? I will exhibit them here, in the court of this house, as this is not a convenient spot.

*2d Pass.* This, you blockhead, is the house of Rákshasa, the prince's minister. There is no admittance for us here.

*Vir.* Then go your way, sir : by the authority of my occupation I shall make bold to enter. So, I have got rid of him.

\* 'Tis very strange—and what will be the end ?

The efforts of my master, Rákshasa,  
To shake the power of Chandragupta, fail,  
Defeated by Chánakya's foresight : yet, methinks,

\* In the original he changes his style from a low and difficult Prákrit to Sanskrit.

When I observe Malayaketu aided  
 By Rákshasa's high wisdom, I behold  
 The sovereign sway wrested from Chandragupta.  
 Fortune is bound to Maurya's cause with cords  
 Fast woven by Chánakya, yet the hand  
 Of Rákshasa seems often on the point  
 To snatch her from her bands. Between such foes,  
 Such masters of their craft, the cause of Nanda  
 Hangs in suspense, and fortune wavers—  
 Like a young female elephant, whose love  
 Two lordly males dispute,—between these ministers,  
 Doubting on which she shall confer her favour.  
 Well, time determines. Now to visit Rákshasa.

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE.—AN APARTMENT.

RÁKSHASA, *with Attendants.*

Alas! my cares are vain : my anxious days  
 And sleepless nights are all of no avail,  
 Since, like the house of *Yadu*,\* Nanda's race  
 Has perished utterly, exterminated  
 By powerful foes and unrelenting fate.  
 Now a new master claims my zealous service,  
 Not for the mercenary hope of fortune,  
 Nor coward apprehensions for my safety ;  
 Not for the idle love of brief authority,  
 Nor in forgetfulness of former faith.  
 I serve this lord, the better to effect  
 The fall of Nanda's enemies, and pay  
 The tribute of revenge his fame demands.  
 O Goddess, lotus-throned !† dost thou so lightly

\* The members of the family of *Yadu*, in which *Krishna* was born, were all destroyed upon the eve of his death or return to heaven, by intestine division and an affray amongst themselves, in which all the combatants were slain.

† *Lakshmi*, the Goddess of Fortune, appeared at the creation seated on a lotus amidst the waters.

Esteem desert, that Nanda is forgotten  
 And all thy favour lavished on his foe,—  
 On Maurya's ignominious son ! \*  
 Why, like the frontal juice, didst thou not perish,  
 That dries when falls the royal elephant.  
 Was there no chief of noble blood to win  
 Thy fickle smiles, that thou must elevate  
 A base-born outcast to imperial sway,—  
 And thus, with truly feminine caprice  
 (For women are unsteady as the buds  
 That float in air), fly from exalted worth ?  
 But I shall cure thee of this fleeting fancy,  
 By levelling the mansion of thy choice.  
 For this have I consigned my wife and child  
 To my friend's care, and when I fled the capital  
 Left them behind, that men may therefore deem  
 I cherish confident purpose to return  
 To them and to my home, and thus, the zeal  
 Of those who yet are faithful to the cause  
 Of Nanda, may not slacken by despair.  
 To Śakata-Dás is ample wealth entrusted  
 To recompense our emissaries sent  
 To work by craft the death of Chandragupta,  
 Or foil the secret malice of the foe ;  
 And Jīvasiddhi and some other friends,  
 Are nominated to convey intelligence  
 Of all that chances every instant to me.  
 What else can be devised ? Mine ancient lord,  
 Who for his own destruction kindly reared  
 A tiger's cub, and his illustrious race,  
 Are ever in my thoughts. I yet may strike  
 The savage that destroyed them to the heart,  
 With wisdom's shaft, if fate be not his shield.

\* *Chandragupta* is here therefore the grandson, not the son of *Murá*.

*Enter JÁJALI, the Chamberlain of MALAYAKETU.*

Health to your Excellency !

*Rák.* Jájali, welcome : what has brought you hither ?

*Jáj.* I come a messenger from the prince. Malayaketu grieves to see your Excellency so regardless of personal appearance ; and without desiring you to be unmindful of your ancient monarch, he requests you will pay regard to his wishes. He, therefore, sends you these jewels, taken from his own person, and entreats your Excellency will wear them.

*Rák.* My worthy friend, apprise the noble prince,

The virtues of my former gracious lord  
Are all forgotten in his highness' merits ;  
But that I must not decorate my person,  
Whilst I endure the deep humiliation  
Of late discomfiture—nor till his foes  
Are all exterminated, and I rear  
His golden throne within the regal palace.

*Jáj.* This is an easy matter to your Excellency ; therefore respect this first favour of the prince.

*Rák.* I do respect his orders, and your message :

The prince's will in this shall be accomplished.

*Jáj.* I take my leave.

*Rák.* I bow to you.

[*Exit Jájali.*]

Priyamvadaka, who waits to see me ?

*PRIYAMVADAKA enters with VIRÁDHAGUPTA.*

*Rák.* Who is this ?

*Priy.* A snake-catcher, your Excellency.

*Rák.* (*Feeling his left eye throb.*)

What should this import ? the sight of snakes, too ! \*

I have no pleasure in the exhibition.

Give him a donation, and let him go.

*Priy.* Here is for your pains ; for not seeing—not for seeing.

*Vr.* Inform the minister, I beg of you, that besides exhi-

\* An equally unlucky omen as the throbbing of the left eye.

biting snakes, I am a bit of a poet in the vulgar tongue. If I cannot have the honour of seeing him, request he will favour me by perusing this. (*Gives a paper.*)

*Priy.* He says, sir, he is a poet as well as a snake-catcher, and requests your perusal of this paper. (*Gives it.*)

*Rāk.* "The busy bee, that from each flower

Extracts the nectary juice,

To fragrant honey all its store

Converts for others' use." \*

(*Apart.*) He means by this, he brings news from the capital, The city of flowers. Who should this be?—it is Virādhagupta—such was his disguise.

(*Aloud.*) Bid him approach—he is no vulgar bard, And merits our encomium.

*PRIYAMVADAKA brings VIRĀDHAGUPTA forward.*

*Rāk.* Priyamvadaka, I will see these snakes.

In the meantime, do you and your companions Discharge your several duties.

*Priy.* We obey, sir.

[*Exit with attendants.*]

*Rāk.* My friend Virādhagupta, sit you down.

*Vir.* As you command, sir.

*Rāk.* It grieves me to behold you thus ; how hard A fate pursues the friends of Nanda !

*Vir.* Heed it not, sir ;

Your wisdom will ere long restore us all To former fortune.

*Rāk.* What news from Pushpapur ?

*Vir.* I have much to tell, sir : where shall I commence ?

*Rāk.* With Chandragupta's entry in the city.

Whate'er my agents since have done, inform me.

*Vir.* You will remember, sir, when in close league United by Chāñakya, Parvateśwara And Chandragupta in alliance, led

\* Sic vos non vobis mellificatis, apes.

Their force against our city—a wild multitude  
 Of *Sakas*, *Yavanas*, and mountaineers,  
 The fierce *Kambojas*, with the tribes who dwell  
 Beyond the western streams,\* and Persia's hosts,  
 Poured on us like a deluge.

*Rāk.* Who shall dare

Assail the city whilst I breathe ! Quick ! line the walls  
 With archers—plant the elephants at the gates :  
 Let those who scorn a feeble foe, who thirst  
 For martial glory, and who fear not death,  
 Attend me to the field !

*Vir.* Compose yourself :

I merely speak of what has some while passed.

*Rāk.* I had forgot myself ; I deemed it present.

Yes,—well I recollect the inspiring trust  
 That Nanda then reposed in me. On me  
 His every hope relied ; and his affection,  
 Converting me to many like myself,  
 To every quarter threatened by the foe

\* The *Sakas* of the Hindus cannot be other than the *Sacæ* or *Sakæ* of classical geography. They are perpetually named in various works, and seem to have been known on the borders of India or in its western districts in the first century preceding Christianity. *Vikramāditya*, king of Ougein, being known as the *Sakāri*, or enemy of the *Sacæ*, his era dates a.c. 56, and it should appear that, about this date, some northern tribes had settled themselves along the Indus, constituting the Indoscythi of Arrian. Their attempt to penetrate farther to the east, by way of Kandesh and Malwa was not improbably arrested by *Vikramāditya*, whence the epithet *Sakāri*. The term of *Yavanas* is in modern times applied to Mohammedans of every description ; but in this instance, and in works prior to the Mohammedan era, some other people must be intended. The interpretation of the word by Sir W. Jones is, Ionians or Asiatic Greeks ; and there are some considerations in its favour, although the chief argument in its behalf is the difficulty of attaching it to any other people. The mountaineers, or *Kirātas*, may come from any part of India. They are known in classical geography as the *Cirrhadæ* or the *Cirrodes*, the latter in *Sogdiana*, near the Oxus. The *Kambojas* are the people of the Arachosia, or north-eastern province of Persia. For the site of the *Bāhlikas*, as they are termed in the text, we are indebted to the *Mahabharata*, and the *Pārasikas* speak for themselves.

His orders sent me—"Rákshasa, behold  
Yon troop of elephants, like a black cloud,—  
Disperse them.—Rákshasa, lead on those horse,  
That bound like waves, and charge the foe's advance.—  
Rákshasa, draw up the foot in firm array,  
And drive them back!"—Your pardon—pray proceed.

*Vir.* Beholding Pushpapura thus beleaguered,  
And grieving for the sufferings of the people,  
Sarvārthasiddhi, quitting further thought  
Of opposition, private left the city,  
And thence assumed the life of an ascetic.  
Lorn of their lord, the warriors soon relaxed  
Their efforts, and resistance ceased; and soon  
The trumpets of the enemy proclaimed  
Their triumph to unwilling ears. You, then,  
Departed to maintain the realm of Nanda  
In other provinces, devising means\*  
Intended Chandragupta to remove;  
Which failing him, the mountain king destroyed.

*Rák.* So fate decreed, and turned aside the blow;  
As *Viśkū* craftily contrived to ward  
The shaft of *Karīa* from the breast of *Arjuna*,  
And speed it to *Hidimbi's* son.† What then?

*Vir.* The prince Malayaketu was alarmed

\* These means are designated in the text here, as well as in other places, and in other books, the *Visha-kanyā*, the Poison-Maid; which it would be more consonant to our ideas to consider as an effigy, but it appears to mean a female whose nature was charged with venom so that her embraces should prove fatal. The *Hitopadeśa* says, Chanākya killed Nanda by means of a fatal emissary; and the author of the *Purusha-parīkṣā*, a modern collection of tales in Bengali, taken chiefly from the Sanskrit, in giving a version of this story adds, that the damsel was so venomous that flies alighting on her person instantly perished.

† *Karīa* had received a lance from *Indra* which was fated to kill one individual, and which he kept, intending it for *Arjuna*. But *Ghatotkacha*, the son of *Bhīma* by the *Rākshasī*, *Hidimbi*, having by the counsel and aid of *Kṛiṣṇa* become so formidable to the *Kuru* host as to threaten their destruction, *Karīa* was compelled to hurl the lance against him, and *Arjuna* thus escaped the peril.—(*Mahābhārata*, *Karīa-Parvan*.)

By this, his father's death, and quickly left  
The camp. His father's brother, whom Chāñakya  
Persuaded that the monarch's death was not  
His deed, or Chandragupta's, still remained  
Confiding ; and the entry of the foe  
Of Chandragupta into Nanda's palace  
Was solemnly proclaimed.

*Rāk.* What then befell ?

*Vir.* Chāñakya called the architects together,  
And gave them orders to prepare the palace,  
With all expedient haste, for the reception  
Of Chandragupta at the hour of midnight,  
As by the aspect of the stars determined.  
To this they answered, all should be made ready,  
And that anticipating his desires,  
Their provost, Dāruvarman, had completed  
The decorations of the outer gateway ;  
The rest would soon be done. Chāñakya praised  
Their ready zeal, and promised Dāruvarman  
His promptitude should meet its due reward.

*Rāk.* Whence was Chāñakya's satisfaction ?  
I deem that Dāruvarman's project failed  
To work its end, or wrought an end unwished.  
For such simplicity, such hasty service,  
That would not wait the orders of Chāñakya,  
Could not have failed to rouse his strong suspicion.

*Vir.* At the hour of midnight  
All was prepared ; and at the moment fixed,  
Vairodhaka and Chandragupta, seated  
On the same throne, installed as equal kings,  
Divided Nanda's empire.

*Rāk.* Then to Vairodhaka the like partition,  
That bought the aid of Parvateśwara,  
Was pledged ?

*Vir.* It was.

*Rāk.* A shrewd contrivance, truly !

To banish all suspicion, they had wrought  
 The death of Parvateśwara, to quit  
 An ill-judged contract : other means were found,  
 No doubt, to rid them of this second dupe.

*Vir.* At the appointed hour.

Vairodhaka, as first inaugurated,  
 Entered the city. He was clothed in mail,  
 O'er which were thrown robes of rich dye, and strewn  
 With snow-white pearls\* profuse ; his brow was radiant  
 With the imperial fillet ; the fragrant wreath  
 Flowed o'er his breast, and costly ornaments,  
 Cumbrous adorned at once and masked his person.  
 All thought him Chandragupta. He was mounted  
 On Chandragupta's elephant, and attended  
 By Chandragupta's guards to do him honour.  
 As he approached the gateway, Dāruvarman,  
 True to his faith and sharing in the error  
 That fancied Chandragupta present, stood  
 Prepared to let the temporary arch,  
 Contrived for such a purpose, fall upon him.  
 The princes who composed his train now reined  
 Their steeds and chariots, and alone Vairodhaka  
 Advanced upon his elephant. The driver,  
 Alike your servant, poor Barbaraka,  
 Attempted then to draw from its concealment  
 Within his golden stick the hidden dagger,  
 Provided for his need, and with the weapon  
 To stab him he supposed was Chandragupta.

*Rdk.* Alas, untimely efforts both !

*Vir.* As forth

He stretched his hand to grasp the staff that hung  
 Suspended by a chain of gold, the elephant,

\* *Hima-vimala-muktāguṇā*, "a string of pearls as pure as snow." This comparison is of too rare an occurrence to be looked upon as commonplace, and it is an idea not likely to have occurred to a native of the South of India.

Who marked his arm extended, and imagined  
 The blow was meant for her, sprang quickly forward.  
 Her entrance in the gateway gave the signal  
 To loose the spring that stayed the impending arch.  
 It fell ! but crushed Barbaraka, in act  
 To strike the blow, which shaken, missed his aim.  
 When Dáruvarman saw the driver slain,  
 The prince unharmed, and all the fraud revealed,  
 Despairing of his own escape, he seized  
 The iron bolt that had secured the arch,  
 And with it dashed Vairodhaka to earth.

*Rák.* Fruitless despair !—what was his fate ?

*Vir.* He fell

Beneath a shower of stones the prince's followers  
 O'erwhelmed him with, incensed.

*Rák.* We lose in him

A faithful friend—and what of our physician,  
 Abhayadatta ?

*Vir.* His tasks are all accomplished.

*Rák.* Is Chandragupta dead ?

*Vir.* No, Fate has saved him.

*Rák.* What meant your words ?

*Vir.* I will apprise your Excellency—

The poisoned draught had duly been concocted,  
 And would have been administered, but Chánákya,  
 In pouring it into a golden goblet,  
 Observed the colour change, and thus detected  
 The venomous admixture—then forbidding  
 The prince to taste it, ordered the physician  
 To swallow his own dose—and thus he died.

*Rák.* A learned man has perished, What has chanced  
 The chamberlain, Pramodaka ?

*Vir.* The same—

The sums you had entrusted to his charge  
 He lavished with unbounded prodigality,  
 Till such expenditure drew observation.

He answered incoherently the questions  
 Put to him as to his immense possessions,  
 And thus suspicion gaining confidence,  
 He was condemned, by order of Chāńakya,  
 To suffer cruel death.

*Rák.* Fortune still baulks our schemes.

What news of the brave men who were concealed  
 In the subterrene avenue that led  
 To Chandragupta's sleeping chamber—thence  
 To steal by night, and kill him as he slept?

*Vir.* They have sustained the fortune of the rest.

*Rák.* How so? were they discovered by Chāńakya?

*Vir.* Even so; before the king retired to rest,  
 The watchful minister was wont to enter  
 The chamber, and with diligent scrutiny  
 Inspect it. Thus he saw a line of ants  
 Come through a crevice in the wall, and noticed  
 They bore the fragments of a recent meal;  
 Thence he inferred the presence of the feeders  
 In some adjoining passage, and commanded  
 That the pavilion should be set on fire  
 That moment. Soon his orders were obeyed,  
 And our brave friends, in flame and smoke enveloped,  
 Unable to escape, were all destroyed.

*Rák.* 'Tis ever thus.—Fortune in all befriends  
 The cruel Chandragupta. When I send  
 A messenger of certain death to slay him,  
 She wields the instrument against his rival,  
 Who should have spoiled him of one-half his kingdom;  
 And arms, and drugs, and stratagems, are turned  
 In his behalf, against my friends and servants;  
 So that whate'er I plot against his power,  
 Serves but to yield him unexpected profit.

*Vir.* Yet let us on, sir. What is once begun,  
 Is not to be abandoned. Obstacles foreseen  
 Deter the poor of spirit from an enterprise—

Some, more adventurous but not all resolved,  
 Commence, and stop mid-way ; but noble minds  
 Like thine, by difficulties warmed, defy  
 Repeated checks, and in the end prevail.  
 A weary burden is the cumbrous earth  
 On *Sesha's*\* head, but still he bears the load.  
 Day after day the same fatiguing course  
 The sun pursues, yet still he travels on.  
 Shame mocks the man of elevated rank,  
 Who holds his promise light, like meaner creatures :  
 To him a law inflexible proclaims,  
 His faith once pledged, he can no more recede. †

*Rák.* You speak the truth—that which is once begun  
 Should never be relinquished. Well, what else ?

*Vir.* *Chánákya's* vigilance was now increased  
 A thousand-fold, and every one suspected  
 Of enmity to Chandragupta, all  
 Your friends and kindred, found in Pushpapur,  
 Have been arrested.

*Rák.* Whom has he seized ?

*Vir.* First, *Jívasiddhi*, the religious mendicant ;  
 Him he has banished.

*Rák.* (*Apart.*) This is a slight affliction ; one who owns  
 No children nor dependants. (*Aloud.*) But what plea  
 Was urged for such a sentence ?

*Vir.* That he supplied,  
 Employed by you, the poisoned emissary  
 That killed *Parvataka*.

*Rák.* (*Apart.*) Well done, *Kautilya*,  
 One seed bears double fruit with you—you lose  
 A sharer of your spoil, and heap on us  
 The infamy of his death. (*Aloud.*) What more ?

*Vir.* He then

\* The many-headed snake on which the Earth is supposed to rest.

† It may be doubted if perseverance is anywhere recommended in a more manly and spirited tone.

Proclaimed, that Dáruvarman and the rest  
Were bribed by Śakata-Dás to kill the king,  
And he was sentenced therefore to the stake.

*Rák.* Alas, how little fitting to my friend  
So vile a death ! Yet less art thou, who perishest  
In a loved master's cause, to be lamented,  
Than I, who still in vain survive the fall  
Of Nanda's race.—Go on, I am prepared  
To hear the worst—what other friends have suffered ?

*Vir.* In dread of what might happen, was your family  
Removed to a more safe asylum.

*Rák.* Why were they not delivered to Chánakya ?  
Chandana-Dás in this is much to blame.

*Vir.* He had been more to blame, had he betrayed  
His friend.

*Rák.* Go on.

*Vir.* He faithfully refused  
To yield his charge : Chánakya, then, incensed—

*Rák.* —Put him to death ?

*Vir.* Not so ; he had him seized,  
With all his family, and thrown in prison.

*Rák.* Why then rejoicing tell me, that my family  
Is in a safe asylum ?—Rather say,  
That I and mine are held in captive bonds.

*Enter ATTENDANT.*

Victory to your Excellency !—Śakata-Dása is at the gate.

*Rák.* Is it possible ?

*Att.* It is not possible for your Excellency's servants to  
imagine an untruth.

*Rák.* Virádhagupta, what is this ?

*Vir.* Fortune relents, and has preserved our friend.

*Rák.* Why do you hesitate—admit him quick.

[*Exit Attendant, and returns with Śakata-Dása,*  
*followed by Siddhārthaka.*

*Śak.* Victory to the minister !

*Rák.* Welcome, my friend. I little hoped to see you,  
Since you were honoured with Kaufilya's notice.

*(Embraces him.)*

How chanced this happiness?—inform me.

*Śak.* This,  
My friend Siddhārthaka dispersed my guard,  
And bore me off in safety from the stake.

*Rák.* 'Twas bravely done. These ill repay such merit,  
But favour us and take them.

*(Gives him the jewels and ornaments off his person.)*

*Sid.* *(Apart.)* I must obey my lord Chāṇakya's orders.  
*(Falls at the feet of Rákshasa.)* Sir, I am grateful: but I am  
here a stranger, and know not what I shall do with these  
valuables. If your Excellency will allow it, I should wish  
to leave them in your treasury—they can be sealed with my  
seal.

*Rák.* Let it be so.

*Śak.* *(Taking the seal.)* What is this?—your name appears  
Engraved upon the seal. *(To Rákshasa.)*

*Rák.* *(Apart.)* Alas! what's this I hear?  
When I departed from the capital,  
I left my wife this seal, to comfort her  
Under my absence—how should it now have fallen  
Into this man's possession? *(Aloud.)* Say, Siddhārthaka,  
How got you this?

*Sid.* I found it at the door of one Chandana-Dāsa, a jeweller  
of Kusumapur.

*Rák.* 'Tis probable—

*Sid.* What, sir?

*Rák.* —That seals like this are found  
At rich men's doors.

*Śak.* My friend Siddhārthaka,  
The name of Rákshasa appears engraved  
Upon this ring; present it to the minister,  
And be assured the gift will be rewarded.

*Sid.* Its acceptance is all the reward that I desire.

(*Gives.*)

*Rák.* My friend, this ring must be employed  
In our affairs.

*Sák.* It shall be as you wish it.

*Sid.* May I presume?

*Rák.* Speak boldly.

*Sid.* I have deserved, as your Excellency knows, the enmity of Chánakya ; I dare not return to Pátaliputra, and I should therefore hope to be allowed to remain at the feet of your Excellency.

*Rák.* I am well pleased you have forerun my purpose.

*Sid.* I am highly favoured.

*Rák.* Withdraw my friend. (*To Sakata-Dása.*) Go taste repose  
awhile,

With this your fellow-traveller.

[*Exeunt.*]

*Rák.* Now then, Virádhagupta, to the rest  
Of thine intelligence. How thrive the schemes  
That we have set on foot to sow dissension  
'Twixt Chandragupta and his followers?

*Vir.* Well : the chief accomplished, all the rest succeeds.

*Rák.* How so? what mean you?

*Vir.* This especially,—

That since Malayaketu was removed,  
Chánakya has been slighted by the prince ;  
Whilst haughty with his triumphs, and disdaining  
Superior rule he frequent disobeys  
The will of Chandragupta, who thence cherishes,  
I must suspect, deep and augmenting anger.

*Rák.* Return, my friend, in this disguise. There dwells  
At Pushpapur, the minstrel Stanakalasa.  
He is with us : tell him that Chandragupta  
Should be informed, by stanzas well designed  
To rouse his wrath, yet covert in expression,  
Chánakya contravenes his high commands,  
And spurns the king's authority. Should aught

Ensnare, despatch a courier straight,  
To bring me tidings here.

*Vir.* It shall be done.

[*Exit.*

*Enter ATTENDANT.*

*Att.* Victory to your Excellency! Śakata-Dāsa sends word,  
these three sets of jewels are arrived for sale. Will your Excellency examine them?

*Rāk.* (*Looking at them.*) They are jewels of great price.

Tell him to make the purchase, at what cost

The seller may demand. [*Exit Attendant.*

I will send a courier to Kusumapur.

Chāṇakya and his prince will surely sever;

And then we reach our aim. Full well I know

That Maurya, in his pride, conceives himself

Supreme o'er all the monarchs of the world.

With equal arrogance, Chāṇakya vaunts,

This is my deed—I made this man a king.

The one has gratified his vowed resentment;

The other reaped the fruit of his ambition.

No mutual interest now cements their counsel;

No acts of friendship bind them now together;

And once a breach, however slight, be made

In their alliance, 'tis dissolved for ever.

END OF THE SECOND ACT.

## ACT III.

## THE PALACE OF CHANDRAGUPTA AT PÁTALIPUTRA.

*Enter VAIHÍNARI, one of the Royal Attendants.*

Ah, I feel I am no longer young! Desire, you torment me in vain. Age has set his stamp upon my forehead: my limbs afford but tardy obedience to my will; and should the objects of sense be presented to my senses, their functions are disappointed by their incompetence to perform them. What, ho!—Warders of the *Sugdnga* palace, prepare the apartments for the reception of His Majesty, who is coming hither, to view from the lofty turrets the city decorated as suits the festival of the autumnal full moon. What say you?—the celebration is prohibited! By whom, I pray you? Why, you unlucky rogues, hold ye your lives so cheap?—away, despatch—suspend bright *chouris* from the glittering pillars, and let festoons of flowers, and wreaths of curling incense, twine round the lofty columns. Sprinkle the earth with flowers and perfumed waters, to recover her from her fainting fit, as it were, at being so long debarred the lion-mounted throne. Quick, quick! the king approaches. He who in his tender years, faltering sometimes through humanity, but never failing through fatigue, now supports the weighty burthen of the earth, which has been hitherto sustained by his mighty and unquailing preceptor with nervous strength through the most arduous paths.

*Enter CHANDRAGUPTA with Female Attendant.*

*Chandra.* How irksome are the toils of state to those  
Who hold their tasks as duties!—Kings must leave  
Their own desires, and for the general good,

Forego their own advantage. But to lose  
 My own for others' benefit makes me a slave ;  
 And what should slaves know of sincere regard ?  
 Fortune makes kings her sport ; and vain the hope  
 To fix the fickle wanton in her faith.  
 She flies the violent, disdains the mild,  
 Despises fools, the wise she disregards,  
 Derides the cowardly, and dreads the brave.  
 My honoured minister and friend commands me  
 To wear the semblance of displeasure towards him,  
 And rule awhile without his guiding aid.  
 How can I act a part my heart disowns ?  
 Yet 'tis his will, and he must be obeyed.  
 The pupil, worthy of the name, conforms  
 In all to his preceptor ; if he stray,  
 It is unwillingly—his teacher's voice  
 The goad that brings him back. Differing at once  
 From those who have no power of self-election,  
 And those who heed no pleasure but their own,  
 The wise and virtuous never know restraint,  
 For all they wish a sage preceptor sanctions.—  
 Vaihnari, conduct us to the palace.

*Vai.* This is it ; please your Majesty ascend ;  
 Be careful.

*(Chandragupta mounts the terrace.)*

*Chandra.* How beauteous are the skies at this soft season !  
 Midst fleecy clouds, like scattered isles of sand,  
 Upon whose breast the white heron hovers, flows  
 In dark blue tides the many-channelled stream ;  
 And like the lotus-blossoms, that unfold  
 Their petals to the night, the stars expand.  
 Below is *Gangá* by the autumn led,  
 Fondly impatient, to her ocean lord,  
 Tossing her waves as with offended pride,  
 And pining fretful at the lengthened way.  
 But how is this, as city-wards I gaze,

I mark no note of preparation  
That speaks the festive time? Vaihinari,  
Did we not issue orders, that the capital  
Should hold this festival with due solemnity?

*Vai.* Such were your Majesty's commands.

*Chandra.* Why disobeyed, then?

*Vai.* They demand obedience  
From all the world—how should the citizens  
Withhold compliance?

*Chandra.* What, then, is this I view?

Why is the city thus immersed in gloom?  
Why do not sportive bands of either sex  
Spread mirth and music through the echoing streets?  
Why are not all the citizens with their wives  
Abroad and merry-making? why shine not  
Their dwellings, emulous with rival splendour,  
No longer dreading public to display  
Their affluence to their sovereign, not their tyrant?

*Vai.* The truth——

*Chandra.* Speak out.

*Vai.* —Your Majesty has spoken.

*Chandra.* What mean you? Be intelligible.

*Vai.* There is no merry-making—'tis forbidden.

*Chandra.* Forbidden! How? by whom?

*Vai.* Forgive us, Sire;

Your servants have not courage to inform you.

*Chandra.* It could not be Chánakya?

*Vai.* Who should else

Have set so little value on his life,  
As to oppose your Majesty's commands?

*Chandra.* A seat, Soñottará!

*Vai.* So please your Majesty,  
This is the royal throne.

*Chandra.* Away, away—

I must this instant see Chánakya;—call him.

*Vai.* As you command.

[*Exit.*]

## CHĀÑAKYA'S HOUSE.

*Chāñakya discovered seated.*

It will not be—though Rākshasa persist  
 To thwart our projects and attempt to cast  
 The king, as I hurled Nanda, from his throne,—  
 His efforts are in vain. He does forget  
 That Chandragupta is not Nanda, cursed  
 With evil counsellors, proud and unjust.  
 Neither is Rākshasa, though rank and title  
 Confer similitude, Chāñakya's equal.  
 I may discard these anxious thoughts. The prince  
 Malayaketu is enclosed with toils  
 That only wait the signal to secure him ;  
 And Rākshasa himself is close surrounded  
 By friends supposed, in truth my spies and creatures.  
 There wants but this—the semblance of dissension  
 'Twixt me and Maurya's son.—His own device  
 Shall catch himself ; his craft to disunite  
 Our league shall scatter ruin midst the foe.

*Enter VAIHĪNARI.*

The situation of a king's servant is one of no little vexation : he is not to stand in awe of his master alone, but of his master's minister ; of the prince's noble associates and friends, and even of the companions of his lighter hours. Learned men call a life of servitude a dogged life,\* and very justly ; for a servant like a dog fawns and whimpers, and all for a morsel of meat. This is Chāñakya's house—a splendid mansion for a minister, and sumptuously furnished. Here is a bit of stone for bruising cow-dung fuel ; here is a bundle of holy grass† collected by the disciples—and the old walls, from which a thatched roof projects, are covered by a parcel of fuel stuck up to dry. Chandragupta merits such a minister. False

\* *Sevān lāghavakāritvā . . . śvavrittīm viduḥ*—The term is applied by *Manu* to the service of a Brāhman for hire.

† *Kuśa, Poa Cynosuroides.*

flatterers laud a prince though he be good for nothing, and poverty compels many honest men to become false flatterers. Desire is a despotic emperor. Those who have no wants are your only freemen, and to them a monarch is no more than a wisp of straw. Ah! there is the minister. Glory to your grace! (*Kneels.*)

*Chán.* Vaihínari, what brings you hither?

*Vai.* His Majesty, whose feet are touched by gems  
That gleam on regal diadems, declines  
His forehead to your sacred feet, and begs  
You will attend him speedily.

*Chán.* Indeed!

Attend him speedily! Has he heard, believe you,  
That I forbade the purposed festival?

*Vai.* He has.

*Chán.* (*Angrily.*) Who had the daring to inform him?

*Vai.* Pray you, sir, be patient:

The king himself perceived it from the terrace  
Of the *Sugānga* palace.

*Chán.* By you he was inflamed to wrath against me.

*Vai.* (*Remains silent.*)

*Chán.* Yes; well I know, the servants of the monarch  
Bear me but little love. Where is the king?

*Vai.* At the *Sugānga* palace.

*Chán.* Lead me thither. [*Exeunt.*]

#### THE PALACE AGAIN.

*Chandragupta seated on the throne.*

*Enter CHÁNĀKYA and VAIHÍNARI.*

*Vai.* So please your grace, ascend.

*Chán.* (*Ascending the terrace sees Chandragupta. Apart.*)

He fills the seat of kings.—Why, this is well:  
The throne, the race of Nanda has abandoned,  
Now bears a prince who well becomes the state  
Of king of kings—my cares are all rewarded.

(*Chandragupta descends, and falls at Chánākya's feet.*)

*Chán.* Arise, my son.

And may thy regal feet absorb the beams  
Shot from a thousand diadems, as bend  
Before thee in subjection and humility  
The crowned brows of tributary kings—  
Whether they sway the shores of southern seas,  
Whose depths are rich with many-coloured gems,  
Or rule the realms where Gangá falls in showers,  
Cold on Himála's ice-encrusted brow.

*Chandra.* So will it be whilst I retain your favour,  
Whate'er my wish affect,—I pray you sit.

*Chán. (Seated.)* Now, Vrishala, what means this urgent summons?

*Chandra.* To gain the pleasure of your honoured presence.

*Chán.* Enough of this—kings do not call their servants  
From weighty cares on insufficient grounds :  
Declare the cause.

*Chandra.* Your excellency's orders  
Inhibiting our festival.

*Chán.* For this  
You would reprove me?

*Chandra.* Nay, not so, sir ;  
I merely seek to be informed.

*Chán.* 'Tis well.  
But 'tis a pupil's duty, to be ready  
To acquiesce in acts that he may think  
Demand inquiry.

*Chandra.* No doubt. But I am sure,  
The measures that must claim my acquiescence  
Are not without their reason, and 'tis that  
I beg to know.

*Chán.* You rightly judge me, Vrishala ;  
Chánakya never acts, even in his dreams,  
Without due motives.

*Chandra.* Those I wish to hear.

*Chāṇ.* Have you not read, all public acts possess  
 A threefold source, and from the king, the minister,  
 Or both conjointly, emanate. What I have done  
 Is done by virtue of the state I hold ;  
 And to inquire of me why I did it,  
 Is but to call my judgment or authority  
 In question, and designedly affront me.  
 (*Chandragupta turns away as if offended.*)

(*Music behind.*)

*First Bard.* Like *Śiva's* ashen whiteness, autumn bears  
 The budding grass,\* and like the foul hide wears  
 The dun clouds,† scattering from the silver beams  
 Of the bright moon—that in mid azure gleams,  
 As on his polished brow ‡—  
 Above, below,  
 O'er all, they twine ;  
 More brilliant than around his neck the line  
 Of the skull-woven chaplet §—see—on high,  
 Yon row of swans sail laughing through the sky,

\* *Śiva* is represented with his person powdered with the grayish white ashes of burnt cow-dung, termed *Vibhūti*, which is consequently used in a similar way by all the *Saiva* and many of the *Vaiṣṇava* ascetics. The season of autumn, or that following the rains, is said to be invested with a similar whiteness, from the *kāśa* grass, or *saccharum spontaneum*, with which the country along the Ganges, and the banks of rivers in general, are overspread at this period. This grass grows from ten to fifteen feet high, and the base of the flowers is surrounded with an immense quantity of bright silver-coloured wool which whitens all the fields.

† Part of *Śiva's* scanty raiment is the skin of an elephant, or more properly of an *Asura* or Titan killed by him under that form, and thence named *Gajāsura*. To this the autumnal clouds, no longer deeply laden with the dews of a tropical climate, nor yet wholly discharged of their waters, are not unaptly compared.

‡ *Śiva*, as has been mentioned on various occasions, wears the crescent moon upon his forehead.

§ A necklace of skulls adorns the neck of *Śiva* in his terrific forms.

The Godhead's pearly smile.\*—May Autumn,† clad  
 In *Śiva's* semblance, thus like him make glad  
 The hearts of men. May *Vishnu's* shrinking glance  
 Yield peace and joy—as, waking from his trance,  
 His opening eyes are dazzled by the rays  
 From lamps divine, that blaze  
 And from the gems  
 That burn upon their stems :  
 Those eyes, that with long slumber red,  
 Ambrosial tear-drops shed,  
 As pillowed on his snake-couch mid the deep  
 He breaks reluctant from his fated sleep.‡

*Second Bard.* Shall monarchs mighty o'er innumerable bands  
 Allow their slaves their hests to disobey ?  
 Shall the gaunt lion suffer puny hands  
 To rend his talons and his fangs away ?  
 Is that god-given strength to be reviled  
 From *Brahmā* that proceeds,  
 And upon earth on kings alone conferred ;  
 Or on the monarch of the wild,  
 The elephant, who leads  
 Through shady groves and dells his fierce, yet subject  
 herd ?  
 What makes a monarch, not his throne, his crown—  
 But men to work his will—to tremble at his frown.

\* It is a curious commonplace in Hindu poetry, to compare a smile to objects of a white colour, originating perhaps in the striking contrast between the teeth and the complexion, which give to the former, when displayed in a laugh, additional whiteness.

† The season of *Sarad*, or the two months *Āśvin* and *Kārttika* (from September to November), which follow the periodical rains.

‡ At the intervals of the minor destruction of the world, *Vishnu* is represented as reposing himself upon the serpent *Śeṣha*, amidst the waters by which the earth is overspread. He also takes a nap of four months' duration from the 11th of *Āśāḍha* to the 11th of *Kārttika*, or about the middle of June to the middle of October, or from the time the periodical rains usually commence till their termination, and it is to his awakening from this last slumber, as most apposite to the season, that the *Vaidika*, or Bard, alludes.

*Chán.* (*Meditating.*) What do these strains import? The first  
conveys

A simple benediction; but the second  
Has deeper meaning. Ha! is it e'en so?  
It must be: Rákshasa, thy hand is here:  
But 'tis too palpable. Chánakya wakes!

*Chandra.* Vaihinari,

Reward those stanzas with a thousand pieces.\*

*Vai.* I shall obey your Majesty.

*Chán.* Hold, hold! Vaihinari. (*To Chandragupta.*)

What has deserved such prodigal bounty?

*Chandra.* If thus my lightest mood is to be canvassed  
And thwarted by your Excellency, my kingdom  
Is but a prison to me.

*Chán.* It is ever thus

When monarchs reign with delegated sway.  
If I displease you, take into your hands  
Your own authority.

*Chandra.* We shall do so.

*Chán.* I am content, and gladly shall return  
To humbler cares.

*Chandra.* Yet we would first be told

Why you forbade the wonted festival?  
Or whether worthier motives prompted you,  
Than the proud thought to contravene our will.

*Chán.* Why deem I wish to contravene your orders?  
What other hands have hung them, as a wreath  
Of newly-gathered flowers, upon the neck  
Of prostrate princes—those, whose rule extends  
As far as to the boundaries that girt  
The black and tossing waters of the main.

*Chandra.* What else could urge you?

*Chán.* I shall inform you.

Soñottará, request the scribe to give you

\* In the original, a hundred thousand *suarñas*; the number is a favourite donation, and is put, in fact, for any considerable sum.

The scroll I trusted to his care.

[*Exit Śonottarā, and returns with the paper.*]

Śon. 'Tis here, sir.

Chān. Your Majesty will please to pay attention.

(*Reads*) "The chieftains late attached to Chandragupta,  
And now deserted to Malayaketu.—

First, Bhadrabhata, governor of the elephants ;

Purushadatta, master of the horse ;

Then Hingurāta, nephew of the chamberlain ;

His highness Balagupta, the king's cousin ;

The tutor of the young prince, Rājasena ;

The general's younger brother, Bhāgurāyaṇa ;

His highness Rohitākṣa, prince of Mālwa ;

And lastly, Vijayavarman, chief by birth

Of all the warrior tribe."

Chandra. Why have they fled ?

Chān. The masters of the elephants and horse,

Neglecting their high charge for wine and wassail,

Had been displaced, and though allowed such means

As their late rank demanded, such reduction

But little pleased the chieftains, and they left us

To seek the service of the enemy.

'Twas avarice urged the nephew of the chamberlain,

And even your Majesty's kinsman, to desert :

They sold their faith. The tutor of the prince,

Whom with most lavish benefits your Majesty

Had ever recompensed, conceived a dread,

The bounties showered upon him would ere long

Be by your hand resumed ; and, to retain

The wealth he merited so ill, he fled.

For Bhāgurāyaṇa, friendship of old

Attached him to the sire, and this regard

Extending to the son ; his councils snatched

Malayaketu timely from our grasp.

Awhile he tarried ; but of late observing

Your highness' policy secured your foes,

His conscious treason warned him of his peril  
 And counselled his escape ; he fled, and now  
 Is high in favour with Malayaketu,  
 Who, grateful for his aid, and in remembrance  
 Of that affection which he showed his father,  
 Has nominated him his minister.  
 The Prince of Málwa, and the Kshattriya chief,  
 Disdained the elevation of your kin  
 To rank competing with their own, and hence  
 Their flight. Your doubts are now, I trust, removed.

*Chandra.* And yet methinks 'tis strange—the principles  
 That influenced these nobles known so well,  
 Nought was devised to stop their purposed flight.

*Chán.* What means could prudent policy suggest ?  
 Favour already had been tried in vain,  
 And vainly would have bribed their future faith ; \*  
 While force had brought your new-got power in peril,  
 Opposed to their adherents, joined by those  
 Who lurk the covert enemies of your reign.  
 'Tis well they are from hence—but thus assisted,  
 And further aided by barbaric hosts,  
 Malayaketu purposes to march  
 And storm us in our capital. Is this  
 A time for frivolous merriment ?—a time  
 To muster men, repair our shattered walls,  
 To toil in arms, not idle in festivity.

*Chandra.* I marvel much, that foresight so profound  
 As still your counsels evidence, allowed  
 The only cause of all these causeless fears,  
 Malayaketu, to escape our power.

*Chán.* Why needed it prevention ? Our sole means  
 To countercheck his flight, had been to cast  
 His person into bonds, or to have yielded him,  
 As plighted to his sire, your kingdom's moiety.—

\* This passage is compressed, the original again particularising each individual.

His thralldom had exposed us to men's censure,  
 For violence and deep ingratitude :  
 And to but little purpose had our hands  
 Removed the mountain monarch from his claim,  
 Had we conceded empire to his son.—

These reasons moved me to permit his flight.

*Chandra.* And yet you suffered, seemingly unnoted,  
 The stay of Rákshasa within our capital.

*Chán.* I would not give it public note. His friends  
 Were many, of fidelity approved,  
 Devoted to his will, inflexibly attached  
 By his own worth and by long service to him.  
 All, too, that cherished Nanda's memory,  
 Made common cause with him, and his vast wealth  
 Secured adherents numerous and brave.  
 Provided with these hostile means, he long  
 Maintained a dangerous ferment in the capital,  
 But like a barbed arrow from a wound  
 By dexterous sleight extracted, he was driven  
 At length to quit the city, and remote,  
 Wage an avowed and less alarming enmity.

*Chandra.* Why not arrested and by force detained ?

*Chán.* The act had led to blood—and Rákshasa  
 Had perished in the desperate attempt  
 To make him captive living, or had wrought  
 Escape by the destruction of your friends :  
 Either alike to be lamented. No !  
 'Tis craft that snares the monarch of the woods,  
 And stratagem alone must win us Rákshasa.

*Chandra.* 'Tis shrewdly argued, but the truth is clear,  
 And you must own in Rákshasa a master.  
 Although the city was our own, this foe  
 Abandoned not his home : treading disdainfully  
 Upon our very throats, he echoed back  
 Our clamorous shouts of triumph with defiance,  
 And laughed all threats and stratagems to scorn.

Oh ! none but those who boast unquestioned worth  
Deserve our trust—not the mere partial friends,  
Whom prosperous fate attaches to our cause.

*Chán.* 'Twere wise in you to give your trust to Rákshasa ;  
He, who would drive you from your throne, as I  
Expelled the sons of Nanda,—who would raise  
Malayaketu to that throne, where I  
Have seated you.

*Chandra.* 'Tis fate I thank—no mortal—for my sceptre.

*Chán.* Illiberal and ungrateful ! Who but I  
Vowed and achieved the downfall of my foes ?  
Whose hand but mine unloosed these angry locks  
Portending wrath and fate ? What other arm  
Destroyed inexorable all the race  
Of Nanda, o'er a hundred kings supreme ?  
Like beasts I felled them ; and this vaunted statesman,  
This Rákshasa, looked on.

From numerous pyres, and undisturbed, the smoke  
Spread a long veil of clouds beneath the sky,  
And blurred the light of day ; expectant flights  
Of vultures hovering o'er the darkness, clapped  
Their wings with hope, and gibbering spectres snuffed,  
Exultingly, the exhalations borne  
Aloft by flames, whose sullen fierceness fed  
Upon the marrow and the flesh of kings.

*Chandra.* The hapless race of Nanda were destroyed  
By adverse destiny.

*Chán.* Thus, shallow mortals

Ascribe whatever ill betide to fate.

*Chandra.* Wise men refrain from idle vaunts.

*Chán.* Enough !

I understand you. Vrishala, you seek  
To trample on me as a slave. My hand  
Hurries to set my braided locks at liberty,  
And my impatient foot again would stamp  
The confirmation of a second vow.—

Beware how you arouse those slumbering flames  
That Nanda's fall has scarcely yet appeased.

*Chandra. (Apart.)* Is he indeed incensed ! Methinks the earth  
Shakes, apprehensive of his tread, recalling  
The trampling dance of *Rudra* ; from his eye,  
Embrowned with lowering wrath, the angry drops  
Bedew the trembling lashes, and the brows  
Above are curved into a withering frown.

*Chán.* Here break we off ; I will no more contend.  
If *Rákshasa* be better worthy trust,  
If he be my superior give him this.

*(Throws down his ministerial dagger.)\**

This is indeed his triumph ! Well he knew,  
Could he remove *Chánakya*, he should soon  
Achieve a victory over *Maurya's* son.  
His ends are all accomplished : the dissension  
He sought to rouse has risen. Yet, miscreant, yet  
Thy scheme malign shall only yield thee shame !

*[Exit.]*

*Chandra.* *Vaihinari*, apprise our court, the *Bráhma*n  
*Chánakya* is dismissed, and we ourselves  
Henceforth conduct the functions of the state.

*Vai. (Apart.)* *Chánakya* out of office ! this is strange :  
Not mine, however, to condemn His Majesty.  
'Tis a sufficient fault in any minister  
To be dismissed. The elephant is termed  
A vicious beast who frequent quits his path,  
Although his awkward driver goads him from it.

*Chandra.* What do you murmur ?

*Vai.* Nothing, your Majesty. I but observed,  
That now your Majesty is king indeed. *[Exit.]*

*Chandra. (Apart.)* Our own immediate followers deceived,  
My great preceptor's project cannot fail.

\* The original has simply, weapon, "*śastram*." A dagger of a particular shape is the official weapon, however, in modern Hindu courts.

(*Aloud.*) Soñottará, this wearisome contention  
Has quite o'erpowered me—lead me to my chamber.

(*Apart.*) Although 'tis in obedience to his will  
I have put on this show of disrespect,  
My mind is ill at ease.

Oh, how can those, who have indeed provoked  
The awful anger of their sacred guide,  
Survive the terrors of such dread displeasure!

[*Exeunt.*]

END OF THE THIRD ACT.

## ACT IV.

## THE HOUSE OF RÁKSHASA.

*Enter COURIER.*

A hundred *yojanas* and more, out and back again, are no slight matter, and no one would have thought of such a thing, only that my master's commands were peremptory to travel without stopping. Now, then, to the minister's residence. Holloa ! where is the warder, to apprise his Excellency that his courier Karabhaka, like a camel in speed, has returned from Pátaliputra ?—What ho !

*Enter WARDEN.*

Gently, gently, my friend !—his Excellency, exhausted with fatigue and watching, is troubled with a violent headache, and is not yet risen—so, wait awhile, till I find an opportunity of informing him you are returned.

*Cour.* Very well, take your own time.

[*Exeunt.*

RÁKSHASA *discovered on his couch—Śakata-Dása*  
*asleep on a chair.*

*Rák.* It will not be—sleep flies me—nor the change  
Of night or day short intermission brings  
From wakeful care ; whilst fate continues adverse  
And aids the crooked projects of Chánakya.  
Such task is mine as on dramatic bard  
Devolves—to fix the object of the action,  
Develop fitting incidents, uprear  
Fruit unexpected from self-pregnant seeds,  
Dilate, condense, perplex, and last reduce  
The various acts to one auspicious close.

*Enter WARDEN.*

Glory to your Excellency ! \*

*Rák.* Your news ?

*War.* The courier, Karabhaka, from Pátaliputra is returned, and is desirous of being admitted to your presence.

*Rák.* Haste, bid him enter.

*War.* (*Without and returns.*) He is here, sir.

*Rák.* You are welcome—sit.

*Cour.* As you command. *[They retire.]*

*Enter an ATTENDANT on Malayaketu, bearing a staff.*

Stand apart : stand out of the way. Know you not, my masters, the vulgar are not admitted to the sight of kings and Bráhmans of high rank. Out of the way !—his Highness the Prince Malayaketu approaches, on his road to visit the minister Rákshasa, who is indisposed. Away, away ! *[Exit.]*

*Enter MALAYAKETU with BHÁGURÁYAÑA and an ATTENDANT.*

*Mal.* Nine months have o'er us passed, since that sad day  
My father perished, and his spirit still asks  
His funeral honours—the revenge I vowed,  
But which, scarce meriting the form of man,  
I hesitate to pay. To beat the breast,  
To rend the vesture, to discard all ornament,  
To scatter ashes on the humbled head,  
And utter groans and sighs,—these are the shows  
Of feminine despair, to be exacted  
From the afflicted partners of my foes,  
As a fit offering to my father's ghost.  
This were a proof of filial grief and love,  
And still withheld, admits no more delay.  
I will take up the brave man's load, and tread  
The fatal path my sire has gone, or dry

\* There is some inauspicious juxtaposition of expressions here between Rákshasa and the doorkeeper, which cannot well be translated even if worth translating.

My mother's tears, exchanged for bitter showers  
 The wives of slaughtered enemies shall shed.  
 Jájali, let the princes who attend us  
 Here halt awhile ; alone, we would receive,  
 And unannounced, the welcome of our minister.

*Jájali. (Speaking as to persons without.)*

Princes and potentates, his Highness orders  
 That none shall follow him ; here halt awhile.

*(To the Prince.)*

They have obeyed, sir, and like ocean's waves,  
 Pass not the bounds assigned. The steed short-reigned  
 Curves his proud neck and paws the passive air,  
 As if to spurn the skies : the stately elephant  
 Stops sudden, and the music of his bells  
 Is on the instant mute.

*Mal.* You and my train

Fall off, and none but Bháguráyāña  
 Attend me to the minister.

*Jájali.* Your Highness is obeyed. [*Exit with followers.*]

*Mal.* My valued friend, the nobles who have late

Abandoned Chandragupta, and transferred  
 To us their faith and service, have declined  
 The mediation of our minister Rákshasa ;  
 And rather by the surety of our general  
 Proffer their fealty. They justify  
 Their flight from Chandragupta, that they found him  
 The puppet of his minister Cháákya,  
 Whose arrogant sway they longer scorn to brook,  
 And therefore with their followers withdrew  
 From an unworthy lord, to choose as worthier  
 Their plighted troth. This I can comprehend ;  
 But that they should refuse the guarantee  
 Of one so wise, so brave, and so approved  
 A servant and a friend as Rákshasa,  
 Does somewhat, I confess, move my surprise.

*Bhág.* And yet methinks, their motives are not hard

To scan, and haply may be thus expounded.  
 'Tis true, that Rākshasa has ever seemed/  
 Your Highness' faithful friend ; but 'tis well known,  
 Chāñakya is the object of his enmity,  
 Not Chandragupta. Should, then, the prince  
 Discard the haughty minister, no more  
 Might Rākshasa affect your Highness' interests.  
 Nay, 'tis surmised, should such event betide,  
 That from the love he bears the stock of Nanda,  
 Of which this Chandragupta is a scion,  
 He may be tempted to desert our cause  
 And join the enemy, who, in regard  
 Of old hereditary ties,\* no doubt,  
 Will gladly welcome Rākshasa again.  
 In prudent fear of such vicissitude,  
 These valiant chieftains have declined the surety  
 Of Rākshasa, lest from his veering faith  
 Their own fidelity become suspected.  
 'Tis thus that I conceive of their objections.

*Mal.* 'Tis plausibly interpreted.—Let us on  
 And seek the minister.

*Bhāg.* This is his dwelling :  
 So please your Highness enter.

RĀKSHASA *and the* COURIER—MALAYAKETU *and* BHĀGURĀ-  
 YAÑA *behind and unobserved.*

*Rāk.* Now tell me, friend, you went to Kusumapur,  
 And saw the bard to whom you were addressed ?

*Cour.* I did, sir.

*Mal.* They talk of Kusumapur. Hold back awhile,  
 And listen to them unobserved ; for courtiers  
 Disguise unwelcome truths, when to their masters

\* The history of modern India, and the records of inscriptions some centuries back, show that the office of minister was frequently hereditary, and that the lines of king and premier ran collaterally through several generations. It is this connection to which the original refers.

They bear intelligence, but when in private  
They speak their honest thoughts.

*Rák.* And have we speeded ?

*Cour.* Such is your Grace's fortune.

*Rák.* How ?—let me hear.

*Cour.* Agreeably to your Excellency's commands, I set off with all speed for Kusumapur ; there finding Stanakalasa the Bard, I communicated to him my instructions.

*Rák.* Proceed.

*Cour.* It so chanced, that at the period of my arrival, Chandragupta, purposing to win popularity with the citizens, issued orders that the autumnal festival should be held with usual celebration. The gratifying tidings spread rapidly throughout the capital, and the people welcomed it with as much rapture as a man feels when he meets with a kinsman.

*Rák.* Alas ! lamented Nanda, moon of monarchs,

How, reft of thee, should autumn's moonlight shed \*

Delight upon the nations ?—What ensued ?

*Cour.* Whilst the expectation of the people was at its height, the festival was suddenly prohibited by the villainous Chánakya, much to their disappointment ; and Stanakalasa availed himself of this opportunity to recite some stanzas, calculated to rouse Chandragupta's indignation.

*Rák.* 'Twas seasonably done. The seed is sown,  
And in due time shall bear the fruit of discord.  
The very vulgar brook impatiently  
The sudden interruption of their pastimes ;  
And shall a king, of nature uncontrolled,  
And spirit lofty as his state, submit  
To such degrading check ? impossible !  
He must and will resent it.—Pray proceed.

*Cour.* Chandragupta was highly incensed at this opposition to his commands, and after bestowing many praises on your Excellency's merits, he dismissed Chánakya from his station.

\* The original has some quibbling upon the words Chandra and Chandratwa, the moon and its nature, or Chandragupta and moon-like lustre.

*Mal. (Behind.)* Indeed, does Chandragupta prize so high  
The worth of Rákshasa ?

*Bhág.* He shows much less  
The rate at which he holds it, by his praise,  
Than by his thus discarding so abruptly  
His minister Chánákya.

*Rák.* Yet, methinks,  
The prohibition of a popular festival  
Were insufficient reason to excite  
The wrath implacable of Chandragupta  
Towards Chánákya.

*Mal.* It is enough, methinks—  
Why seeks he other motives ?

*Bhág.* He opines,  
Chánákya were too wise to be displeased  
With Chandragupta for a trivial cause,  
And that the prince would scarce prove so ingrate  
To one whom he may thank for his dominion,  
As to forget the deference that is due  
To his preceptor ; therefore, if the breach  
Be cureless, it must spring from graver source.

*Cour.* There were other causes, your Excellency, that moved  
Chandragupta to wrath.

*Rák.* What were they ?

*Cour.* The escape of the prince Malayaketu, and the evasion  
of your Excellency, with both which the prince reproached  
Chánákya.

*Rák. (To Śakata-Dása.)*

What, ho ! my friend, awake, awake, we triumph :  
I have my hand on Chandragupta now.\*

*Śak. (Awaking.)* How ? are your family arrived, your friend  
Chandana-Dás at freedom, and the rest  
Escaped from apprehension ?

*Bhág. (Apart.)* It is true—

They now indeed are free from all anxiety.

\* The expression is literally, he is now under my hand.

*Mal.* "I have my hand on Chandragupta now"—

What should these words of Rákshasa import?

*Bhág.* What else, but that Cháńakya now removed,  
He counts the regency of Chandragupta  
Already in his grasp?

*Rák.* Heard you, my friend,  
Whither the minister, dismissed, retired?

*Cour.* At present, sir, he remains in Pátaliputra.

*Rák.* He has not sought the forest dwelling then?  
What! does he meditate another vow?

*Cour.* It was rumoured, that he purposed to depart and  
end his days in the woods.

*Rák.* I deem this little probable.

What think you, friend? (*To Śakata-Dása.*) Will he, who  
so resented

Removal from his seat, though by a king,  
Who like an earthly *Indra* ruled, commanded,  
Patient endure expulsion from authority  
By one whom he himself created king?

*Mal.* What is to him Cháńakya's forest dwelling?

*Bhág.* Methinks 'tis much—he holds his aim secure,  
As long as lives Cháńakya far removed  
From Chandragupta.

*Śak.* (*To Rákshasa.*) What need for further doubt?  
It cannot be that Maurya, who has placed  
His foot on prostrate kings, and proudly trod  
On moony diadems, should bear contempt  
And insult from a servant; and though Cháńakya  
Be of obdurate temperament, he knows  
What pains one vow has cost him, and may pause  
Ere he again indulge his fiery nature  
To weigh the turns of ever slippery fortune.

*Rák.* You rightly judge—I will be satisfied.  
Go, lead this faithful messenger within,  
And let him taste repose.

*Śak.* I shall obey.

[*Exit with Courier.*]

*Rák.* Now to the prince.

(*Going he is met by MALAYAKETU and BHÁGURÁYAÑA advancing.*)

*Mal.* Behold him here, my lord.

I come to save your Excellency trouble.

*Rák.* To do me honour. Please your highness sit.

*Mal.* I trust the indisposition that erewhile

Afflicted you is now subdued.

*Rák.* Impossible,

Until the style of Highness, howe'er graced

By your high bearing, be exchanged for that

Of Majesty, more fitted to your worth.

*Mal.* 'Tis long

Your Excellency has promised such a change

Is feasible—when will it be effected?

We gather here a formidable host,

Who burn to march against the foe.

*Rák.* Proceed.

The hour is come—conduct them forth to conquest.

*Mal.* What are our hopes—what tidings of the enemy?

*Rák.* He has sustained a heavy blow.

*Mal.* Explain.

*Rák.* Discord has risen 'twixt the prince and minister,

And severs Chandragupta from Chánákya.

*Mal.* No mighty loss, methinks, to lose a minister.

*Rák.* To other princes none—but a main wound

To Chandragupta.

*Mal.* Less to him than others.

*Rák.* How so?

*Mal.* The proud deportment of Chánákya

Excited general disaffection. Now,

He gone, the minds of men will reassume,

With whetted zeal, affection to their prince.

*Rák.* Not so—there are two parties in the state,

The friends of Chandragupta or of Nanda.

The arrogance of Chánákya may have proved

Distasteful to the former; to the latter

It nought imported. They beheld alone  
 The base ingratitude of Chandragupta,  
 Who could abet and aid the murderous plot,  
 That his own kinsmen and his benefactors  
 Consigned to death. For this their scorn and hate  
 Pursue him unrelenting, though he boast  
 The name and sway of king, and though the many  
 Conceal their sentiments, whilst unassured  
 Of safety from his power. Let them observe  
 A prince of potency advance his arms  
 Against the tyrant, they will not be tardy  
 To join his banners, and proclaim their enmity  
 By overt acts. Such they behold in you,  
 Their hope and their protector, and already  
 They frequent seek asylum in your tents.

*Mal.* Yet, is the minister's disgrace the sole  
 Inducement to advance? I apprehend  
 There may be other reasons.

*Rāk.* Such there are :  
 But this the chief.

*Mal.* Has Chandragupta none  
 Among his servants, able to supply  
 The vacant charge? or if upon himself  
 He take the load, may he not still defy us?

*Rāk.* He cannot.

*Mal.* How so?

*Rāk.* Be pleased, sir, to take note :  
 The weighty cares of state are jointly borne  
 By ministers and kings—or kings alone.  
 Not so with Chandragupta : inexpert  
 Of worldly business, he devolved all charge  
 Upon his minister—all in all to him,  
 As to a blind man is his trusty guide.  
 Fortune, impatient of divided pains,  
 Must, where a king and minister dispute  
 Her favours, one for other wholly fly.

And the unpractised prince, who nothing knows  
Of kingly rule, can no more hope to govern  
His empire with prosperity, deprived  
Efficient counsel, than the babe receive  
Due nutriment, denied his nurse's breast.

*Mal. (Apart.)* 'Tis well I am not so dependent. (*Aloud.*) Yet,  
To an invader, you must be aware,  
Some weightier motives need, than the dismissal  
Of the most sapient minister.

*Rák.* In this

There needs no more. But let your highness weigh  
These circumstances also, which concur  
To urge your march—your forces are collected ;  
Yourself, the heir legitimate of kings ;  
Your adversary but a base usurper.  
His very capital is hostile to him.  
In me you have—(*checking himself*) a faithful guide at  
least ;

And all appliances and means to boot  
Provided ; nought remains but your command.

*Mal.* Then let us march. Our mighty elephants  
Shall drink the Soan's dark waves, and echo back  
The roaring of its waters—spread through the groves  
That shade its bordering fields, intenser gloom ;  
And faster than the undermining torrent,  
Hurl its high banks into the boiling stream ;  
Then rolling onwards like a line of clouds  
That girts in rain and thunder Vindhya's peaks,  
Environ with portentous storm the city,  
And lay its proud walls level with the ground.

[*Exit with Bháguráyana.*]

*Rák.* Who waits ?

*Enter ATTENDANT.*

Whatever soothsayer\* attend,

\* A belief in judicial astrology has prevailed throughout the East from the earliest periods on record to the present day.

Command approach.

(*The Attendant goes out and returns.*)

So please you, sir, the *Bauddha* mendicant  
Is here.

*Rāk.* A *Bauddha* mendicant the first encountered ! \*

*Att.* 'Tis *Jīvasiddhi*, sir.

*Rāk.* Let him assume a not revolting semblance,  
And bid him enter.

(*The Attendant goes out and returns with JĪVASIDDHI, a  
Kshapaṇaka.*)

*Jīva.* The precepts of the holy Saints† should ever be  
obeyed,

By virtue of whose cooling drugs is passion's heat  
allayed :

Whose healing skill a bitter portion here on earth has  
given,

That afterwards a sweet succeed, and man find health in  
heaven.

May the faithful ever know

Virtuous increase here below.

*Rāk.* Now tell me, Sage,—is this a day auspicious

For men to undertake a distant journey ?

*Jīva.* (*After meditation.*)

The aspects are viewed.

The conjunctions are good :

\* An unlucky omen ; to deprecate which is the purpose of *Rākshasa's* next speech.

† Of the *Arhats*. By this and by his salutation of *Śrāvaka* addressed to those whom he speaks to, it is clear that, although the author calls this character a *Kshapaṇaka*, a *Bauddha* mendicant, he means a *Jaina*. The *Bauddha* salutation is *Upāsaka* or *Buddhopāsaka*, worshipper of *Buddha* (see *Mūlchchakatika*.) *Śrāvaka* is the generic term of the *Jaina* laity, and *Sāvaka-dhamma-lāho hodu* for *Śrāvaka-dharma-lābho bhavatu* as used by *Jīvasiddhi* in one place, is still the ordinary salutation a *Yati*, or religious Jain, proffers to the laity. From the introduction of the *Jains* the antiquity of the drama cannot be very great. The mendicant speaks *Paśācha Prākṛit*, it is said by the commentator : it differs not much from *Māgadha*.

Or by noon will decline  
 The Star that's malign.  
 But the way must go forth  
 To the South from the North,  
 As the full moon is bright  
 In the East on the right.  
 And the Sun sinks to rest  
 On the left in the West ;  
 Whilst Virgo displays  
 Before you her rays,  
 And Mercury hies  
 To her house in the skies ;  
 And in front too appears  
 The pale gleaming star,  
 That spreads through the spheres  
 Fear, famine, and war.

*Rák.* The day, as reckoned by the moon, I find,  
 Is unpropitious.

*Jiva.* And what of that? The day no more  
 Than one is counted—planets, four :  
 And mansions are thrice twenty told  
 And four. If friendly these, be bold ;  
 For save when through the dark eclipse  
 The moon with difficulty slips,  
 The lunar influence shall bestow  
 Whate'er you seek, where'er you go.\*

*Rák.* Consult with other learned soothsayers—

\* The astrological purport of these passages can scarcely be made intelligible without conversancy with the original system. It is considered favourable to set out on a journey when certain divisions of the lunar day or *Karāṇas* do not occur, and when the moon is rising on the one hand, and the sun setting on the other, and when the *Lagna*, or point of rising of Mercury in that portion of the Zodiac appropriated to Virgo, occurs in front of the traveller. *Rákshasa* objects that it is the day of full moon, which as well as the 6th, 8th, and 12th lunar days, are considered unpropitious. The astrologer replies, that it is decidedly so only when an eclipse occurs, and that if other aspects are propitious the journey may be undertaken.

*Jiva.* Not I.—Do you consult them,\* I shall go home.

*Rák.* Nay, be not offended.

*Jiva.* I know of no offence—but some one does.

*Rák.* Who?

*Jiva.* Fate, who drives you blindfold on your way,  
To join the foe, and your own friends betray.

[*Exit.*

*Rák.* (*To the servant.*) See—what is the hour?

*Att.* Near sunset, sir.

*Rák.* Indeed—so near the time, when, like the slaves  
That fly a lord whom fortune has abandoned,  
The trees that cast their shadows at the dawn  
With servile speed before the rising sun,  
Now turn them backward from his downward course.

[*Exeunt.*

\* This reply has nothing strange to those who know the sturdy self-importance of Hindu ascetics, and especially of the Yatis, when of any consideration with their own sect.

END OF THE FOURTH ACT.

## ACT V.

## THE CAMP OF MALAYAKETU.

*Enter SIDDHARTHAKA (with a letter and packet).*

The creeper of Chanākya's policy will put forth fruit undoubtedly, watered as it is with the dews of wisdom, shed by the clouds of place and time.\*—This letter is entrusted to me by the illustrious statesman, signed with the seal of Rákshasa, and this packet with the ornament he presented to me is sealed with the same. With these I will return to Pátaliputra. (*Going—stops.*) How! a heretic approaches this way—an unpropitious encounter! It cannot now be helped; I will counteract its effects by looking at the sun.

*Enter JÍVASIDDHI.*

All glory be paid to the *Arhats*, who show  
The only true path to perfection below.

*Sid.* Soothsayer, I salute you.

*Jíva.* Be of good faith, my son, for in hand  
Designs thou hast that faith demand;  
A task as full of fear and pain  
As traversing the boundless main.

*Sid.* How do you know?

*Jíva.* That which I know I know, and thou  
Upon a journey travellest now:  
Such purpose thy appearance shows;  
What else, that letter will disclose.

*Sid.* As it seems you know my intention, and that I am

\* This metaphorical style is not natural to the compositions of the period to which the drama belongs: the Hindus were perhaps beginning to borrow it from their neighbours.

travelling to another country, tell me, I beg of you, whether this be a lucky day.

*Jiva.* What, think'st thou, that thy shaven pate

May from the planets learn its fate ?

*Sid.* You know ; so speak at once. If it be lucky, I will go ; if not, I will tarry.

*Jiva.* It unpropitious is to steal

From hence without the prince's seal.

*Sid.* How so ?

*Jiva.* I will tell you in plain words. It was lately free to all to pass at pleasure to and from the camp, but now we approach Kusamapura, no person is allowed ingress or egress without a passport signed by Bháguráyaña with the prince's seal. If you have such, proceed ; if not, hide yourself close, or you will be seized by the guard, and brought back bound hand and foot.

*Sid.* You do not know, I fancy, that I am the friend of his Excellency the minister Rákshasa. Who shall stop me, though I have not a pass ?

*Jiva.* The friend of the devil you may be,\* it weighs nought : there is no other means of going forth but the prince's seal.

*Sid.* How, then, can I effect my purpose ?

*Jiva.* I trust you may succeed, go on—I shall to Bháguráyaña, and solicit a passport for myself to go hence to Pátaliputra.

[*Exeunt severally.*]

#### A PAVILION NEAR MALAYAKETU'S TENT.

*Enter BHÁGURÁYAÑA and ATTENDANT.*

*Bhág.* Chánakya's policy is most surprising,  
And whether he succeed or fail, improve  
Success or screen discomfiture, extract  
Fair fruit from seeds sown in ungrateful soil,  
He proves himself the statesman, and still triumphs  
As sure and irresistible as fate.

\* The literal phrase is, friend of *Rákshasa* or *Pítácha*—those words implying literally a fiend, a goblin.

Bring me a seat here, Bhásura, the Prince  
 Commands me to attend in his pavilion :  
 Should any seek my signet, give them entrance.

*Att.* I shall observe, sir.

[*Exit Attendant.*]

*Bhág.* It grieves me much, this prince, whose honest thoughts  
 Affect me with regard, should from me reap  
 Requitul so unmeet as treacherous friendship.  
 And yet what else is in my gift? Who owns  
 Dependence on another, must resign  
 All claim of kindred, friends, the world's esteem,  
 And equal weigh disgrace or reputation.  
 He sells his soul for perishable treasure,  
 Does as he's bid, nor longer has the privilege  
 To scan the difference betwixt right and wrong.

*MALAYAKETU enters behind with VIJAYÁ, an ATTENDANT.*

*Mal.* These doubts of Rákshasa perplex me strangely :  
 And whether I may venture to rely  
 Upon his faith, Chánakya now dismissed  
 From Maurya's entertainment, or it be  
 More prudent to regard him as an enemy  
 Hereafter dangerous, alternate moves  
 Conflicting thoughts, 'midst which my understanding  
 Whirls like a potter's wheel, nor finds  
 A point on which to settle in decision.  
 Where shall I meet with Bháguráyana ?

*Vij.* So please your highness, yonder he sits,  
 Engaged in granting passports to those persons  
 Whose business calls them from the camp.

*Mal.* Approach him gently,  
 His head is downward dropped, and with his hands  
 He veils his eyes, as if in meditation.

*Enter ATTENDANT.*

So please your Excellency, a mendicant requests admission  
 for a pass.

*Bhāg.* Let him enter.

(Attendant goes out and returns with JĪVASIDDHI.)

*Jīva.* Believer,\* may you know increase of virtue !

*Bhāg.* (Apart.) How, Jīvasiddhi, the friend of Rākshasa ?

(Aloud.) Sage, I salute you.

*Jīva.* May your virtue prosper.

*Bhāg.* You go hence, I deem, on Rākshasa's affairs ?

*Jīva.* Not so ; I quit this place that I may hear  
His name no more.

*Bhāg.* How now ! what grave offence  
Against the seer has Rākshasa committed ?

*Jīva.* None against me ;  
But I repent me of my past misdeeds.

*Bhāg.* Repent of past misdeeds ! You much excite  
My marvel.

*Mal.* (Behind.) And mine too.

*Bhāg.* I wish to hear  
The secret import of your words.

*Mal.* So I.

*Jīva.* I cannot utter things so all unfit  
To be made known.

*Bhāg.* The deeper seems the mystery,  
The more my need to hear its explanation.

*Jīva.* There is no mystery, but much of shame.

*Bhāg.* If there be nought mysterious, speak the truth.

*Jīva.* I will not.

*Bhāg.* Then expect no passport from me.

*Jīva.* Perforce then I must make disclosure.—Hear !

Dwelling at Pātaliputra, I contracted,  
Though poor, an intimacy with Rākshasa,  
At the same season when his craft employed  
The poison-maid his secret instrument  
To work the murder of the mountain king.

\* *Sāvadhānāṃ dhamma-viddhiṃ loḍu*, for *Śrāvaka-dharma-vriiddhir bhavatu*.  
Śrāvaka is properly a hearer, but is applied to the Jains.

*Mal.* My sire destroyed by Rákshasa, and not,  
As I have still imagined, by Chánákya !

*Jiva.* I after shared his fortunes, when ere long  
I was exiled the city by Chánákya—  
But now, with his own policy engrossed,  
He plans some scheme by which I may be banished  
From life.

*Bhág.* Yet, hitherto, the rumour runs,  
The murderous act was by Chánákya wrought,  
Not Rákshasa—its object, to evade  
The resignation of the pledged gratuity  
For friendly aid, a moiety of the kingdom.

*Jiva.* (*Covering his ears.*) Mark me, believer—to this hour  
Chánákya,  
Knows not the venom'd maid, even by name.

*Bhág.* I seal your passport (*seals it*) ; but attend me now,  
To bear these matters to his highness.

*Mal.* I am here ;  
And with deep-wounded ear have overheard  
A friend impart—what better had become  
An enemy's tongue. My father's hapless fate  
To-day o'erwhelms me with redoubled anguish.

*Jiva.* (*Apart.*) The prince has overheard me ! then  
I gain my object.

[*Exit.*

*Mal.* Oh most unkind return ! My father's heart  
Was wholly Rákshasa's—of him, he said,  
With confident energy, this is my friend,  
And to this friend he owes his fall ! so wept  
By all our house, entrusted to the care  
Of this deceitful fiend. O Rákshasa !  
Thy devilish nature fits well to thy name.

*Bhág.* (*Apart.*) We must beware, the life of Rákshasa  
Is not imperilled by the prince's fury—  
Such are our master's most precise injunctions.  
(*Aloud.*) Repress this agitation, sir—be calm ;

Be pleased to sit, and listen to the counsel  
Your friend and servant would presume to offer.

*Mal.* Speak on, my friend.

*Bhág.* Then please your highness, think,  
That those who govern kingdoms must compute  
Of friend, or foe, or neutral, as suggested  
By principles of state and not the pleas  
Of private feeling, which teach love or hate  
To ordinary men. The aim of Rákshasa  
Was first to crown Sarvāthasiddhi; but  
To this, your father, as a mightier prince  
Than Chandragupta, was the main impediment,  
And thence the deadlier foe. Such cause of enmity  
Admitted as of weight, the act of Rákshasa  
Was prudent policy, not vulgar crime.  
Again, consider, sir :  
Wisdom political turns foes to friends,  
And changes friends to foes ; like a new birth,  
It razes out all memory of past deeds,  
Which to remember nought advantages,  
As utterly as if they were, indeed,  
The long-past actions of a former being.  
Then for events gone by, let Rákshasa  
Escape your censure, or at least forbear him  
Until the realm of Nanda be your own.  
No more of need to your success, he then  
May be disposed of as your highness pleases.  
*Mal.* So be it as you counsel—you judge wisely :  
His death or bondage might alarm our followers,  
And make our triumph doubtful.

*Enter AN OFFICER.*

*Off.* Victory to your highness! The captain of the guard reports that a man has been apprehended attempting to retire secretly from the camp, and on his person this letter was found—will it please your highness to examine him?

*Mal.* Bring him in.

[*Exit Officer and re-enters with SIDDÁRTHAKA.*]

*Sid.* (*To himself.*) Praise be to mother Fidelity, animating her children in virtue, and turning their faces away from faults.

*Off.* This is the man,

*Bhág.* Who should this be ?—a stranger, or the servant  
Of any of our host ?

*Sid.* A servant, sir,

A humble follower of the minister.

*Bhág.* Why sought you, then, thus covertly to quit  
The camp without the prince's seal ?

*Sid.* I went

Upon affairs requiring speed.

*Bhág.* So urgent,

That for their need, his highness' strict commands  
Were disregarded ?

*Mal.* Look at the paper !

*Bhág.* It bears in truth the seal of Rákshasa.

*Mal.* Efface it not, and let me hear the letter.

*Bhág.* " All greeting, and as fits from whence and whom

" It comes, to him for whom these news are meant.

" The expulsion of our adversary proves

" The truth of one whose words are ever true.

" The season is propitious now to show

" The promised kindness, and discharge the price

" That buys the plighted transfer of attachment.

" Then will these friends be ours, and strenuous join

" To overturn the mansion, where till now

" They have sought refuge. To requite such service,

" We must remind you, though no doubt 'tis needless,

" To call to recollection their conditions.

" Some stipulate domains, some gold, and some

" Demand the elephants and spoils of war.

" The three invaluable jewels sent

" Have been received, and in return unworthy,

" This offering comes, perhaps not wholly valueless,

"But to enhance its worth, Siddhārtha bears,  
 "In words, what else may claim your confidence."

*Mal.* What can this dark epistle mean?

*Bhág.* Siddhārthaka!

Who sends this letter?

*Sid.* I do not know, sir.

*Bhág.* You are the bearer, and you do not know  
 From whom it comes; but let that rest awhile.  
 Speak out; to whom were you to have conveyed  
 The intrepertation that this letter promises?

*Sid.* To whom, but to your Grace.

*Bhág.* To me?

*Sid.* This violence so bewilders me,  
 I know not what I utter.

*Bhág.* We shall amend your knowledge. Bhásura,  
 Conduct him forth, and scourge him till he find  
 His recollection.

*(Siddhārthaka is led out and presently brought back by  
 the Attendants.)*

*Off.* So please your Excellency, whilst flogging the prisoner,  
 this packet dropped from his person.

*Bhág.* This is impressed with the same signet.

*Mal.* 'Twas this that gave the letter value. Open it,  
 But injure not the seal.

*(Bhág. opens it, takes out a jewel, and gives it to the prince.)*

This gem I took from my own person,  
 And sent a friendly present to the minister.  
 This letter is no doubt for Chandragupta.

*Bhág.* We will not leave the inference for question.  
 Away with him, and scourge him, till he own  
 The truth without reserve.

*Sid.* Oh, pardon me,\*

And I will speak the truth without reserve.

*(Falls at the feet of Malayaketu.)*

\* In the original he is again led out to be scourged, and then agrees to confess.

*Mal.* Arise ! speak boldly—thy dependent station  
Pleads thy excuse—reveal whate'er you know.

*Sid.* Then thus it is—that letter was entrusted me  
By Rákshasa, to bear to Chandragupta.

*Mal.* And what the interpretation you should add.

*Sid.* Thus he commanded me : The kings  
Barbaric are my personal friends, and may  
Be to your interests won. They of Kulúta,  
Malaya, and Kashmir, desire territory  
From the possessions of Malayaketu ;  
The chiefs of Sindh and Persia covet most  
His elephants and treasures. For myself,  
Chánakya's exile will as fully crown  
My wishes, as those spoils that I have named  
Will satisfy the craving of these princes.  
Such was my message.

*Mal.* What ! can this be true,  
That my allies are treacherously affected ?  
And yet why doubt it ? they have ever followed  
The guidance and the beck of Rákshasa.  
Ho, Vijayá ! command the minister's presence.

*Vij.* It shall be done, sir. [Exit Vijayá.]

SCENE.—RÁKSHASA'S DWELLING, RÁKSHASA *discovered.*

Our martial preparations are complete ;  
But whether more reliance may be placed  
Upon our strength or Chandragupta's host,  
I feel not wholly confident.  
The premises that lead to truth are sure,  
If logically urged, and though opposed  
By hostile disputants, confirm the cause  
They advocate.\* The object of discussion  
Is to both parties common, and to admit  
Position incompatible is often

\* The original passage is somewhat obscure, from its referring wholly to a proposition in logic described in technical terms.

As fatal unto monarchs as logicians.  
 Yet I will trust ; especially that now  
 Amidst the foe such disaffection spreads,  
 And they are weakened by intestine strife.  
 I will not fear. Who waits ? Go, Priyamvada,  
 And to the kings confederated bear  
 This message—"We approach Kusumapura,  
 The capital of the enemy—be vigilant—  
 Look well to your array. Let this be  
 The order of your march. The *Khaśa* troops,  
 The men of *Magadha*, and my contingent,  
 Lead in the van. The centre be composed  
 Of the *Gāndhāras*, with the *Yavana* chiefs.\*  
 The *Kīras* and the *Śukas*, with the bands  
 Of *Chedi* and the *Hūna* cohorts, form  
 Our rear battalia—whilst our royal friends,  
 With their choice warriors in firm phalanx knit,  
 Surround the prince and guard his sacred life."

*Pri.* I shall impart your orders.

[*Exit Priyamvadaka, and enter Vijaya.*]

*Vij.* Victory to your Excellency !

His highness wills your presence.

*Rāk.* But a moment—

Ho ! there, who waits ? Inform Śakata-Dās  
 That I am summoned by the prince, and need  
 Becoming decoration to appear  
 Before his highness, who but late presented me  
 With costly trinkets—let him send me either  
 Of those rich jewels which to-day he purchased—  
 Quick, despatch.

(*Attendant goes out and returns with an ornament.*)

*Att.* This is the jewel, sir.

*Rāk.* 'Tis well. (*Puts it on.*)

\* The Calcutta edition reads *patibhik* not *pattibhik*, and the metre requires the former ; the former translation, *yavana foot*, was therefore incorrect.

Now, lead the way. What should this summons mean  
 Howe'er unconscious of committed error,  
 The guidance of grave matters cannot fail  
 To prompt uneasy thoughts. A life of service  
 Is still a life of dread, and those most elevated,  
 As objects most of envy and malevolence,  
 Should ever be prepared to fear a fall. (*They proceed.*)

*Vij.* Behold his highness !

*Rāk.* I observe him.

Absorbed in thought he seems—his youthful head  
 Already bowed with care, and on his hand  
 Reclined, whilst on the ground his eye reposes,  
 Or gazes fixed upon vacuity.—  
 All triumph to the prince !

*Mal.* I greet you, minister ;—sit.

We grieve to have so little of your presence.

*Rāk.* 'Tis true, my frequent absence has deserved  
 Your highness' censure, but the preparations  
 Our march exacts prevents my due attendance.

*Mal.* If yet determined, I should wish to learn  
 The disposition of our march.

*Rāk.* 'Tis this :

The *Khaśa* troops and men of *Magadha*  
 And my adherents are the van brigade :  
 The *Yavana* and *Gāndhāra* forces  
 March in the centre ; and the *Hūna* cohorts,  
 The troops of *Chedi*, *Kīras*, and *Sakas*, form  
 The rear. The bands of the confederate kings  
 Are ordered to protect your highness' person.

*Mal.* (*Apart.*) Palpable treason !—they are named my guards  
 Who have conspired to give me up a prisoner.

(*Aloud.*) Send you any one  
 Precursor of our march to Kusumapura ?

*Rāk.* There needs not any—in five days our host  
 Will lie before its gates.

*Mal.* What man is this, then,

Who with despatches from your Excellency  
Goes thither even now ?

*Rák.* From me ? impossible ! (*Sees Siddhárthaka.*)  
Siddhártha—how is this ?

*Sid.* Forgive me, sir,  
The fear of punishment severe has wrung  
The secret from me.

*Rák.* Secret—what secret ?  
I know of none—I understand you not !

*Sid.* I own, I have but ill-obeyed your orders ;  
But stripes and pain—(*Appears to hesitate.*)

*Mal.* He fears to speak the truth  
Before his lord.—Do you apprise the minister  
What he has told. (*To Bhágurdayāta.*)

*Bhág.* Your highness is obeyed. (*To Rákshasa.*)  
This man avers, your Excellency sends him,  
The bearer of a letter and a message  
To Chandragupta.

*Rák.* And is it so, Siddhártha ?

*Sid.* Stripes forced me to confess the truth.

*Rák.* 'Tis false !  
What will not torture force the innocent  
To own !

*Mal.* (*To Bhág.*) Let him behold the letter !  
Show him the packet.

*Bhág.* Read this note. (*Gives it to Rákshasa, who reads and  
returns it.*)

*Rák.* A weak invention of the enemy.\*

*Bhág.* Behold this jewel ! (*Showing him the jewel.*)  
Is this, too, but a hostile stratagem ?

*Rák.* No : this I recognise—'twas given me,  
Even by your highness ; and in note of deep  
Acknowledgment, I did present the same  
To this Siddhártha for a most dear service.

\* Lit.—Prince, this is an attempt of the enemy. *Kumāra, śatroh  
prayoga eśhaḥ.*

*Bhāg.* To such a man, methinks, but little fitted  
This princely gift, and one that had been graced  
By his own royal wearing.

*Mal.* "Siddhārtha bears  
In words, what else may claim your confidence!"  
So writes your Excellency.

*Rāk.* I sent no message, sir; I wrote no letter.

*Mal.* Whose is this seal?

*Rāk.* The counterfeit of mine.

*Mal.* That may be true:  
A seal, the fraudulent may imitate.

*Bhāg.* 'Tis possible it may be; but the writing—  
Whose characters are these, Siddhārthaka?  
(*Siddhārthaka looks at Rākshasa, and hesitates.*)  
Speak, or expect fresh stripes.

*Sid.* Sakatā-Dāsa's.

*Rāk.* If it be his, I must admit it mine.

*Mal.* Let him be called.

*Bhāg.* (*Apart.*) Chāṇakya's emissaries  
Nothing advance that may not be attested.  
Should Sakatā-Dās appear and own he wrote  
This letter, then the whole is manifest,  
And Malayaketu's rage o'erleaps restraint.  
This were less perilous. (*Aloud.*) With your highness'  
leave,

A friend of Rākshasa will not confess,  
At least before him, that he wrote such letter:  
Were it not better to procure a specimen  
Of his own handwriting, and with this compare it?

*Mal.* You are right.

Vijayā, you hear. (*To the Attendant.*)

*Vij.* I shall observe.

Will not his seal be also needed?

*Mal.* Bring it along. (*Vijayā goes out and returns.*)  
This is the seal of Sakatā-Dās, and this  
His writing.

*Mal.* (*Comparing them.*) It is the very same,—compare it.

*Rák.* (*Examining the two papers, then apart.*)

'Tis true, the writing is in both the same.

What must I think—he has been still my friend ;

But haply, pining for his absent family,

He proves at last a traitor to his lord.

The seal is his ; Siddhārtha his associate ;

And this mysterious letter is his writing.

To purchase his indemnity, or tempted

By the allurements of a crafty foe,

He has fallen off from honour, and abandoned

His fair imperishable fame, and me.

*Mal.* Three costly gems, this letter writes, have been

Received, and one methinks adorns your person.

Let me behold it nearer. (*Rákshasa gives it to him.*)

What do I see ? (*Apart.*)

If I am not deceived, this jewel once

My sire possessed. (*To Rákshasa.*) Whence did your

Excellency

Obtain this ornament ?

*Rák.* Of some merchants, sir,

By whom 'twas sold me.

*Mal.* Vijayá, look here.—

Know you this gem ?

*Vij.* How should I not remember it ?

For often have I seen it when 'twas worn

By your illustrious sire, the king Parvataka.

*Mal.* Father lamented, well thy splendid ornaments

Became thy princely person, so attired ;

As glorious as the autumn's evening sky,

Bright with the moon, and set with radiant stars.

*Rák.* (*Apart.*) If this, indeed,

Was Parvateśwara's, the seeming merchants,

In truth Chanākya's agents, were by him

Employed, to send them to me.

*Mal.* Is it likely ?



*Rák.* This blow is heavier far than my disgrace.

Son of Parvataka, I here protest

My innocence !

*Mal.* Who killed my father ?

*Rák.* Fate !

*Mal.* We know it was thy doing—by thy friend,

And penitent agent, Jívasiddhi owned.

*Rák.* Is he too but Chánakya's instrument ?

My very heart leagues surely with my foes.

*Mal.* Bhásuraka, convey our general word :

The foreign princes, our allies, have plotted

To seize our person, and deliver us

Captive to Chandragupta : let him, therefore,

Secure them, and defeat their foul intents.

The three who are ambitious of our lands

Cast in a pit and whelm them o'er with earth,\*

Till their desires be satiated : the others,

Whose moderate pretensions are confined

To martial stores, treasure, and elephants,

Be by those elephants trampled under foot ;

And so their craving will be gratified.

*Att.* I shall impart your highness' commands.

[*Exit.*

*Mal.* For you, sir, I shall violate no troth

Once plighted. Go, join Chandragupta ;

Him, and his crafty counsellor, though aided

By your profound experience, we yet trust,

We have the strength to root out from the earth.

*Bhág.* Enough ! time flies, my prince. March we at once

Against the capital of the enemy. Let the dust,

Rolling in volumes from the trampling tread

Of our fierce elephants and steeds, ascend

In clouds, and hover o'er the trembling foe,

Proclaiming our approach in wrath, and spreading

\* Part of the answer made by the Athenians to the messenger of Darius, who demanded earth and water.

Intenser paleness o'er the maiden's cheeks,  
 That far outvie the lodh's pale blossom, graced  
 By locks more sable than the jetty bee. [*Exeunt.*

*Rdk.* How horrible my fate ! My love still works  
 The ruin of my friends, my foes escape !  
 What now remains ? Shall I conceal my shame  
 Amidst the thicket's gloom ? No, rankling hate  
 And unappeased hostility will never  
 Sleep at devotion's bidding. Shall I end  
 My being, and attend my fallen sovereign ?  
 No ; thus to fly the contest whilst a foe  
 Triumphs secure, were base and womanish.  
 What, if I grasp my trusty sword, and rush  
 Desperate to death amidst the hostile ranks ?  
 No ; yet I may not. If my heart be still  
 Conscious of grateful duty, I must first  
 Effect the freedom of that faithful friend,  
 Who welcomes bonds and death for mine and me.  
 [*Exit.*

END OF THE FIFTH ACT.

## ACT VI.

SCENE.—PÁTALIPUTRA.

*Enter SIDDHÁRTHAKA (ornamented).*

Now Keśava of cloudy hue, the destroyer of *Keśin*, triumphs : Chandragupta, the moon of the eyes of the virtuous, is victorious—the policy of Cháńakya is successful, and has discomfited the confiding army of the foe. I have not yet seen my old friend Samiddhárthaka, and will go seek him. Oh, here he comes !

*Enter SAMIDDHÁRTHAKA.*

*Sam.* The treasures of the heart that animate at festive assemblies, and inspire delight in family parties, are sources of affliction alone in the absence of our friends. Where now shall I find Siddhárthaka, who I hear is returned from Malayaketu's camp ? Oh, there he is ! Welcome, my dear friend, welcome.

*Sid.* Ha ! my dear friend, all happiness ! (*They embrace.*)

*Sam.* I have little cause to rejoice, methinks, when you could so long delay coming to my house after your return.

*Sid.* Excuse me ; the truth is, I was ordered by Cháńakya to go immediately, and carry my intelligence myself to the auspicious prince Śríchandra. I went accordingly ; was rewarded as you see (*showing the ornaments*), and am now on my way to your habitation.

*Sam.* Well, my friend, and what news had you to convey to His Majesty that proved so agreeable ? may I hear it ?

*Sid.* Why not ?—what is there that you may not hear ?—Beguiled by the policy of our master, Malayaketu dismissed Rákshasa from his service, and put to death the five foreign kings, his allies ; upon which, this violent and imprudent man,

being looked upon as one whom no good fortune could attend, was abandoned by his chief followers. They left his camp gradually, and returned to their own countries, till being left almost alone, he was made prisoner by Bhadrabhata and our other captains.

*Sam.* How could that be? for Bhadrabhata had deserted to him, having been dissatisfied with Sríchandra. This is like the drama of a bungling writer, in which the catastrophe is inconsistent with the beginning!

*Sid.* So much the more honour to the never-failing policy of Chánakya; a policy as certain as the decrees of destiny. Well, after that, Chánakya with great state went forth, and secured the whole barbarian host with all its chiefs.

*Sam.* Where are they now?

*Sid.* Look yonder; observe those elephants, roaring aloud with passion, and vast and black as the rain cloud:—see those horses, richly caparisoned, plunging in fear of the lash.

*Sam.* I see, I see. Now let them rest, and tell me how it is that Chánakya resigned the administration, who publicly now resumes his post?

*Sid.* Ha, ha! do you think you can fathom the intentions of Chánakya? Rákshasa himself was unequal to the task.

*Sam.* And where is Rákshasa?

*Sid.* He quitted the enemy's camp during the confusion that ensued upon the retirement of the chiefs, and privately entered Kusamapura; not unobserved, for his steps were followed by a diligent spy, and due notice of his coming has been given to Chánakya.

*Sam.* Why should he come hither again, disappointed in all his schemes to recover the city for the race of Nanda?

*Sid.* Affection for his friend Chandana-Dása brings him, I suspect.

*Sam.* Do you expect Chandana-Dása's liberation?

*Sid.* His liberation! how is that possible? for you and I are to conduct him to the place of execution and put him to death.

*Sam.* How so? Has not Chánakya executioners enough, that he must put us upon such a cruel duty?

*Sid.* Gently, my friend. If you intend remaining a little longer in this world, you will not call Chánakya's orders in question: so, come along, we will put on the *chándála* dress, and lead Chandana-Dása to execution. [*Exeunt.*]

#### A GROVE.

*Enter a man with a rope in his hands.*

This is the place which *Undura* described, and where I am ordered by the sagacious and successful Chánakya to throw myself in the way of Rákshasa. Here he comes, I fancy, avoiding notice apparently.—I will hide amongst these trees and observe where he stops. (*Retires.*)

#### *Enter RÁKSHASA.*

Alas, the harlot Fortune, to whom change  
Is ever welcome, now transfers her favours  
To a new dynasty—whilst the multitude,  
No less inconstant, and of former benefits  
Regardless, follow in her fickle train.  
The burthen of the state, by those abandoned  
Who failed to reap the harvest of their virtues,  
Is now with daring confidence assumed  
By weak and worthless hands; and without head  
Not long the body politic subsists.  
Base-born and vile, Fortune with Vrishala,  
A partner meet, associates,—her great lord,  
The monarch of mankind, forgotten quite:  
And for the present she appears immovable.  
What's to be done—whatever I devise,  
Inflexibly adverse, Fate counteracts,  
And still implacably pursues my course,  
Wherever I direct my hopes. Too soon,  
To heaven transported my lamented lord.

I lent assistance to the mountain king—  
 In vain ; his death came hard upon our union.  
 Then did I aid his son's projected vengeance,  
 But still in vain—I wrought my own disgrace.  
 Fate, not the indignant Bráhmaṇ, is the enemy  
 Of Nanda's race. Ill-judging, rash barbarian,  
 Who on such baseless charges could mistrust  
 My faith, and deem that one who had maintained  
 Devotion to a fallen lord unshaken,  
 Would from his truth be tempted, or would cease  
 His just and stern resentment but with life.  
 This, the untutored savage could not see—  
 Or haply, when a man is doomed to fall,  
 Fate first perverts his intellect.\* He now  
 Is held in captive bonds : well—let him perish ;  
 Not therefore will I harbour thought of peace  
 With Chandragupta. Be it said, I failed  
 In all my projects, this shall be my fame,—  
 Foiled as I was, I yet was unsubdued.  
 These gardens mark the city's pleasant confines,  
 And oft were honoured by my sovereign's presence,  
 When with abandoned curb and loosened rein,  
 He urged his rapid steed, and in mid course  
 Struck with unerring shafts the distant target.†  
 These scenes are hateful to me now. But whither  
 Shall I repair ? Here I may lurk unnoted,  
 Till I can gain some tidings of my friend.  
 Alas, how rarely seen by mortal prescience  
 The strange vicissitudes of human life !  
 Once when I came abroad, like the new moon,  
 The people paused to gaze and point at me,  
 As in resplendent state I moved along,

\* Quem Deus vult perdere, prius dementat. *Daivenopakatasya buddhir athavā pūrvam viparyasyati* ; or rather, the understanding of one struck by fate will first become perverted.

† This is Medic, Persian, or Parthian.

And in my train great potentates esteemed it  
 An honour to be numbered. Now, alone,  
 Covered with shame, and dreading to be marked,  
 I shrink from every eye, and like a thief  
 Who apprehends detection, cowering, creep  
 Into the darkness of these ancient groves ;  
 And those my benefactors to whose favour  
 I owed my former greatness, are no more.  
 This garden too has lost its former splendour !  
 The shattered walls are like a noble race  
 By poverty reduced : the lake is dry,  
 Like a kind heart that pines for luckless friends ;  
 As destitute of fruit the trees, as schemes  
 Of policy by fate opposing blighted ;  
 And rank grass chokes the fertile soil, like vice  
 And ignorance, the rude uncultured mind.  
 These hoarse resounding murmurs of the dove,  
 Varied alone by the harsh ringing strokes  
 Of the destroying axe, seem to bewail  
 The ruin of these shades, whose naked trees,  
 Leafless and sear, are destined soon to fall  
 And yield their limbs to feed funereal fires.  
 Here on this marble, fractured as my fortunes,  
 I will sit down and rest. (*Sits and listens.*)  
 What mean those sounds ?  
 The mingled bray of horn and beat of drum,  
 These shouts of multitudes, given back redoubled  
 In echoes from the palace towers, afflict  
 The listening ear, and fill the bounds of space.—  
 Sounds of rejoicing are they ? Yes, they tell  
 Of Maurya's victory, and the captive son  
 Of the brave mountain king. Where'er I roam,  
 The foe's superiority assails  
 Mine eye and ear, and destiny compels me  
 Despitefully to contemplate their triumph.

*The Man.* (*Coming forward.*) He sits, and does not see me—

- Now to practise  
 The orders of Chánakya. (*He advances so as to be seen  
 by Rákshasa, and fastening the rope round his neck,  
 pretends to purpose hanging himself.*)
- Rák.* Who should this be, whom misery extreme,  
 Like mine, enforces to such desperate act?  
 Hold, friend—what means this recklessness of life?  
 Who art thou? Speak!
- Man.* A wretch, deprived of all  
 That life held dear.
- Rák.* If not to thee too painful,  
 Nor secret be thy sorrows, let me hear,  
 Who am a fellow in thy miseries,  
 The cause of such rash purpose.
- Man.* Thou may'st hear it.  
 I cannot bear one instant to survive  
 A dear loved friend.
- Rák.* (*Apart.*) A censure of the apathy  
 With which I view the sufferings of my friends.  
 (*Aloud.*) Proceed.
- Man.* A wealthy banker, Jishnú-Dás,  
 Resided here.
- Rák.* I know the name: an old and valued friend  
 Of Chandana. (*Apart.*) What has befallen him?
- Man.* I lose in him whom most I love. His wealth  
 Upon the indigent he now bestows,  
 And yields his life an offering to the flame:  
 Even now he goes to sacrifice. Unable  
 To view or to outlive so sad a blow,  
 I hither come, at the same time to end  
 Those days, that would be misery without him.
- Rák.* What are his motives? pines he under anguish  
 Or bodily pain no medicine can assuage?
- Man.* Not so.
- Rák.* Then is he by the tyrant king  
 Compelled to choose his fate by fire or poison?

*Man.* Stranger, in Chandragupta's happy reign  
We know not tyranny.

*Rák.* It may be so ;  
Perhaps his aims ambitious may affect  
Some object unattainable ; or perchance,  
He woos some damsel, who repays his love  
With scorn ?

*Man.* Such sorrows would but ill become  
A sober burgher.

*Rák.* What, then, should it be  
But loss of some dear friend ?

*Man.* You name his motive.

*Rák.* (*Apart.*) Too well my heart assured me it was so.  
I scarcely dare know more—yet must inquire  
His fate. (*Aloud.*) Go on—the friend of Jishnú-Dás—  
Who is he—tell me ?

*Man.* I can no longer parley.

*Rák.* One moment—answer me.

*Man.* The banker, Chandana-Dás.

*Rák.* Fate has at last descried a spot defenceless,  
A passage for a wound. Be firm, my heart,  
You have no heavier blow to fear. (*Aloud.*) Proceed.

*Man.* With him was Jishnú-Dás combined in bonds  
Of amity ; and when his friend incurred  
The prince's anger, to preserve his life,  
He offered all the accumulated wealth  
He and his prudent ancestors had gathered :  
In vain. The prince replied : "Not for his wealth  
The prisoner is in durance ; let him yield  
The family of Rákshasa, whom 'tis known  
He secretly protects, and he is free.  
If he persist to hide them from our search,  
His forfeit life alone allays our wrath."  
So persevering, Chandana is now  
Led forth to execution. His firm friend

Enters the final fire, and I conclude  
My miserable being.

*Rāk.* Hold awhile ;  
Return and seek thy friend—bid him forbear  
His fearful purpose—Chandana shall live ;  
I go to save him.

*Man.* By what means ?

*Rāk.* This sword,  
Friend of my trust, oft tried in time of peril,  
Bright as the heaven's clear azure when the clouds  
Disparted vanish—and whose keen edge bites,  
Remorseless, when the stone of battle whets  
Its sharpness. Now it prompts me to defy  
Opposing multitudes to guard a friend.

*Man.* His safety is ensured, if, as I guess,  
I see illustrious Rākshasa before me.

*Rāk.* You see in me, the servant of a race  
I could not save—the friend whose friendship yields  
Ruin—the ill-starred and humbled Rākshasa.

*Man.* Such as thou art, accept my veneration.

*(Falls at his feet.)*

*Rāk.* Arise—time hastes—quick to thy friend repair,  
And tell him what has chanced.

*Man.* Yet I may, sir,  
Thus humbly counsel. Sakatā-Dās, erewhile  
Condemned by Chandragupta to impalement,  
Was at the place of execution rescued,  
And to a distant region safe conveyed.  
The king, by his evasion much incensed,  
Commanded that the executioners  
Should suffer death. Since then more vigilant,  
The officers of justice, should they see  
An armed man approach and dread a rescue,  
Proceed not to the place of execution,  
But instant put their prisoner to death.

Therefore be cautious, sir, or your attempt  
Will but accelerate your friend's destruction.

[*Exit.*

*Rák.* The politic expedients of Chánakya  
Are yet to me inexplicable. Why,  
If his contrivances sent Sakata,  
His emissary, to effect my downfall,  
Should those who suffered his escape incur  
Such bloody retribution, and acquit  
Their negligence or treachery with death?  
From this I might infer the letter found  
A forgery—but how?—here all is dark.  
This at the least is clear, not now the season  
To use the sword. Forewarned by past events,  
The ministers of justice were in vain  
Again assailed—yet something must be tried—  
Inaction were a crime. In deadly plight  
My friend now stands for me, and can I less!  
No; I will cheerfully confront the danger,  
And with my own redeem his dearer life.

[*Exit.*

END OF THE SIXTH ACT.

## ACT VII.

## SCENE.—PÁTALIPUTRA.

*Enter SIDDHÁRTHAKA as a Chátádála or public executioner.*

Out of the way, out of the way, my masters, and let every one who values his life, his wealth, his family, avoid the displeasure of the king as he would poison. Sickness is a simple demolition of man's life, and unwholesome diet noxious only to himself; but he, and all his, perish, if he incur regal indignation. If you doubt what I say, behold this Chandana-Dása led to execution, and followed by his wife and child. What is that you say—is there no chance of his escape? Yes, if he give up the family of Rákshasa. How! say you, give up those whom he is pledged to shelter for the sake of his life—he will never be guilty of so base an action! Very well, do you mark his unhappy lot, lest such should be your fate.

*Enter CHANDANA-DÁSA dressed for execution, bearing the stake upon his shoulder, followed by his wife and child, and by SAMIDDHÁRTHAKA as second executioner, with attendants and guards.*

*Wife.* Ah, woe is me—that such disgraceful fate,  
A felon's doom, should close a life of credit!  
Ah, ruthless destiny—that barbarous man  
Should persecute alike both friend and foe,  
The guilty and the innocent confounding!  
A savage hunter, who in thickets spares not  
The beautiful and inoffensive deer.

*Chand.* Where is my faithful friend? will none reply  
To my last supplications? Ah, how few

Approach in adverse season ! Those alone  
Are friends who hold on with us to the last,  
And follow us with eyes suffused with tears.

*Sid.* This is the place, so now dismiss your family.

*Chand.* Withdraw, my love, and lead our boy along.

*Wife.* Forgive me, husband. To another world  
Thy steps are bound, and not to foreign realms,  
Whence in due time they homeward will return.  
No common farewell our leave-taking now  
Admits, nor must the partner of thy fate  
Leave thee to trace thy solitary way.

*Chand.* What dost thou mean ?

*Wife.* To follow thee in death.

*Chand.* Think not of this—our boy's yet tender years  
Demand affectionate and guardian care.

*Wife.* I leave him to our household gods, nor fear  
They will desert his youth. Come, my dear boy,  
And bid thy sire a long and last farewell.

*Boy.* (*Falling at his feet.*) What must I do, my father, when  
deprived  
Of thee.

*Chand.* Go, dwell where'er Chāñākya is not.

*Sid.* Come, sir, the stake is planted.

*Wife.* Oh, save us, save us !

*Chand.* Yield not thus to grief.

Exalted princes, Nanda's glorious sons,  
Who stooped to solace misery from the throne,  
Have gone before me to the realms of heaven :  
And that I die by no infirmity  
Of frail humanity, but for a friend,  
Is subject of rejoicing, not of tears.

*Sid.* Come, come, we have delayed too long—bring him  
and raise him on the stake. His family will retire of their own  
accord fast enough.

*Chand.* One moment only—let me kiss my boy.

Loved child, adieu ! Remember, all that lives

Must die ; but he that to preserve his friend  
Expires, dies with honour.

*Boy.* Such a lesson

There scarcely needed ; for full well I know,  
Faith to a friend is still our house's fame.

*Sid.* Bring him along. (*They lead Chandana-Dása towards the stake.*)

*Wife.* Oh, mercy, mercy !

*Enter RÁKSHASA hastily.*

*Rák.* Lady, dismiss your fears.

Hold ! officers—your prisoner must not suffer.  
He, who in safety long unmoved surveyed  
His sovereign's fall, the danger of his friends,  
And calmly, as if seated at a festival,  
Looked down upon their sufferings, comes at last,  
To claim of right his own, these marks of shame,  
These garlands and insignia of the grave.

*Chand.* Oh, what is this !

*Rák.* The feeble imitation  
Of your exalted virtue.

*Chand.* No ; our ruin—

What hast thou done—think'st thou thy destruction  
A grateful sight to me ?

*Rák.* Hear me, my friend—

Life is to every living creature dear—  
In saving thine, I have performed my duty,  
And do not heed thy censures. (*To the Officer.*) Hence,  
report

These welcome tidings to your ruthless lord.

*Sid.* (*To Samiddh.*) Hark ye, comrade, do you lead Chandana-Dása under the shade of those trees ; I will go and inform his Excellency that Rákshasa is secured.

[*Exeunt severally.*]

## SCENE.—CHÁNAKYA'S HOUSE.

*Enter SIDDHARTHAKA with RÁKSHASA.*

*Sid.* Ho, warder, inform Chánakya, that destructive thunderbolt to the host of Nanda, that elevation of the house of Maurya, and aggregate of every virtue——

*Rák.* Must I hear this !

*Sid.* That the minister Rákshasa is secured ; his wisdom and valour bound by the chains his Excellency's policy provided.

*Enter CHÁNAKYA wrapped in a mantle concealing his person.*

*Chán.* What are these tidings ? Tell me, who has brought,  
Safe in his robe, this fire unquenchable ?  
Who bound in bonds the circumambient wind ?  
Who craftily engaged the roaring lion,  
Foaming with fury, from his hard-won strife  
With the fierce elephant ? or who has forded  
The bottomless main, unharmed against its monsters ?

*Sid.* What but your honour's sagacity !

*Chán.* Not so, my friend, but fate, the constant foe  
Of Nanda's race.

*Rák. (Aside.)* This must be himself,  
The vile Chánakya. Rather, let me own,  
The wise Chánakya ; an exhaustless mine  
Of learning—a deep ocean stored with gems  
Of richest excellence. Let not my envy  
Deny his merits.

*Chán.* This then is Rákshasa,  
Whose enmity so long has held at bay,  
And doomed to sleepless nights, the friends of Vrishala,  
And furnished me with theme of ceaseless thought !

*(Discovering himself.)*

Hail, minister, most welcome ! Vishnúgupta \*  
Pays thee his homage.

\* The proper name of Chánakya.

*Rāk.* Minister ! the title

Is now my shame. Reverence to Vishnugupta !  
Approach me not—a Súdra's touch defiles me. \*

*Chán.* You are deceived ; no Súdra your attendant,  
But one whom you before have seen, Siddhártha,  
A servant of the king, and equal rank  
That other seeming Súdra holds. The first,  
You may remember, was the venturous friend  
Of Sakatá-Dás, the bearer of the letter,  
Written indeed at my request by Sakatá,  
But with entire unconsciousness of what  
Its purport or intended destination.

*Rāk.* This is indeed most welcome news, assured  
My friend was not unfaithful.

*Chán.* You shall hear :—

The chieftains who deserted to your army—  
That letter—this Siddhárthaka—the three jewels,  
Your purchase—your astrologer—the man  
Whom you this morning in the garden met—  
The imminent peril of your friend the jeweller—  
Were all expedients to win your alliance,  
Devised by me ; or rather, say by Vishala,  
Who hither comes impatient to behold you.

*Rāk.* (*Apart.*) How shall I act !

*Enter CHANDRAGUPTA attended.*

*Chandra.* A mighty host o'erthrown without a conflict,  
Exposes me to shame. Of what avail  
The feathery shafts, that indolently lie  
With downward points recumbent in the quiver,  
Not launched with force against the destined aim !  
And yet, what need of prowess, whilst alert,  
My holy patron's genius is, alone,

\* Which would have made him impure. The following speech explains that such disgrace was not incurred, and shows why the office of Chándála was entrusted to such hands.

Able to bend the world to my dominion?  
Tutor and guide, accept my lowly reverence!

(*To Chāṇakya.*)

*Chāṇ.* Your every hope is now accomplished. Vṛishala,  
Salute this honourable minister—  
Rākshasa, hereditary councillor  
Of your imperial house.

*Rāk. (Apart.)* A bond of union  
His promptness has created.

*Chandra. (To Rākshasa.)* Chandragupta  
Greet you, exalted sir, with veneration.

*Rāk. (Apart.)* This, Chandragupta! yet so young—so raised  
To mighty empire, as the forest monarch,  
Over subjected herds. (*Aloud.*) King, may you triumph!

*Chandra.* Triumph is certain—now to the guidance  
Of my preceptor I may add your vigilance.

*Rāk. (Apart.)* What, does the pupil of Kauṭilya scoff me?  
I wrong him, and my stubborn enmity  
Misdeems his graciousness.

*Chāṇ.* Say, wishes Rākshasa  
The life of Chandana?

*Rāk.* A needless question.

*Chāṇ.* But how can Vṛishala consent to grant  
Such generous proof of grace, whilst Rākshasa  
Yet holds aloof, and menaces defiance!  
If it be true, that you desire his safety,  
Forego the sword, and in its stead assume  
This weapon. (*Offering him the ministerial dagger.*)\*

*Rāk.* Pardon me, I am not fit  
To bear what you so worthily have wielded.

*Chāṇ.* Not fit! how so? Why then these elephants  
Incessantly caparisoned, till their backs  
Are fretted by the burthen, and they pine,  
Of needful rest and sustenance curtailed?

\* A drawing of this dagger occurs in the last volume of Duff's History of the Mahrattas.

Or why these steeds, of rider never eased,  
 Chafed by the constant curb and whip, and jaded  
 By labour unrelaxed? Whom may they thank  
 For this but Rákshasa, whose valour humbles  
 The pride of the most haughty? To be brief,  
 The life of Chandana, and your acceptance  
 Of ministerial conduct, are conditions  
 Which we cannot disjoin.

*Rák.* (*Apart.*) Mine ancient faith,  
 And grief for Nanda's race, still closely cling,  
 And freshly, to my heart; and yet perforce  
 I must become the servant of their foes!  
 The plants so long I tenderly have cherished,  
 And watered with assiduous love, must now  
 By my own hands be levelled, to preserve  
 A dearer friend. Not Brahma's self foresees  
 The devious current of this world's events.  
 (*Aloud.*) I yield me, Vishnugupta. Friendship triumphs!  
 Friendship, who works strange metamorphosis  
 Of human sentiments, controls my purposes,  
 And I submit. (*Takes the dagger.*)

*Chán.* (*To Chandra.*) Fate, prince, is now made sure.

*Enter an OFFICER.*

*Off.* Victory to your Grace! for Bháguráyasa  
 And the accompanying chiefs, conduct the prince  
 Malayaketu to the city's confines,  
 There to await your Excellency's orders.

*Chán.* Impart their coming to the noble Rákshasa,  
 Who now directs the state, and ask of him  
 Their meet instructions.

*Rák.* If it be so,  
 Permit me, prince, to crave a boon. You know,  
 How in Malayaketu's dwelling long  
 I found asylum—in return, I beg  
 His forfeit life.

(*Chandragupta looks interrogatively at Chánakya.*)

*Chán.* (*To Chandra.*) The minister's first suit  
 Exacts compliance. (*To the Officer.*) Go, inform the chiefs,  
 His Majesty, by Rákshasa's request,  
 Is moved to clemency, and to the prince,  
 Extends forgiveness—rendering back to him  
 His liberty and patrimonial lands—  
 And order them forthwith to lead him hence,  
 Home to his native country.

*Att.* I obey. (*Going.*)

*Chán.* Hold ! this message to the governor of the city  
 Likewise convey. His Excellency, Rákshasa,  
 Being now admitted to the royal favour,  
 His friend the banker, Chandana, is named  
 The provost of the merchants. And this order  
 Bear to the captain of our host : in proof  
 Of the high satisfaction that the king  
 Receives from his new minister, he wills  
 That all the captives and the martial stores,  
 Coursers and elephants excepted, gain  
 Enfranchisement. Nay, free them too ;  
 We need them not, strengthened by such alliance.  
 All shall be free—the only thing condemned  
 To lasting bondage, be this lock of hair.  
 My vow is all fulfilled. Say, Rákshasa,  
 Is there aught else the aim of your desires ?

*Rák.* My only wish is now my sovereign's glory.  
 Long graced by virtue, and beloved by friends  
 Of eminent faith and merit, may he guard  
 From harm this nurse of elemental life.  
 Now harassed by barbarians,\* earth repairs

\* This illusion to *Mlechchhas* is corroborative of the drama's being written in the eleventh or twelfth century, when the Patan princes were pressing upon the Hindu sovereignties. The boar alluded to is the third incarnation of Vishnú in the *Varáha-Avatára*, the delineations of which manifestation of that divinity represent the figure of a man with the head of a boar, and the earth, recovered from the waters of the deluge, resting on the points of his tusks.

For refuge to the bosom of true royalty,  
So to escape second annihilation.  
As erst, by strength divine upstaid, she rode  
Safe on the tusks of that celestial boar,  
Who snatched her from the o'er incumbent floods,  
And reared her green hills once again to heaven.

[*Exeunt.*]

## REMARKS ON THE MUDRÁ-RÁKSHASA.

---

THE peculiarities of this play have already been adverted to. It is a historical or political drama, and represents a curious state of public morals, in which fraud and assassination are the simple means by which inconvenient obligations are acquitted, and troublesome friends or open enemies removed. It is not, however, that such acts are not held in themselves as crimes, or that their perpetrators, if instigated by vulgar vice or ferocity, are not condemned as culprits; it is only when the commission of the crime proposes a political end that it is represented as venial, and is compatible with the possession of great virtues, and even with an amiable character. The principle is one which has long pervaded Asiatic courts, and has proved no unimportant instrument in working their downfall.

In delineating the operation of this system, the author of the drama has evinced considerable dexterity, and has contrived to invest his chief personages with interest and dignity; an effect produced, in a great measure, by showing them wholly unmindful of personal advantage. Chánákya has to fulfil a vow, but, that accomplished, relinquishes rank and power; and Rákshasa, whilst he pursues Chandragupta with hostility, seeks only to revenge the death of his former sovereign, without the thought of acquiring fortune or dignity for himself.

The author has also been fortunate in the delineation of these two statesmen, who although of the same depraved school of politics, are of very different characters. Chánákya is violent and inexorable; Rákshasa gentle and relenting. Chánákya's ruling principle is pride of caste; Rákshasa's, attachment to his friends and sovereign. Chánákya revenges wrongs done to

himself; Rákshasa, those offered to them he loves. Cháñakya with his impetuous passions combines deep design; Rákshasa, notwithstanding his greater temperance, is a bungler in contrivance, and a better soldier than a plotter.

Another redeeming feature in Hindu treachery is devoted fidelity to an employer. Although some of the personages cannot help expressing a disgust for the duty they have to discharge, they never think of betraying their trust; and they never intimate any relaxation of purpose, although treated with indignity or blows.

The plot of the drama singularly conforms to one of the unities, and the occurrences are all subservient to one action, the conciliation of Rákshasa. This is never lost sight of from first to last, without being made unduly prominent. It may be difficult, in the whole range of dramatic literature, to find a more successful illustration of the rule.

The conduct of the action is open to some objections, but rather on the score of stage management than dramatic probability. The chain of evidence by which Rákshasa is separated from Malayaketu is ingeniously connected.

The succession of incidents is active and interesting, although women form no part of the *Dramatis Personæ*, except in the episodic introduction of Chandana-Dása's wife, a peculiarity that would be scarcely thought possible in the dramatic literature of Europe.

The author of the Mudrá-Rákshasa was not a poet of the sphere of Bhavabhūti or Kālidāsa. His imagination rises not to their level, and there is scarcely a brilliant or beautiful thought in the play. As some equivalent for the want of imagination, he has a vigorous perception of character, and a manly strain of sentiment, that are inferior only to elevated conception and delicate feeling. He is the Massinger of the Hindus.

The language of the original partakes of the general character of the play; it is rarely beautiful or delicate, but always vigorous, and occasionally splendid.

RATNÁVALÍ;  
OR  
THE NECKLACE.  
A Drama,  
TRANSLATED FROM THE ORIGINAL  
SANSKRIT.



## PREFACE.

---

THE RATNĀVALĪ is a play of a different character from any of those which we have hitherto examined. Although the personages are derived from Hindu history, they are wholly of mortal mould, and unconnected with any mystical or mythological legend; and the incidents are not only the pure inventions of the poet, but they are of an entirely domestic nature. In this latter respect the RATNĀVALĪ differs from the *Mṛichchhakatī*, *Mālatī* and *Mādhava*, and *Mudrā-Rākṣasa*, whilst its exemption from legendary allusion distinguishes it from the *Vikramorvaśī* and *Uttara-Rāma-Charitra*.

Although, however, the RATNĀVALĪ differs from its predecessors in these respects, and in others of still greater importance, it is well entitled to attention, as establishing an era in the history of both Hindu manners and literature, of which we are able to fix the date with precision.

The story of this drama appears to have been not wholly the invention of the author, but to have enjoyed very extensive popularity, at a period to which we cannot refer with confidence. The loves of VATSA, prince of *Kauśāmbī*, and VĀSAVA-DATTĀ, princes of *Ujjayinī*, are alluded to in the *Megha-Dūta*, and are narrated in the *Vṛihat-Kathā* of *Soma-Deva*. The last is a writer of the same period as the drama, but he does not pretend to have invented the story; and the manner in which the tale is adverted to\* in the *Megha-Dūta*, the date of which

\* The author terms *Avantī* or "Ougein," great with the number of those versed in the tale of *Udayana* (Vatsa).

work is unknown, but which is no doubt anterior to the *Vrihat-Kathá*, seems to indicate a celebrity of some antiquity.\* The second marriage of VATSA, which forms the business of the RATNÁVALÍ, appears to be the invention of the writer, as it is very differently told in the *Vrihat-Kathá*; the heroine being there named *Padmavati*, and being a princess of *Magadhá*, not of Ceylon. The circumstances under which the marriage is effected are altogether distinct.†

From whatever source, however, the plot of the drama may have been derived, it is very evident that the author is under considerable obligation to his predecessors, and especially to *Kálidása*, from the *Vikrama* and *Urvaśí*, of which writer several situations, and some of the dialogue even, are borrowed. At the same time, the manners described are very different, and the light and loose principles of VATSA are wholly unlike the deep dignified passion of *Purúravas*. If we compare the RATNÁVALÍ with the *Mríchchhakatí*, or with the dramas of *Bhavabhūti*, the difference is still more striking, and it is impossible to avoid the conviction, that they are the productions of different ages, and different conditions of society; the RATNÁVALÍ indicating a wider deviation from manners purely Hindu, more artificial refinement, and more luxurious indulgence, and a proportionate deterioration of moral feeling.

The RATNÁVALÍ, considered also under a purely literary point of view, marks a change in the principles of dramatic composition, as well as in those of social organization. Besides the want of passion and the substitution of intrigue, it will be very evident that there is in it no poetic spirit, no gleam of inspiration, scarce even enough to suggest a conceit in the

\* The *Vásava-Dattá* of *Subandhu*, the nephew of *Vararuchi*, and as well as his uncle patronized by *Bhoja*, has nothing in common with the story of *Vatsa* and his bride, except the name of the latter. The *Megha-Dúta*, therefore, does not refer to that work. *Subandhu* also alludes to the *Vrihat-Kathá*, to which he is consequently subsequent.

† The story is translated from the *Vrihat-Kathá*, in the *Quarterly Oriental Magazine*, Calcutta, vol. ii. p. 198. [See H. H. Wilson's works, vol. III. edited by Dr. R. Roet; p. 228 ff.]

ideas. The only poetry of the play, in fact, is mechanical. The structure of the original language is eminently elegant, particularly in the *Prākṛit*. This dialect appears to equal advantage in no other drama, although much more laboured in the *Mālatī and Mādhava*: the Sanskrit style is also very smooth and beautiful without being painfully elaborate. The play is, indeed, especially interesting on this account, that whilst both in thought and expression there is little fire or genius, a generally correct and delicate taste regulates the composition, and avoids those absurdities which writers of more pretension than judgment, the writers of more recent periods, invariably commit. The *RATNĀVALĪ*, in short, may be taken as one of the connecting links between the old and new school; as a not unpleasing production of that middle region through which Hindu poetry passed from elevation to extravagance.

The place to which the *RATNĀVALĪ* is entitled in the dramatic literature of the Hindus is the more interesting, as the date is verifiable beyond all reasonable doubt. It is stated in the prelude to be the composition of the sovereign *Śrī-Harsha-Deva*. A king of this name, and a great patron of learned men, reigned over Kashmir: he was the reputed author of several works, being, however, in fact only the patron, the compositions bearing his name being written, the author of the *Kāvya-Prakāśa* asserts, by *Dhāraka* and other poets. That it was fashionable in his reign to take the adventures of *VATSA* for the subject of fictitious narrative, we may infer from their being the groundwork of the *Vṛihat-Kathā*, the author of which was a native of Kashmir; and a cotemporary of the prince. *Somadeva*, the author, states that he compiled his collection of tales for the amusement of the grandmother of *Harsha-Deva*, king of Kashmir, the son of *Kalaśa*, the son of *Ananta*, the son of *Saṅgrāma*. His genealogy is nearly identifiable with that of *Abulfazl*, which runs in Gladwin's translation of the *Ayēen Akbary* (vol. ii. p. 154), *Sungram*, *Hurray*, *Anunt*, *Kulussder*, *Ungruss*, *Hurruss*. The two additional princes, *Hurray* and *Ungruss*, reigned conjointly but forty-four days, and they are for all chrono-

logical purposes non-entities.\* But we have fortunately a better authority than either of the preceding, in the history of Kashmir by *Kalhana-Pañḍit*. The first portion of this work, down to the reign of *Saṅgrāma-Deva*, in A.D. 1027, is translated summarily in the fifteenth volume of the Asiatic Researches. Since its publication, the subsequent portion of the original has been procured in Kashmir, and presented to the Asiatic Society by the late enterprising traveller, Mr. Moorcroft. From this we are enabled to trace the successors of *Saṅgrāma* with precision.

*Saṅgrāma* reigned twenty-five years, and was succeeded by his son *Hari*, who enjoyed his elevation but twenty-two days, having been removed, it was supposed, by the practices of his mother, who aspired to the regency during the minority of a younger son. She was set aside by the chief officers of the state, under whose ministry *Ananta*, the next prince, reigned interruptedly fifty-three years, when he was succeeded by his son *Kalaśa*. *Kalaśa* reigned eight years, and being displeased with his son, *Harsha*, left the crown to a kinsman, *Utkarsha*. That prince, however, enjoyed his authority but twenty-two days, having been defeated, and invested in his palace, by the partisans of the legitimate heir, and putting an end to his existence rather than fall into their hands. *Harsha* succeeded. He consequently ascended the throne A.D. 1113; and the play must have been written between that date and A.D. 1125, the termination of his reign. No mention is made of the composition by the author of the history: but he dwells at much length, and with some acrimony, on *Harsha's* patronage of poets, players, and dancers, and the prince's conversancy with different dialects and elegant literature. *Harsha's* propensities, indeed, were not likely to be regarded with a favourable eye by a Brahmanical historian, for, in order to defray the expenses into which he was led by them, he made free with the treasures of the temples, and applied their

\* See also the *Quarterly Oriental Magazine* for March 1824, p. 64. [See H. H. Wilson's works, vol. iii. p. 158.]

gold and silver vessels, and even the images of the gods, to his necessities. These measures, and others of an equally imprudent character, distracted the latter period of his reign with civil broils, and he perished in an insurrection which transferred the crown to a different dynasty. The date thus assigned for the composition refers to a period, which Mohammedan history and Hindu literature sufficiently establish, as pregnant with important changes in the political situation and national character of the natives of Hindustan.

The RATNAVALI has been translated in prose for the same reasons that the preceding dramas have been rendered in measured language : the fitness of the vehicle for the thoughts, and adaptation of the style to the pitch of the original ideas. Prose would have done scant justice to the merits of *Kālidāsa* or *Bhavarbhūti*, for with them it would have had to translate lofty imaginings : it is perfectly applicable to the level conceptions of *Śrī-Harsha*. It may also form a not unacceptable variety, and it may likewise serve to convey some idea, how far the translator may be suspected of widely deviating from his text in the preceding dramas.

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ

---

### MEN.

- Vatsa*.—The King of *Kausambi*.  
*Yaugandharthyana*.—His chief minister.  
*Vasantaka*.—The king's confidential companion.  
*Vasubhāti*.—The ambassador of the King of *Sinhala*.  
*Bābhavya*.—An envoy from *Vatsa* to the King of *Sinhala*.  
*Sañvara-Siddhi*.—A magician.  
*Vijaya-Varman*.—An officer of *Vatsa's* army.

### WOMEN.

- Vāsavadattā*.—The Queen of *Vatsa*.  
*Ratnāvalī*, or }  
*Sāgarikā*.— } The Princess of *Sinhala*.  
*Kānchanamālā*.—The Queen's principal attendant.  
*Susāhgatā*.—The friend of *Sāgarikā*.  
*Nipufikā*, }  
*Madanikā*, } Female attendants.  
*Chūtalatikā*, }  
*Vasundharā*. }

---

### PERSONS SPOKEN OF.

- Vikramabāhu*.—The King of *Sinhala* or *Ceylon*, father of *Ratnāvalī*, and  
maternal uncle of *Vāsavadattā*.  
*Rumāvat*.—The general-in-chief of *Vatsa*.

---

SCENE.—The palace of *Vatsa* in *Kaśāmbī*.

TIME, Three days.

## ' PRELUDE.

---

### BENEDICTION.

MAY that presentation of the flowery offering, made by the mountain goddess to her mighty lord, preserve you! Trembling she raised herself to reach his brows, but agitated by his triple glance, and bowed downwards by her heaving bosom, she missed her aim, and dropped the fragrant wreath.

May *Gauri* ever be propitious to you! She who after new nuptials, yet scarce confiding, first hastened to her husband as remotely he advanced, then turned averse from him as he approached, till gently forced to the embraces of the smiling god by her persuading damsels.

May *Śiva* ever be your trust! He who laughingly narrated to his goddess, how the sacrifice was disturbed, the holy fires were quenched by his flaming glances; how the Brāhmans in terror were dragged by their turbans to the ground by his mischievous goblin legions; how *Daksha's*\* spouse implored in

\* *Daksha* was the son of *Brakmd* and father of *Sati*, whom at the recommendation of the *Rishis* or sages, he espoused to *Śiva*; but he was never wholly reconciled to the uncouth figure and practices of his son-in-law. Having undertaken to celebrate a solemn sacrifice, he invited all the gods except *Śiva*, which so offended *Sati*, that she threw herself into the sacrificial fire. To avenge her fate, *Śiva* created *Virabhadra* and other formidable beings, and sent them to the scene of action, where they disturbed the rites, beat and mutilated the assistants, and even maltreated the gods, till *Śiva* was appeased, and arrested their excesses. *Daksha*, who had been decapitated in the scuffle, was restored to life, but the head of a ram was substituted for his own. *Sati* was born again as the daughter of the mountain *Himālaya*, and was again married to *Śiva*. From this, her second birth, she is called *Pārvati* the mountaineer, or *Girijā* the mountain-born. The disturbance of *Daksha's* sacrifice appears to have been a favourite legend with the Hindus who excavated the cavern temples of Ellora and Elephanta, the leading incidents appearing sculptured in both.

tears his pardon, and the gods, frightened, fled. Glory to the moon! Reverence to the gods! Prosperity attend illustrious Bráhmans! May the earth be fertile, and may the king of moon-like loveliness shine ever resplendent as the monarch of the night.\*

*Enter MANAGER.*

Enough! I have been desired by the princes here assembled from various realms, recumbent at the feet of our illustrious monarch, *Śrī-Harsha-Deva*, and who are collected together at this vernal festival;† to represent for their entertainment the unequalled drama entitled *Ratnāvalí*, the elegant composition of our sovereign. "We have heard of this drama," they remark, "but have not yet witnessed its

\* The extension of the *Nāndī*, or benediction, to four stanzas, in the original, is unusual, and although sanctioned by the writers of systems, is evidently a modern innovation, not an improvement upon ancient practice.

† According to the *Bhaviṣhyottara-Purāṇa*, the *Vāsantakī Yātrā*, or festival of Spring, extended from about the middle of *Chaitra* to the full moon in the same month, and comprised three festivals: the *Damana-Pūjā*, in which the *dona* or *artemisia* flower was worshipped; the *Dolā-Yātrā*, or swinging of the gods; and the *Ratha-Saptamī*, on which the gods came in cars to witness the frolics of man and nature under the influence of spring. The *Damana-Yātrā* occurred on the 14th of the dark half of the month: the day of the *Dolā-Yātrā* is not specified, but it must have been on or about the new moon: the *Ratha-Yātrā* occupied seven days, but they are not particularised. From the third to the full moon, every day had its separate divinity. *Gaurī* was to be worshipped on the 3d, *Ganeśa* on the 4th, *Indra* on the 5th, *Skanda* on the 6th, the *Sun* on the 7th, *Śiva* on the 8th, *Chandī* and *Chāmudā* on the 9th, *Vyāsa* and the *Rishis* on the 10th, *Vishṇu* on the 11th, *Brahmā* on the 12th, *Śiva* again on the 13th and 14th, and all the gods on the 15th. All this, however, looks very like *Saiva* innovation, and probably the original festival, beginning with the *Holikā* on the full moon of *Phālguna*, was devoted to *Vasanta* alone, or conjointly with his friend *Kāma-Deva*, the god of love, whose especial festival, on the 13th and 14th of *Chaitra*, terminated the whole. Nothing of the kind is now known, from the *Holikā*, which is now termed the *Dolā-Yātrā*, to the *Madanotsava* on the thirteenth of *Chaitra*, light half, which latter is rarely observed. The *Dolā-Yātrā* and *Ratha-Yātrā* have also been displaced, and in Bengal, at least, transferred to festivals appropriated to *Krishṇa* alone, in the months of *Jyāishṭha*, and *Aśvādha*; June—July.

performance ; and in compliance therefore with our wishes, and with deference to the king, who is the delight of all hearts, we request you to perform the piece as you best may." Very well : as soon as the decorations of the stage are ready I shall fulfil your desires.

That this whole assembly will be highly gratified, I make no doubt. *Śrī-Harsha* is an eminent poet ; the audience are judges of merit ; the story of *Vatsa* \* is current in the world ; and we, the actors, are experienced in the histrionic art ; and I hope, therefore, that with so precious a poem, and such means of doing it justice, the opportunity afforded me of appearing before so distinguished an assembly will yield me the fruit of all my desires. Now then to my mansion, to call forth my dame. What, ho ! mistress, come hither !

*Enter ACTRESS.*

Your commands, sir ?

*Mana.* The drama of *Ratnāvalí* is to be represented before this princely audience—go, dress for your character.

*Actr.* Ah, sir, you forget my only daughter has been betrothed by you to a husband who is abroad, and that the matrimonial rites cannot be performed in consequence of my son-in-law's absence in a foreign country : with so much anxiety on this account, how shall I be able to act ?

*Mana.* Oh, never sorrow for the absent. Propitious fate restores them to us from distant isles, from ocean's central waves and earth's extremest bounds.

\* *Lokachart cha Vatsa-Rāja-charitam*, "The story of *Vatsa* current in the world." The *Vṛihat-Kathā* describes *Vatsa* or *Udayana*, as the son of *Sahasrānīka*, the son of *Satānīka*, the son of *Janamejaya*, the son of *Parīkshit*, the son of *Abhimanyu*, the son of *Arjuna* : but the *Purāṇas* do not confirm this descent. We do not find the name at all in the *Bhāgavata*, but in the *Vishṇu-Purāṇa*, *Udayana* is the son of a second *Satānīka*, the nineteenth in succession from *Janamejaya*. How far he is the celebrated prince of this name is doubtful. In the *Mahābhārata*, we have a *Vatsa* named among the princes, but no specification of the individual.

*Behind.* Son of *Bharata*, most truly uttered.

*Mana.* (*Listening.*) Away, child, away, no longer hesitate :  
here comes my brother as the noble *Yaugandharáyāna*. Come,  
come, we have no time to lose. [*Exeunt.*

END OF THE PRELUDE.

# ACT I.

SCENE.—THE PALACE OF VATSA.

*Enter YAUGANDHARÁYAÑA.\**

'Tis true! fate, if propitious, soon restores the absent, and from remotest isles, the wastes of ocean, and the bounds of earth, safe gives them to us again—else how chanced it, that the fair daughter of the King of Lanká, whom as directed by the seer, we had sent to obtain, and who was by her father, with rich gifts, consigned a bride to our illustrious prince, escaped annihilation? Borne on a plank, the relique of her shattered bark, a merchant of Kausámbí found her floating in mid sea. Her costly necklace spoke her of no common rank, whence with all honour she was treated, and to our capital conveyed. Fate still smiled upon our sovereign. I have transferred the maiden to the honourable keeping of the queen; and now I hear our chamberlain, Bábhavya, and Vasubhúti, the minister of Sínhalá, who had accompanied the princess, having by some means reached the shore, are on their way hither, having been encountered by Rumañwat on his march to chastise the king of Kośalá.† I have little need to fear the end of this; but faithful service ever has its cares. The eleva-

\* Wherever Vatsa is introduced the same personages are assigned to him as associates, or Vāsavadattá his wife, Yaugandharáyaña his minister, Vasantaka his companion and *buffo*, and Rumañwat his general.

† *Kośalá*, according to the *Rámáyāña*, is the country along the bank of the *Sarayu*, and consequently formed part, at least, of the modern province of Oude. At different periods, however, it was much more extensive. The *Vishnú-Purāña* and *Bhāgavata* apparently speak of it by the name of *Sapta Kośalá*, the seven *Kośalts*; and in the ninth century, the authority of the king of *Kośalá* extended into *Gondwana*, as appears from inscriptions.

tion of my master's power is my aim, and destiny co-operates with my design—neither can the seer prophetic err. The king himself alone I doubt, for still he loves to follow where his own inclinations lead. (*A noise behind.*) Hark! the mellow drum, accompanied with song and shouts, indicates the clamorous rejoicings of the multitude. I suspect the king has come forth to behold from his palace the frolic merriment with which his subjects celebrate the festival of *Kāmadeva*.\* Ah, yes, I see him on the terrace: wearied of tales of war, and seeking most his reputation in his people's hearts, he issues forth attended by his companion Vasantaka, like the flower-armed deity himself, descended to take a part in the happiness of his worshippers. I will retire to my dwelling, and meditate in tranquillity the measures best adapted to ensure us a fortunate termination of the task we have begun. [Exit.]

(VATSA-RÁJA discovered seated, dressed as for the Spring festival, and attended by VASANTAKA.)

*Vatsa.* My friend!

*Vas.* Your Majesty!

*Vatsa.* I scarcely can express the content I now enjoy. My kingdom is rid of every foe, the burthen of my government reposes on able shoulders, the seasons are favourable, and my

\* This *Vasantotsava*, *Madhútsava*, or *Kāmotsava*, is a festival held on the thirteenth and fourteenth of *Chaitra*, at which *Kāmadeva*, the god of love, was formerly worshipped. The season was one of much merriment, and the genial influence of returning spring was hailed with music and jollity. Part of the amusement of the people consisted in throwing over each other, by means of syringes, water or fine powder, coloured with saffron or with other yellow or red pinguents, and scented with perfumes. A more elegant missile, commonly used in some places, is rose leaves, large baskets and trays of which are prepared for that purpose. The festival of *Kāmadeva* holds its place in the kalendar, but its observance is restricted to a few places. In fact, it seems to have merged into the *Phālgunotsava* or *Holi*, celebrated a month before, when the like merriment and affusion of coloured powder or water takes place. In the south of India *Kāma* is worshipped at this period also, which still further identifies the origin of the festival, although it has undergone some important modifications in date and purpose.

subjects prosperous and happy. In the daughter of Pradyota\* I have a wife whom I adore, and in thee, Vasantaka, † a friend in whom I can confide. Attended by thee, thus, at such a season, and so disposed, I might fancy myself the deity of desire, and this vernal celebration held in honour of myself.

*Vas.* Excuse me. Since you admit me to be a part of it, I shall even claim the whole ; and, so highly exalted by your regard, I shall maintain that the festival is mine. Observe the general joy. As if intoxicated with delight, the people dance along the streets, sporting merrily with each other's persons, and mutually scattering the yellow-tinted fluid. On every side, the music of the drum and the buzz of frolic crowds fill all the air. The very atmosphere is of a yellow hue, with clouds of flowery fragrance.

*Vatsa.* Yon lofty mansion opposite to us is occupied by a merry band. I knew not that Kauśámbí ‡ was so wealthy !—She outvies the residence of the God of wealth. Her numerous sons are clad in cloth of gold, sprinkled with the fragrant dust

\* According to the *Víṛhat-Kathá*, Pradyota is the King of Magadha, the father of Padmávatí, Vatsa's second wife, whose place is assumed by Ratnávalí in the drama : the father of Vāsavadattá is named in the same work *Chañḍasena*.

† Either the spring, or like the spring, the affix *ka* being pleonastic, or implying similitude.

‡ Kauśámbí always appears as the capital of Vatsa. According to the *Rámáyana*, it was built by Kuśámba, the son of Kusa, a descendant of Brahmá. Buchanan, upon the authority of the *Bhāgavata*, ascribes its foundation to Chakra, a descendant of Arjuna ; but neither the *Bhāgavata* nor *Viśṭu-Purāṇa* states that Nimichakra built Kauśámbí. They say, that when *Hastinapura* shall be washed away by the Ganges, *Nimichakra* will reside at Kauśámbí. From which it is to be inferred, that Kauśámbí existed at the time that *Hastinapura* was destroyed. The site of Kauśámbí Buchanan supposes to have been that of the ruins ascribed to *Hastinapur*, but it was more probably lower down in the *Doab*, bordering upon *Magadha* on one side, and *Kośálá* on the other. It is elsewhere (*Oriental Magazine*, Calcutta, No. I. p. 67) intimated, that it was possibly about *Kurrah*, which, according to the inscription found there (*As. R.* ix. 433), was comprised within Kauśámbí *Maṇḍala*, or district of Kauśámbí. The city so termed was probably not far from Allahabad.

of the colour of dawn, or tinted with the saffron dye, decked with glittering ornaments, and tossing their heads proudly with splendid crests, fit for Kāma himself. The soil, plashy with the frequent shower and tread of numerous feet, is converted into vermilion paste, as the artificial bloom is washed down from the cheeks of the maidens and mingled with the ground.

*Vas.* See where a coloured shower falls on a thick and struggling crowd, shrinking in vain from the mischievous pipes of those mirthful maids.

*Vatsa.* I should compare the city to the subterranean world, where the snake gods dwell.\* The mischievous pipes are crested snakes—the scattering dust of yellow fragrance sheds unearthly dimness, and the gleaming tiaras dart through it such radiance as beams from the serpent jewels.

*Vas.* Look, sir, where Madanikā and Chūtalatikā approach us: their gestures indicate the influence of the divinity of the season.

*Enter MADANIKĀ and CHŪTALATIKĀ, two of the Queen's Attendants, dancing and singing.*

*Mad.* Cool from southern mountains blowing,  
Freshly swells the grateful breeze,  
Round with lavish bounty throwing  
Fragrance from the waving trees;  
To men below, and gods above,  
The friendly messenger of love.

*Chūt.* Lightly from the green stem shaken,  
Balmy flowrets scent the skies—  
Warm from youthful bosoms waken  
Infant passion's ardent sighs.  
And many a maid around is roaming,  
Anxious for her lover's coming.

*Both.* Nor alone the tender blossom

\* *Pātala*, the region below the earth, inhabited by the *Nāgas* or serpent demigods.

Opens to the smiling day,  
 Lordly man's expanding bosom  
 Buds beneath the genial ray,  
 Offering to the flowery dart  
 Of love, a soft and yielding heart.

*Vatsa.* I perceive, indeed, the influence of the season expressed in their appearance. The fillet of the one is loosened, and her long tresses float dishevelled to the air: the necklace of the other seems too weighty for her languid frame, though she plies her tinkling anklets with more than wonted activity.

*Vas.* I will gird up my garb and join them, shall I, in compliment to the festival?

*Vatsa.* If you please.

*Vas.* (*Descends.*) Come, Madaniká, teach me your poem.

*Mad.* A poem, you simpleton! it is no poem.

*Vas.* What is it, then?

*Mad.* A ballad.

*Vas.* Oh, a ballad! if that is the case, I wish you good by.\*

*Mad.* You must not leave us.

*Vas.* Consider my character. (*They hold him and sprinkle him with yellow powder, till he breaks away.*) Here I am at last, my good friend: I have been in jeopardy.

*Chút.* Come, we have amused ourselves long enough, let us bear the queen's message to his Majesty.

*Mad.* Come on. (*Approaching Vatsa.*) Glory to your Majesty! So please you, the queen commands—I crave pardon, requests.

*Vatsa.* Nay, Madaniká, you are quite correct; the queen

\* In the original Vasantaka says, "Teach me your *Charchari*;" to which the reply is, "It is not *Charchari* but *Dvipadikhandā*," a form of metre; but *khanda*, meaning granulated sugar, Vasantaka asks if it is the *khanda* of which sweatmeats are made? Madaniká replies, "It is not made but is recited (*pathitadi*):" to which Vasantaka, with surprise, rejoins, "Oh, if it is recited, I had better go back to my friend." It is not easy to discover the wit of this passage, although some puns are probably designed throughout.

commands, particularly at a season sacred to the god of love. What are her orders?

*Mad.* She is bound to-day to offer homage to the image of the flower-armed deity, which stands at the foot of the red *asoka* tree in the garden of the palace, and requests your Majesty's presence at her devotions.

*Vatsa.* You see, my friend, how one festival begets another.

*Vas.* Let us go thither. I will officiate as your priest, and I hope my benediction will not be wholly unproductive.

*Vatsa.* Go, Madaniká, and let the queen know that we shall meet her in the garden.

*Mad.* As your Majesty commands. [*Exeunt.*]

*Vatsa.* Come, my friend, lead the way to the garden. (*They descend and proceed.*)

*Vas.* This is the place, sir. Behold the rich canopy of the pollen of the mango blossoms, wafted above our heads by the southern breeze, and the chorus bursts from the *kóils* and the bees to hail your approach.

*Vatsa.* The garden is now most lovely. The trees partake of the rapturous season—their new leaves glow like coral, their branches wave with animation in the wind, and their foliage resounds with the blythe murmurs of the bee. The *bakula* blossoms lie around its root like ruby wine; the *champaka* flowers blush with the ruddiness of youthful beauty: the bees give back in harmony the music of the anklets, ringing melodiously as the delicate feet are raised against the stem of the *asoka* tree.\*

*Vas.* No, no; it is not the bees who mimic the ringing of the anklets; 'tis the queen with her train approaching.

*Vatsa.* You are right; they are at hand. [*They retire.*]

*Enter VASAVADATTÁ the queen, KANCHANAMÁLÁ, SÁGARIKÁ,  
and other damsels attending.*

*Vasava.* Now, Kanchanamálá, where is the garden?

*Kanch.* This is it, madam.

\* The contact of the stem of the *asoka* tree by the foot of a woman of superior beauty is supposed to make it blossom.

*Vāsava.* And where the red *asoka* tree, at the foot of which I am to pay my offerings to Madana?

*Kānch.* It is in sight. This is the *mādhavi* creeper, your Majesty's own plant; it is now rich with blossoms. This is the plant his Majesty takes such care of, the jasmine that he expects to blossom out of season:—now we pass it, and this is the tree.

*Vāsava.* Very well; where are the offerings?

*Ságar.* Here, madam. (*Presenting them.*)

*Vāsava.* (*Looking at her, then aside.*) What carelessness! an object I have hitherto so cautiously concealed, thus heedlessly exposed: it shall be so. (*Aloud.*) How now, *Ságariká*, what make you here? Where is my favourite starling, that I left to your charge, and whom it seems you have quitted for this ceremony? Away! deliver the oblations to *Kānchanamálá*, and return.

*Ságar.* As your Majesty pleases. (*Gives the offerings and withdraws to a short distance.*) The bird is safe with my friend *Susāngatá*. I should like to witness the ceremony. I wonder if *Ananga*\* is worshipped here as in my father's mansion! I will keep myself concealed amongst these shrubs and watch them, and for my own presentation to the deity I will go cull a few of these flowers. [*Retires.*]

*Vāsava.* Now, place the divine *Pradyumna* † at the foot of the tree.

*Kānch.* (*Arranges the offerings.*) It is done, madam.

*Vāsa.* Come, *Vasantaka*, they are ready, let us join them. The queen stands by the side of the god of the fish-emblazoned banner, ‡ as slight and graceful as his own bow, and as delicate as the flowers that tip his shafts. My love, *Vāsavadattá*!

\* The bodiless deity, either metaphorically, as applied to his influence on the mind, or with reference to the legend of his being reduced to ashes by the angry look of *Śiva* when pierced by *Kāma*'s arrows, and thus inspired with love for *Párvatī*.

† *Pradyumna*, the son of *Kṛishṇa*, was an incarnation of *Kāmadeva*.

‡ The banner of *Kāmadeva* bears the *Makara*, or marine monster.

*Vāsava.* My lord! Victory attend him: let him honour our rites by his presence!—That is his regal seat.

*Kānch.* Now, let her Majesty commence the ceremony, and to the god, whose station is the red *asoka* tree, present the accustomed gifts of sandal, saffron, and flowers.

*Vāsava.* Give them to me.

*Kānch.* (*Presents them severally to the queen, who offers them to the image.*)\*

*Vatsa.* Whilst thus employed, my love, you resemble a graceful creeper twining round a coral tree; your robes of the orange dye, your person fresh from the bath. As rests your hand upon the stem of the *asoka*, it seems to put forth a new and lovelier shoot. The unembodied god to-day will regret his disencumbered essence, and sigh to be material, that he might enjoy the touch of that soft hand.

*Kānch.* The worship of the divinity concluded, be pleased, madam, to pay adoration to your lord.

\* According to the *Bhaviṣṭyottara-Purāṇa*, the worship of *Kāmadeva* was instituted by *Śiva*, in pity of the fate to which he had consigned him. On the thirteenth of *Chaitra*, the worshipper, having bathed, was to adore the portrait, or as it was practised apparently in most places, the image of *Kāmadeva*, either in person, or, as in the present instance, in one of his manifestations, attended by his wives *Rati* and *Prīti*, his friend *Vasanta*, and a train of nymphs and choristers, represented in a grove of *asoka* trees, or placed in the shade of one of them with flowers, fruits, and perfumes. It was in a grove of *asoka* trees that *Kāma* incurred *Śiva*'s wrath, whence the selection of that tree. The prayer addressed to the divinity, which the author does not give, perhaps either because it was well known, or because its repetition might be thought profane, is "Salutation to *Kāmadeva* the destroyer, the god of gods, endowed with a form, to thee who disturbest the minds of *Brahmā*, *Vishṇu*, *Śiva*, and *Indra*." A rather longer prayer is addressed to the same god in the *Tīthi-Tattva*, cited from the *Bhaviṣṭya-Purāṇa*, where it is not found: "God, armed with a flowery bow, salutation be to thee! Salutation be to thee, who bearest a fish on thy banner! Salutation to thee, who shakest the firmness of divinities and saints! Son of *Mādhava*, *Kandarpa*, the foe of *Saṁvara*, the lord of *Rati*, glory to thee, the mind-engendered, the subduer of the whole universe! May all the infirmities and frailties of my birth perish, and may my fortunes ever enjoy desired prosperity! Glory to the destroyer, to *Kāma*, the embodied form of the god of gods, the agitator of the hearts of *Brahmā*, *Vishṇu*, *Śiva*, and *Indra*."

*Vāsava.* Where are flowers and unguent ?

*Kānch.* Here, madam.

*(Vāsavadattā worships the king.)\**

*Sāgar.* *(Returns.)* I have idled my time whilst gathering these flowers, so that I fear the ceremony is over ; behind this tree I can observe them undiscovered. What do I see ? can this be true ? Does then the deity, whose effigy only we adore in the dwelling of my father, here condescend to accept in person the homage of his votaries ? I, too, though thus remote, present my humble offering. *(Throws down the flowers.)* Glory to the flower-armed God : may thy auspicious sight both now and hereafter prove not to have been vouchsafed to me in vain ! *(Bows down, then rising looks again.)* The sight, though oft repeated, never wearies. I must tear myself from this, lest some one should discover me. *(Withdraws a little.)*

*Kānch.* Approach, Vasantaka, and receive your portion.

*Vāsava.* Accept, most worthy sir, these propitiatory presents. *(Gives Vasantaka sandal, flowers, and jewels.)*

*Vas.* May prosperous fortune ever be your fate !

*(The Bard† behind.)*

The sun from his diurnal road declines,  
And in the west with flaming radiance glows—  
Like some illustrious prince, whose glory shines  
Intensest, as his days approach their close.  
The moon comes forth amidst the evening sky,  
With aspect as our youthful monarch's bright,  
To soothe the night flower's love-empassioned sigh,  
And at thy feet to shed his sacred light.

*Sāgar.* How ! *(Returning.)* Is this Udayana, to whom my father destined me a bride ? The sight of him has purified my person from the contaminating gaze of others.

\* This is also conformable to the *Bhaviṣyottara-Purāṇa*, which directs, " Having offered adoration to the mind-born divinity, let the wife worship her husband, with ornaments, flowers, and raiment. Thinking internally with entire complacency, 'this is the god of love.' "

† Hindu princes, as we have had previous occasion to notice, always retained a sort of poetic bellman to announce the time of day.

*Vasda.* The twilight has drawn in, and we have been insensible of the course of time, our minds engrossed by holy and delightful duties. Look, madam, where the pale eastern sky, like a love-lorn damsel, seems to sicken with impatience for the coming of her Lord. Let us rise, and return to the palace.

*(They rise.)*

*Ságar.* They come! I must fly hence. Ah me, unhappy! no longer to behold him, whom I could gaze upon for ever.

*Vatsa.* Come, love, thou puttest the night to shame. The beauty of the moon is eclipsed by the loveliness of thy countenance, and the lotus sinks humbled into shade; the sweet songs of thy attendant damsels discredit the murmur of the bees, and mortified, they hasten to hide their disgrace within the flowery blossom. *[Exeunt.]*

END OF THE FIRST ACT.

## ACT II.

---

### THE GARDEN OF THE PALACE.

*Enter SUSAMGATÁ with a Sáríká, or talking bird, in a cage.\**

What can have become of Sagariká? she left this bird in my charge, and went I know not whither. Here comes Nipuńíká!

*Enter NIPUŃÍKÁ.*

These tidings his Majesty has charged me with, I must use despatch in conveying to the queen. (*Going.*)

*Sus.* How now, Nipuńíká? what engrosses your thoughts, that you pass as if you saw me not?—Whither, in such haste?

*Nip.* I will tell you. We have a great sage come to court, the venerable Śrīkhanda-Dása, from Śrī-Parvata.† He has taught the king the craft of making flowers blossom at any season, and his Majesty being about to exercise his new art upon his favourite jasmine, sends me to request the queen's presence. But where are you going?

\* The *Sáríká* is the same as the *Maina*, the Indian Grakle, *Gracula religiosa*, about the size of a jackdaw, having violet black plumage, with a naked yellow occipital band. As Shaw observes, "These birds are of a lively docile disposition, and when kept in a state of a confinement, imitate with great facility the various sounds within hearing, and even learn to speak with greater distinctness than most of the parrot tribe." So also Bontius, speaking of this bird, which he calls the Indian starling, observes: "It imitates man's voice much more accurately than a parrot, so that oftentimes it is troublesome with its prattle."

† The temple of *Śiva* in the upper part of the peninsula, visited and described by Captain Mackenzie (*As. Res.* vol. v.). This was one of the twelve great Lingas, the worship of which seems to have flourished particularly about the period of the first Mohammedan invasion. Prior to the same date, also, it seems to have been a place of great resort for *Yogins* or *Saiva* ascetics. Mention of *Śrī-Parvata* has been made before in *Málatt* and *Mádhava*.

*Sus.* To look for Ságariká.

*Nip.* I passed her just now ; she had a brush and pallet as if about to paint a picture, and went into the plantain bower : you will find her there, I dare say. Adieu ! I must to our mistress.

[*Exeunt severally.*]

A PLANTAIN BOWER OR HALL.\*

*Enter SÁGARIKÁ, with a picture.†*

Be still, my foolish heart, nor idly throb for one so high above thy hopes. Why thus anxious again to behold that form, one only view of which has inspired such painful agitation ? Ungrateful, too, as weak, to fly the breast that has been familiar to thee through life, and seek another, and as yet but once beheld, asylum. Alas ! why do I blame thee ? the terror of *Ananga's* shaft has rendered thee a fugitive ;—let me implore his pity. Lord of the flowery bow, victor of demons and of gods ! dost thou not blush to waste thy might upon a weak defenceless maiden, or art thou truly without form or sense ? Ah me ! I fear my death impends, and this the fatal cause. (*Looking at the picture.*) No one approaches ; I will try and finish the likeness I am here attempting to pourtray. (*Looking at the picture.*) My heart beats high, my hand trembles, yet I must try, and, whilst occasion favours me, attempt to complete these lineaments, as the only means to retain them in my sight.

(*Draws.*)

*Enter SUSAMGATÁ.*

This is the plantain bower. Ha ! she is here, and apparently so intent upon some painting, that she does not notice my approach. I will keep out of her sight and look at what she is doing. (*Approaches gently and looks over Ságariká.*) How !

\* The term on this and similar occasions is *Griha* (*Hara, Ghara*) or *Sála*, literally a house or hall. It is not improbable that green-houses or analogous buildings were known to the Hindus. In general, however, these places appear to have been pavilions, with particular plants and flowers planted both within and without.

† More correctly, a leaf or sheet for a picture—*Chitraphalaka*.

—the king's picture! well done, Sāgarikā! but so it is: the royal swan leaves not the lotus-crowded lake to sport elsewhere.

Sāg. It is finished, but in vain, my tears veil the picture from my sight. (*Raises her head, and beholding Susaṁgatā hides the picture.*) How, Susaṁgatā! sit down.

Sus. (*Sits down and puts her hand upon the picture.*) Who is this you have delineated?

Sāg. The deity of this festival, Ananga.

Sus. It is cleverly done, but there wants a figure to complete it. Let me have it, and I will give the god his bride. (*Takes the paper and draws.*)

Sāg. (*Angrily.*) Hey, Susaṁgatā! what mean you? you have sketched my likeness.

Sus. Do not be offended without cause. I have given your Kāmadeva my Rati, that is all. But come, away with disguise, and confess the truth.

Sāg. (*Apart.*) My friend has discovered my secret. (*Aloud.*) My dear friend, I am overcome with shame—promise me that nobody else shall be made acquainted with my weakness.

Sus. Why should you be ashamed? Attachment to exalted worth becomes your native excellence. But be assured I will not betray you; it is more likely this prattling bird will repeat our conversation.

Sāg. Alas! my friend, my agitation overpowers me.

Sus. (*Placing her hands on Sāgarikā's heart.*) Be composed, be composed! I will bring some leaves and fibres of the water-lily from this lake. (*Brings some leaves and fibres of the lotus, and binds the former with the latter upon Sāgarikā's bosom.*)\*

Sāg. Enough, enough, my friend, take away these leaves and fibres,—it is vain to offer me relief. I have fixed my heart where I dare not raise my hopes. I am overcome with shame—I am enslaved by passion—my love is without return—death my only refuge. (*Faints.*)

\* The lotus leaves and fibres are supposed to be of great cooling efficacy in allaying the fever of passion.

(*A noise behind.*)

The monkey has escaped from the stable, and rattling the ends of his broken chain of gold, he clatters along as if a number of female feet, bound with tinkling anklets, were in sportive motion. Chased by the grooms and frightening the women, he has bounded through the inner gate. The unmanly eunuchs, lost to shame, fly from his path, and the dwarf takes shelter in the jacket of the chamberlain. The *Kirátas* who guard the surrounding walls are true to their designation,\* and bowing themselves lowly through fear, are ashamed to look each other in the face.

*Sus.* Up, up, my dear friend! the wild brute is coming hither.

*Ság.* What shall we do?

*Sus.* Hide in the shade of this *tamála* grove: haste, he comes! [Exeunt.]

#### ANOTHER PART OF THE GARDEN.

*Enter SÁGARIKÁ and SUSÁMGATÁ.*

*Ság.* What has become of the drawing? did you leave it behind? some one will discover it.

*Sus.* Never heed the picture now. The ape has broken the cage to get at the curds and rice, and let the *sáriká* fly: let us endeavour to recover her, or she will repeat what has passed between us.

(*Behind.*) Astonishing, astonishing!

*Ság.* Hey, *Susámgatá*, is that the ape coming?

*Sus.* No, coward; it is the worthy *Vasantaka*, our royal master's friend. Let us hence, the *sáriká* is far away.

*Ság.* I attend you. [Exeunt.]

\* Perhaps a pun is here intended, *kiríta* a mountaineer being derived from the roots, *kṛi* to scatter, and *at* to go, that is, they scattered or ran away: or the joke lies in their stooping low, they being of low caste. The monkey's escape from the stable is another instance of the practice alluded to in the Persian and Hindustani Proverb: "The misfortune of the stable be upon the monkey's head—*Bilai tahila ba ser i maimun.*"

*Enter VASANTAKA.*

Very strange, indeed ! most marvellous ! the power of Śrī-khanda-Dāsa is most surprising, by whose simple will the jasmine has been covered with countless buds, as if smiling disdainfully upon the queen's favourite *mādhavi*. I will go and tell my friend what has happened. Ah ! yonder he comes, looking quite confident of his hopes, and as pleased as if he looked upon the jasmine blossoming in his presence. His eye sparkles with pleasure : I will join him. [*Exit.*]

ANOTHER PART OF THE GARDEN.

*Enter VATSA.*

I shall make the queen turn pale with anger. She will look upon the creeper like a rival beauty, as the delicate shrub displays the brilliance of its nascent buds, and swells, as gently inflated with the zephyr's sighs.

*Vas. (Approaches.)* Victory to your Majesty !—fortune is propitious.

*Vatsa.* I doubt it not, my friend ; for inconceivable is the virtue of drugs, and charms, and gems. Lead the way, and let these eyes this day obtain by the sight the fruit of their formation.

*Vas.* This way.

*Vatsa.* Precede.

*Vas. (Advances and stops to listen : he turns back in alarm.)*  
Fly, fly, sir !

*Vatsa.* Why ?

*Vas.* There is a goblin in yonder *bakula* tree !

*Vatsa.* Away, simpleton, go on, and fear not ! how should any such being have power at this season to harm ?

*Vas.* He speaks quite distinctly—if you disbelieve me, advance and listen.

*Vatsa. (Advances.)* I hear a distinct voice, and a sweet one, too, like that of a woman : from its small and sharp tone it must be a starling. (*Looking up.*) Ah ! there she sits.

*Vas.* A starling!

*Vatsa. (Laughing.)* A starling, look there!

*Vas.* And so, my good friend, your fears made you fancy a starling to be a goblin.

*Vatsa.* Out on you, blockhead! would you accuse me of what you have done yourself?

*Vas.* Well, now do not you interfere. (*Holds up his staff.*) You impertinent bird, have you no more respect for a Bráhmaṇ? Stop a moment, and with this crooked staff I will bring you down from the tree like a ripe wood apple.

*Vatsa.* Forbear, forbear! how prettily she talks!

*Vas.* Yes; now I listen again: she says, give this Bráhmaṇ something to eat.

*Vatsa.* Something to eat is ever the burthen of the glutton's song. Come, say truly, what does she utter?

*Vas. (Listening and repeating.)* "Who is this you have delineated? Do not be offended without cause; I have given your Kámadeva my *Rati*." Hey, sir! what should this mean?

*Vatsa.* Oh, I suppose some female has been drawing her lover's portrait, and passing it off on her companion as the picture of the god of love: her friend has found her out, and ingeniously exposed her evasion, by delineating her in the character of Káma's bride.

*Vas.* Very likely.

*Vatsa.* Be still; she speaks again. (*They listen.*)

*Vas. (Repeating.)* "Why should you be ashamed? attachment to exalted worth becomes your native excellence."

*Vatsa.* Likely, likely!

*Vas.* Nay, do not you presume upon your scholarship; I will expound all she says, when she has finished. The lady that is pictured is very handsome.

*Vatsa.* We shall have leisure to satisfy our curiosity; let us now listen.

*Vas.* Very well; do you hear what she says? "Take away these lotus leaves and fibres—it is in vain you strive to offer me relief."

*Vatsa.* I hear and understand.

*Vas.* How the jade chatters to-day ! but I will explain all I hear.

*Vatsa.* Very likely ; but now listen.

*Vas.* Hey !—I declare she speaks in measure, like a Brāhman skilled in the four *Vedas*.

*Vatsa.* What said she ? I did not hear.

*Vas.* “I have fixed my heart where I dare not raise my hopes ;—I am overcome with shame and despair, and death is my only refuge.”

*Vatsa.* With the exception of yourself, my worthy friend, what learned Brāhman would call this speaking in measure ?

*Vas.* Why, what is it ?

*Vatsa.\** Prose.

*Vas.* Prose ! Oh, very well ! and what does it mean ?

*Vatsa.* Some young female may be supposed to have spoken the sentence, indifferent to life, because uncertain of her affection being returned.

*Vas. (Laughing loudly.)* You may as well drop these evasive interpretations ; why not say at once, “The damsel doubts my returning her passion ?” Who but yourself could have been delineated as the god of the flowery bow ? (*Claps his hands and laughs.*)

*Vatsa.* Peace, simpleton ! your obstreperous mirth has frightened the bird away ; see ! there she flies.

*Vas.* She has perched on the plantain bower : let us follow her.

*Vatsa.* Oppressed by the shafts of *Kāma*, the delicate maid entrusts her companions with the sorrows of her breast : the tattling parrot or imitative starling repeats her words, and they find an hospitable welcome in the ears of the fortunate.

[*Exeunt.*]

\* Vasantaka says, “It is a *rich* that the bird has repeated,” or a verse peculiar to the *Vedas* : the *Rājā* says, “No, it is a *gāthā*,” which is correct, the verse consisting of four lines of 12—15—12—15 *mātrās* or short vowels.

## THE PLANTAIN BOWER.

*Enter VATSA and VASANTAKA.*

*Vas.* Here is the bower ; let us enter : but what has become of the starling ? No matter ; let us rest on this bench, where the breeze breathes cool and soft amidst the waving leaves of these *bananas*.

*Vatsa.* As you please. (*They sit.*)

*Vas.* What is yonder ? It looks like the cage of the starling—broken to pieces most probably by the monkey.

*Vatsa.* See what it is.

*Vas.* I will. (*Looking about.*) What's here ?—a picture ? (*Takes it up.*) Ha, ha ! my friend, you are in luck.

*Vatsa.* What is that ?

*Vas.* Just what I said : here is your likeness. Who but yourself could have been delineated as the god of the flowery bow ?

*Vatsa.* Give it me.

*Vas.* Stop a little. What ! is such a jewel of a girl as is here pictured to be seen for nothing ?

*Vatsa.* Take this. (*Gives him a golden bracelet, and Vasantaku delivers the picture.*) Ha ! behold, my friend ; what lovely swan is this that wings her flight to *Mánasa*, in whose sports the lotus trembles, who declares such auspicious fortune shall befall us, and whose face might be taken for the full moon by *Brahmá*, when he first emerged from his lotus throne ? (*Looking at the picture.*)

*Enter SUSAMGATÁ and SÁGARIKÁ.*

*Sus.* It is hopeless to follow the bird ; let us get the drawing again, therefore, and go in.

*Sdg.* By all means.

*Vas.* (*To the king.*) Well, my friend, who is this damsel, think you, that seems to bend her head so humbly ?

*Sus.* Hark ! I hear *Vasanta* talking—I suspect to the king. Let us conceal ourselves amongst the plants and hear what they are talking of. (*They hide behind the plantain trees.*)

*Vatsa.* *Brahmá*, when he first emerged from his lotus throne, had taken such a face for the unrivalled orb of the moon.

*Sus.* (*To Ságariká.*) You are in luck, girl; your lover is dwelling upon your praises.

*Ság.* How can you make so light of me as to treat me as matter for your mirth?

*Vas.* Why should she hang down her head in this manner?

*Vatsa.* Has not the starling told us all?

*Sus.* There! I told you so; that bird has repeated our conversation.

*Ság.* (*To herself.*) What will he reply? I hang between life and death!

*Vas.* Well; and does she please your eyes?

*Vatsa.* Please my eyes, say you? My sight insatiate rests upon her graceful limbs and slender waist: reluctantly it rises to her budding bosom, and thence ascending, fixes on those soft expressive orbs, where tremulously hangs the crystal tear.

*Sus.* Did you hear?

*Ság.* Did you hear? he praises the artist's skill!

*Vas.* Well, sir, and what dulness must there be in you, not to perceive that in this, the object of the damsel's affection, your resemblance is exhibited?

*Vatsa.* I cannot deny that she has flatteringly delineated my likeness, nor doubt her sentiments,—for observe the traces of the tear that has fallen upon her work, like the moist dew that starts from every pore of my frame.

*Ság.* (*To herself.*) Heart, be of good cheer! your passion is directed to a corresponding object.

*Sus.* My friend, you are fortunate; we must treat you now with the deference due to her whom our master loves.

*Vas.* (*Looking round.*) Here are other traces of her passion: the lotus leaves she has applied to her heart whilst revealing her affection to her friend.

*Vatsa.* You have guessed well. Where it has been in contact with her form the leaf has faded, but is still green where

the contour of her well-proportioned shape has interposed an interval between the verdure and her person. The central freshness of the lotus leaf that has reposed upon her bosom reveals not the fervour of her love, but these two pallid circles on either side betray the violence of her affection.

*Vas.* (*Picking up the fibre.*) Here is another vestige—it has bound the lotus leaf upon her bosom.

*Vatsa.* (*Applying it to his heart.*) It still dispenses its cooling freshness. Say, fibre, art thou withered, because thou art no longer cherished between those palpitating orbs, whose friendly contiguity scarce leaves room for the lodgment of a silken thread, much less for thee.

*Sus.* (*Apart.*) His Grace must be violently affected to talk thus incoherently. It will not become me to leave him to these fancies. (*To Sagariká.*) Well, my friend, what you came for is before you.

*Ság.* Why, what did I come for, pray?

*Sus.* The picture, what else? there it is—take it.

*Ság.* (*Angrily.*) As I don't understand what you say, I shall leave you. (*Going.*)

*Sus.* How now, impatient! stop a moment, and I will recover the drawing before we leave this place.

*Ság.* Do so.

(*Susāṅgatá comes forward, so as to be seen by Vasantaka.*)

*Vas.* Hide the picture, here, in this plantain leaf—here comes one of the queen's damsels. (*Vatsa covers it with his mantle.*)

*Sus.* (*Advancing.*) Glory to the king!

*Vatsa.* Welcome, Susāṅgatá; sit down. How knew you that I was here?

*Sus.* That is not all my knowledge; I am acquainted with the secret of the picture, and some other matters, of which I shall apprise her Majesty. (*Going.*)

*Vas.* (*Apart to Vatsa.*) It is all blown—she is a great tattler—better bribe her to be silent.

*Vatsa.* Stay, Susāṅgatá; accept these ornaments. (*Takes*

*off his bracelet, &c.*) This is but a matter of sport, not to be mentioned to the queen.

*Sus.* Your Grace is bountiful; you need not fear me. I was but in jest, and do not want these jewels. The truth is, my dear friend, *Ságariká*, is very angry with me for drawing her picture, and I shall be much obliged to your Majesty to intercede for me and appease her resentment.

*Vatsa.* (*Springing up.*) Where is she? Lead me to her.

*Vas.* Give me the picture—I will take care of it; it may again be wanted.

*Sus.* This way. (*They advance.*)

*Ság.* He is here—I tremble at his sight. I can neither stand nor move—what shall I do?

*Vas.* (*Seeing her.*) A most surprising damsel, truly; such another is not to be found in this world. I am confident that when she was created, *Brahmá* was astonished at his own performance.

*Vatsa.* Such are my impressions. The four mouths of *Brahmá* must at once have exclaimed in concert, bravo, bravo! when the deity beheld these eyes more beauteous than the leaves of his own lotus; and his heads must have shaken with wonder, as he contemplated loveliness, the ornament of all the world.\*

*Ság.* (*To Susamgatá.*) This is the picture you have brought.  
(*Going.*)

*Vatsa.* You turn your eyes upon your friend in anger, lovely maid; yet such is their native tenderness they cannot assume a harsh expression. Look thus, but do not leave us, for your departure hence will alone give me pain.

*Sus.* She is very angry, sir, I assure you; take her hand and pacify her.

\* *Ventidius to Antony:*

"You——

Were sure the chief, and best of human race.

So perfect that the gods who form'd you wonder'd

At their own skill, and cried, a lucky hit

Has mended our design."

—"ALL FOR LOVE."

*Vatsa.* You advise me well. (*Takes Sāgarikā by the hand.*)

*Vas.* I congratulate you, sir; you enjoy unprecedented fortune.

*Vatsa.* You say rightly—she is the very deity *Lakshmi* herself: her hand is the new shoot of the *pārijāta* tree, else whence distil these dew drops of ambrosia?

*Sus.* It is not possible, my dear friend, you can remain inexorable whilst honoured thus with his Grace's hand.

*Sāg. (Frowning.)* Will you not forbear, *Susāngatā*?

*Vatsa.* Nay, you must not be angry with your friend.

*Vas.* Why, like a hungry *Brāhman*, should you thus be out of humour, lady?

*Sus.* Very well, my friend, I will say no more.

*Vatsa.* This is not right, resentful girl, to be so unforgiving to your intimate companions.

*Vas.* Hey! here again is *Madam Vāsavadattā*.

(*The Rājā lets go Sāgarikā's hand in alarm.*)

*Sāg. (To Sus.)* What shall I do?

*Sus.* We can escape unperceived behind this *tamāla* tree.  
(*They go off hastily.*)

*Vatsa. (Looking round.)* Why, my friend, where is the queen, where is *Vāsavadattā*?

*Vas.* I do not know. I said, here again is *Madam Vāsavadattā*; I meant in testiness of temper.

*Vatsa.* Out on thee! thou hast rudely snapped the string of splendid gems, that fate and acknowledged love had hung around my neck.  
[*They retire.*]

*Enter VĀSAVADATTĀ, the queen, and KĀNCHANAMĀLĀ, an attendant.*

*Vāsava.* Well, girl, how far from hence is my lord's favourite jasmine tree?

*Kānch.* It is but a little way farther: we shall see it after passing this plantain bower.

*Vāsava.* Let us hasten.

*Kánch.* I think I see his Majesty. Yes, there he is ; will it please you join him ?

*Vásava.* (*Approaching Vatsa.*) Glory to my lord !

*Vatsa.* (*To Vasantaka.*) Hide the picture—quick.

(*Vasantaka takes it and holds it under his arm.*)

*Vásava.* Has the jasmine budded yet, my lord ?

*Vatsa.* I have been waiting your arrival, and have not yet seen it ; we will now visit it together.

*Vásava.* Oh no—I see by your countenance that it has flowered ; that is sufficient, I will go no further.

*Vas.* Then your Grace acknowledges we have conquered ! Huza ! (*Waves his hand and dances ; the picture falls ; the Rájá observes it, looks at him angrily, and points to the picture.*)

*Vas.* (*Apart to Vatsa.*) Be calm ; I will manage it.

*Kánch.* (*Picking up the picture and shewing it to the queen.*) See, madam, whose portrait is this ?

*Vásava.* (*Looking at it and apart.*) This is my lord ; and is not this Ságariká ? (*Aloud to Vatsa.*) Pray what is this, my lord ?

*Vatsa.* (*To Vasanta.*) What shall I say ?

*Vas.* (*To Vatsa.*) Fear not, leave it to me. (*Aloud to Vása-vadattá.*) I was observing, madam, that it would be very difficult to hit my friend's likeness, on which his Majesty was pleased to give me this specimen of his skill.

*Vatsa.* It is as Vasantaka tells you.

*Vásava.* And this female standing near you—I suppose this is a specimen of Vasantaka's skill ?

*Vatsa.* What should you suspect ? That is a mere fancy portrait, the original was never seen before.

*Vas.* I'll swear to this, by my Brahmánical cord, that the original was never before seen by either of us.

*Kánch.* (*To the queen, apart.*) Why should he speak evasively, madam ? There is no need to be angry.

*Vásava.* (*To her.*) My honest girl, you do not understand his prevarications. I know Vasantaka. (*Aloud.*) My lord, excuse me. Looking at this picture has given me a slight headache. I leave you to your amusements. (*Going.*)

*Vatsa.* What can I say to you, dearest? I really am at a loss! If I ask you to forgive me, that is unnecessary, if you are not offended; and how can I promise to do so no more, when I have committed no fault—although you will not believe my assertions.

*Vásava.* (*Detaching herself gently and with politeness.*) You mistake, my lord; I assure you my head aches; on that account I take my leave.

[*Exit with Káncanamálá.*

*Vas.* Your Majesty has had a lucky escape. The queen's anger has dispersed like summer clouds.

*Vatsa.* Away, blockhead, we have no occasion to rejoice: could you not discover the queen's anger through her unsuccessful attempts to disguise it? Her face was clouded with a passing frown. As she hung down her head, she looked on me with an affected smile. She gave utterance to no angry words, 'tis true, and the swelling eye glowed not with rage—but a starting tear was with difficulty repressed; and although she treated me with politeness, struggling indignation lurked in every gesture. We must follow, and endeavour to pacify her.

[*Exeunt.*

END OF THE SECOND ACT.

## ACT III.

## A CHAMBER IN THE PALACE.

*Enter MADANIKÁ, one of the queen's Attendants.*

Ho! Kauśámbiká! tell me if Káncchanamálá is with the queen? (*Listening.*) What say you? she came in some time since and went out again! where can she be? Oh, she comes.

*Enter KÁNCCHANAMÁLÁ.*

*Káncch.* Bravo, Vasantaka, bravo! you are a deeper politician than the prime minister himself.

*Mad.* How now, fellow Káncchanamálá, what has Vasantaka done to merit your praises?

*Káncch.* What occasion is there for your asking? you are not able to keep the secret!

*Mad.* I swear by the feet of the queen, I will not mention it to anybody.

*Káncch.* On that condition you shall hear. As I was passing from the palace to-day, I overheard Vasantaka and Susaṁgatá in conversation behind the door of the picture gallery.\*

*Mad.* What is the subject?

*Káncch.* Vasantaka said, Ságariká alone is the cause of my friend's indisposition; do you, Susaṁgatá, devise a remedy.

*Mad.* And what replied she?

*Káncch.* She said, the queen having discovered what was going forward by finding the picture, but not suspecting me, has placed Ságariká under my charge—giving me, to insure

\* *Chittasálistá*, or *chitraśálistá*. So in the *Viddhasálistábhāṇjiká*, a chamber of this kind occurs hung with portraits of the women of the interior of the palace.

my vigilance, some of her own clothes and ornaments. With these I will equip Ságariká as the queen, and myself as Kánchanamálá, and thus disguised will meet his Majesty at the *mádhava* bower about sunset: do you come to this place and conduct us thither.

*Mad.* Very well plotted, Susańgatá; but you are mistaken, if you think to deceive a mistress so kind to her attendants.

*Káńch.* And where are you going?

*Mad.* I was coming to look for you. You were so long in bringing us an answer about his Majesty's illness, that the queen was very anxious, and sent me to see what had become of you.

*Káńch.* Her Majesty is too simple, to be so easily deceived. But the king, whose only illness is love, is sitting in the pavilion over the ivory gate. Come along, let us carry this news to the queen. [*Exeunt.*]

#### THE PAVILION.

##### VATSA discovered.

*Vatsa.* Endure, my heart, the fever love has kindled, and which the maid I sigh for can alone allay. Why reproach me with my folly for seeking to subdue thy fervours with the cooling sandal, instead of that lovely hand which was awhile in my grasp! The mind from its natural unsteadiness should be a difficult mark to hit; how happens it that the archer-god has lodged all his shafts in mine. Deity of the flowery bow, innumerable are those who may be struck with thy five arrows, and such as I am are notoriously thy aim. But in this is the usual state of things reversed, that I, singly, am pierced with thy countless darts, and am about to perish. Yet I suffer less on my own account than for poor Ságariká. She shrinks from every gaze, suspecting that her secret is discovered. If she observe two of her companions in conversation, she fancies herself the subject; and if they laugh, she thinks she is the object of their mirth. Alas, my love! thy uneasiness excites my compassion, and I share the dread thou sufferest from the

glances of the queen, as they bend on thee with ill dissembled indignation.—How long Vasantaka delays! I have sent him to obtain some tidings of the maiden.

*Enter VASANTAKA.*

*Vas. (To himself.)* Ha, ha! my friend, you will be better pleased to-day than when you ascended the throne of Kauśámbí, when you hear the agreeable news I bring you. Oh, there he is: he seems expecting me. Joy, joy, my friend; fortune is propitious, and promises to accomplish your desire.

*Vatsa.* How is Ságariká?

*Vas.* In a little time you may judge for yourself.

*Vatsa.* What, may I hope to see her soon?

*Vas.* Why not? Am not I your counsellor—I who laugh at the wisdom of *Vríhaspati*?

*Vatsa.* Admitted—there is nothing you cannot manage; but come, tell me, I long to hear the particulars.

*Vas. (Whispers in his ear.)\** There, you have the whole.

*Vatsa.* This merits reward. *(Gives him a bracelet.)*

*Vas. (Takes it and puts it on.)* Very becoming; a golden bracelet suits my arm. I will go and shew it to my wife. *(Going.)*

*Vatsa.* Stop, my friend, stop, another time will serve your purpose. How much of the day remains?

*Vas. (Looking.)* See my friend, the lord of a thousand rays approaches the bowers of the western mountain.

*Vatsa.* True, the lord of the one-wheeled car having performed the circuit of the world, now purposes to suspend his labours till the morrow's dawn, and halting on the mountain's brow, he calls in his scattered rays, whose golden lines converging round his chariot, look like the radiant spokes that shoot to their centre from the wide circumference of the spheres. As with assembled beams he rests upon the summit of the

\* A clumsy mode of avoiding the repetition of the plot. We have had it in other pieces, as the *Mríchchhakati* and *Mudrá-Rākshasa*.

western hill, the lord of day thus breathes his farewell to the lotus: "Adieu, my beloved, my hour is come and I must depart: sleep dwell upon thy lids, till I again disturb thy slumbers." Let us therefore away to the *mādhavi* bower, and be punctual to the time appointed by my fair.

*Vas.* I attend you. The interval that separates the trees of the grove is lost, and they seem to form one close compacted mass. A dusky hue, like that of the hide of the buffalo or wild boar besmeared with mire, extends over the garden, and thick glooms spreading above the east, obscure the horizon.

*Vatsa.* True: first gathering in the east, the deepening gloom successively obscures the other regions of the sky: becoming intenser as it proceeds, it steals the hue of *Śiva's* neck, and mountains, trees, and towns, the heavens and the earth, are hidden from our sight. Let us to the garden.

[*Exeunt.*]

#### THE GARDEN.

*Enter VATSA and VASANTAKA.*

*Vas.* This clump of trees should be the *makaranda* grove, but I am not quite certain: how shall we find the way?

*Vatsa.* Go on, we are right, I know the path. The *champa* trees are here, I smell their fragrance; and now the *sindhuvāras*; we now pass the cluster of *bakulas*, and here are the *pāṭala* trees: their various odour indicates their situation, and would enable us to track the walk were they concealed by twice the present gloom.

*Vas.* Ha! here we are, this is the *mādhavi* bower. I know it by the perfume of the buds so tempting to the bees, and the smoothness of the emerald pavement. Do you remain here whilst I go for *Sāgarikā*; I shall soon be back.

*Vatsa.* Do not be long.

*Vas.* Do not be impatient, my friend. I am back already.\*

[*Exit.*]

\* A form of speech still in use in reply to the commands of a superior: a servant, on being directed to do anything, commonly answering, "It is done."

*Vatsa.* I wait you on this emerald seat. Who will take part with the inconstant swain, that abandons his old love for a new ? The timid damsel that comes to her first assignation, casts but a sidelong glance upon her beloved, and though she shrink not from his embrace, averts her countenance from his gaze. "Let me go," she murmurs repeatedly ; "I will leave you !" but still submits to the gentle violence that prevents her departure. What heightened charms does a stolen interview bestow upon the amorous maid ! How long Vasantaka delays ! Surely Vāsavadattá has not heard of our design. [*Retires.*]

## A CHAMBER.

*Enter VĀSAVADATTÁ and KĀNCHANAMÁLÁ.*

*Vāsava.* Can it be possible, wench, that Sāgariká has promised to meet my lord disguised in my attire ?

*Kānch.* I have told your Majesty ; but if we find Vasantaka at the door of the picture gallery, your doubts, I hope, will be removed.

*Vāsava.* Let us thither. [*Exeunt.*]

## CHAMBER LEADING TO THE PICTURE GALLERY.

*Enter VASANTAKA, disguised.*

*Vas.* I thought I heard the tread of feet ; Sāgariká approaches. [*Retires.*]

*Enter VĀSAVADATTÁ and KĀNCHANAMÁLÁ.*

*Kānch.* This the place, madam. Now to see if Vasantaka is here. (*Snaps her fingers.*)

*Vas.* (*Approaching.*) Ha, Susāngatá ! well done : I declare I should have taken you for Kānchanamálá. Where is Sāgariká ?

*Kānch.* (*Pointing to Vāsavadattá.*) There.

*Vas.* Why, this is the very queen herself.

*Vāsava.* (*Alarmed and apart.*) How ! am I recognised ?

*Vas.* Come, Sāgariká, this way.

*Kānch.* (*To the queen.*) All's safe, madam. (*Pointing to*

*Vasantaka.*) Ah! rogue, you will have cause to remember your words.

*Vas.* Haste, haste, Ságariká! the deer-marked deity rises in the east. [*Exeunt.*]

A GROVE.\*—VATSA discovered.

Why is my heart so agitated when I expect an interview with my fair? or is it that the flame of love burns fiercest as it approaches its gratification, as the days are hottest when the rains are about to descend?

*Enter VASANTAKA, VÁSAVADATTÁ, and KÁNCHANAMÁLÁ.*

*Vas. (To Vāsava.)* Lady Ságariká, I hear my friend muttering to himself his anxiety for your appearance; I will announce your arrival. (*Vāsavadattá nods assent.*) Fortune is propitious to your Majesty; Ságariká is here!

*Vatsa. (Approaching her.)* My beloved Ságariká, thy countenance is radiant as the moon, thy eyes are two lotus buds, thy hand is the full blown flower, and thy arms its graceful filaments. Come thou, whose whole form is the shrine of ecstasy, come to my arms, and allay the feverish pangs inflicted by the shapeless god.

*Vāsava. (Weeping, apart to Kánc.)* Ah, girl! my lord now speaks his honest self—how soon will his tone be changed. Is not this incomprehensible?

*Kánc.* It is so, indeed, madam; there is nothing so bad, that it may not be expected from these abominable men.

*Vas.* Come, Ságariká, take courage; speak to his Majesty. We have had the harsh tones of the angry queen Vāsavadattá grating in our ears to-day; let them be now regaled with the melody of your sweet voice.

*Vāsava. (To Kánc. apart.)* Hey, girl! am I accustomed to speak harshly? The worthy Vasantaka is very complimentary.

*Kánc.* He will have cause to recollect this.

\* As the parties in this scene are occasionally for short intervals invisible to each other, we must suppose the trees so arranged as to intercept the sight of them.

*Vas.* See, my friend, the moon is up, and casts on everything his rays as pallid as the maiden's cheek that whitens with resentment.

*Vatsa.* See, love, the lord of night now stands upon the mountain's crest, and throws his scattered rays around to emulate the radiance of thy cheek. But idle is his coming; does not thy countenance shame the beauty of the lotus? do not thine eyes diffuse dearer delight? What aid can he bring to the influence of the fish-bannered god, which is not wrought by a single glance of thine? Why should the moon show himself whilst thy resplendent charms are visible? And if he rises, proud of his store of nectar, does he not know thy lips may boast too of ambrosia?

*Vásava.* (*Throwing off her veil.*) Believe me still Ságariká, my good lord; your heart is so fascinated by her, you fancy you behold Ságariká in everything.

*Vatsa.* (*Apart.*) How! the queen Vásavadattá! What is this?

*Vas.* My life is in jeopardy—that is—what it is.

*Vatsa.* (*To the queen.*) Forgive me, dearest.

*Vásava.* Address not this to me, my lord—the epithet is another's property.

*Vas.* (*Apart.*) What is to be done? (*Aloud.*) Nay, madam! you are of too generous a spirit not to forgive this first offence of my dear friend.

*Vásava.* Worthy Vasantaka, the offence is mine, who have presumed to interrupt this intended interview.

*Vatsa.* It is of no use to deny it. But hear me: I bow me to thy feet, and mark my forehead with their vermil dye, in hope to transfer thither the hue with which anger discolours thy moon-like countenance. (*Falls at her feet.*)

*Vásava.* Rise, my lord, rise! that wife must be unreasonable indeed, who, with such evidence of her lord's affection, can presume to be offended. Be happy, I take my leave. (*Going.*)

*Vas.* Nay, madam, be merciful; I am sure, if you quit his Majesty in this posture, you will hereafter repent it.

*Vāsava.* Away, fool! I know no reason for mercy nor repentance.

[*Exit with Kānchanamālā.*]

*Vas.* Your Majesty may get up, the queen is gone. What is the use of weeping in a wood?

*Vatsa.* What, gone, without relenting!

*Vas.* Not so either, for our limbs are whole.

*Vatsa.* Out, simpleton! do you make a jest of this? you, by whose blundering this untoward accident has happened! The genuine regard, our long and tender union has inspired, will now appear pretended, and the impression of my inconstancy may render her unable to endure existence. No pang is so intolerable as that of unrequited affection.

*Vas.* The queen is angry, that is a clear case; as to what she will do, that is by no means certain. In the meantime, is Śāgarikā alive or not?

*Vatsa.* I was thinking of her.

[*They retire.*]

*Enter ŚĀGARIKĀ (behind), dressed as the queen.*

*Sāg.* I have luckily got clear of the music hall, and have come so far in this disguise without being observed. But, alas! what shall I do now?

*Vas.* Why thus lost in thought, something must be devised.

*Vatsa.* But what?

*Sāg. (Behind.)* 'Twere better far, that I should put an end at once to my sufferings and my life: the queen will then know nothing of my purpose, and Susamgatā and I shall both escape disgrace. This tree will do.

*Vatsa.* I see nothing left for it but to appease the queen. Come, let us go in.

*Vas.* Stop, I heard steps! perhaps she has thought better, and returns.

*Vatsa.* She is a woman of a generous spirit—it may be so. Quick, ascertain!

*Sāg.* With the fibres of the *mādhavī* I will suspend myself to this bough. Alas! my dear friends, far, far away, alone

and unfriended, I thus terminate my miserable existence.  
(*Fastening the noose around her neck.*)

*Vas.* Who is there?—Ha, the queen! Hey why, what! haste, haste, my friend, or Vāsavadattā will destroy herself.

*Vatsa.* (*Advancing hastily.*) Where, where is she?

*Vas.* behold!

*Vatsa.* (*Rushing to her and tearing off the tendril.*) Intemperate woman! what horrid act is this? My own life trembles in my throat: existence is not yours to abandon! forego such desperate thought.

*Ság.* (*Apart.*) My lord! His presence inspires the love of life; at least my last wish is accomplished, and having seen him, I shall die content. (*Aloud.*) Let me go, sir, you forget my dependent station; I may not find again an opportunity to end this hated being. Beware how you displease the queen.

*Vatsa.* Can it be, my own Sāgarikā! No more of this despair; away with these fatal bands, and to arrest my fleeting life, twine round my neck the noose of these dear arms. (*Embraces her.*) My friend, it rains without a cloud.

*Vas.* Very true, if the queen does not return like a sudden squall, and spoil our fine weather.

*Enter VĀSAVADATTĀ and KĀNCHANAMĀLĀ.*

*Vāsava.* I treated my lord too disrespectfully, girl, as he condescended to cast himself at my feet; I must therefore see him again, and behave to him with more temper.

*Kānch.* Who would think in this way but your Grace? However, better the king fail in decorum than your Majesty, so let us seek him.

*Vatsa.* Say, fair maid, may not our affection hope to be returned?

*Kānch.* I hear his Majesty's voice; he is probably seeking for you in hopes to pacify your anger.

*Vāsava.* Let us approach gently from behind; I will cast my arms round his neck, and tell him I forgive him.

*Vas.* Take courage, Sāgarikā, make my friend a reply.

*Vāsava.* (*Apart.*) Śāgarikā here! Keep back, let us listen; I will presently be of the party.

*Sāg.* Why, sir, will you thus pretend regard you do not feel, and wantonly risk the displeasure of the queen, who, I know, is dearer to you than your life.

*Vatsa.* You utter what is not quite true, my love. When her bosom swells with sighs I express concern; when she is sullen I soothe her; when her brows are bent, and her face is distorted with anger, I fall prostrate at her feet. These marks of respect are due to the queen's exalted station; but the regard that springs from vehement affection, that is yours alone.

*Vāsava.* (*Coming forward.*) I believe you, my lord, I believe you.

*Vatsa.* How now, madam, is it you? Why, then, you need not be offended. Cannot you perceive that I have been attracted hither, and misled by the resemblance of your dress and person? Be composed, I beg you. (*Falls at her feet.*)

*Vāsava.* Rise, rise! let not my exalted station put you to such unnecessary inconvenience.

*Vatsa.* (*Aside.*) She has overheard me—there is no chance then of appeasing her.

*Vas.* It is very true, madam. I assure you, that deceived by the belief that you were attempting to destroy yourself, I brought my friend to this spot, to preserve, as I thought, your life. If you doubt me see this noose. (*Takes up the noose.*)

*Vāsava.* Kānchanamālā, girl, take the twisted tendril and secure that Brāhman, and make this hussy go on before us.

*Kānch.* As you command. (*Puts the noose over Vasantaka's neck, and beats him with the other end of it.*) Now, sir, see what is the consequence of your ingenuity. You have had the queen's harsh voice grating in your ears, have you? do you recollect this? Come, Śāgarikā, do you go on before.

*Sāg.* Why did I not perish when I sought to die!

*Vas.* Think of me, my dear friend, who am thus carried off an unfortunate captive by the queen.

[*Exeunt all but VATSA.*]

What an unlucky business this is! What is to be done? How shall I dissipate the rage that clouds the smiling countenance of the queen! how rescue Sāgarikā from the dread of her resentment, or liberate my friend Vasantaka? I am quite bewildered with these events, and can no longer command my ideas.—At any rate, it is useless to stay here: I will in, and endeavour to pacify Vāsavadattā. [Exit.

END OF THE THIRD ACT.

## ACT IV.

## A CHAMBER.

*Enter SUSAMGATÁ with a diamond necklace in her hand.*

Alas, alas! my dear friend Ságariká, my timid, my tender, my generous friend! whither, lovely maiden, are you gone? Shall I not again behold you? Pitiless destiny, why shouldst thou have endowed her with such unrivalled charms, to consign her to so hapless a fate! Despairing of her life, she has begged me to give this necklace to some Bráhmaṇ. Whom shall I present it to? Eh, here comes Vasantaka, I will give it to him.

*Enter VASANTAKA.*

*Vas.* So, I am well out of that scrape. Appeased by my excellent friend's intercession, her Majesty has not only restored me to freedom, but has regaled me with cakes from her own fair hands, and presented me with a dress and these earrings. Now then to seek the king.

*Sus. (Advances.)* Worthy Vasantaka, one moment.

*Vas.* Hey, Susaṃgatá, what's the matter? why do you weep? no bad news, I hope, of Ságariká?

*Sus.* It is of her I wished to speak. It is said that the queen ordered her off to Ujjayin, and she was taken away at midnight; but whither she is gone I know not.

*Vas.* Alas, poor Ságariká, a damsel of such unequalled charms, and of such a gentle disposition! I much fear the violence of the queen.

*Sus.* She herself despaired of life, poor girl, and left with me this diamond necklace, to be presented to the worthy Vasantaka. Pray you, accept it.

*Vas.* (*Covering his ears.*) Excuse me, I could not stretch out my hand to take so sad a memorial. (*Weeps.*)

*Sus.* For her sake, let me entreat you.

*Vas.* I tell you what: I will take it to the king. It will relieve the sorrow into which the loss of Ságáriká has plunged him. (*Susámgatá gives it to him; he looks at it attentively.*) Why, where could she have procured such a valuable necklace?

*Sus.* That excited my curiosity, and I asked her.

*Vas.* And what replied she?

*Sus.* She looked me in the face, and sighed, and said, Ah, Susámgatá, it is now of no avail to tell my sad story,—and then burst into tears.

*Vas.* Although she has not confessed it, yet such an ornament is a proof that she belongs to some distinguished family.—Where is the king?

*Sus.* He went from the queen's apartments to the crystal alcove. Do you go to him—I must to her Majesty.

[*Exeunt severally.*]

THE CRYSTAL ALCOVE.

VATSA discovered seated.

Deceitful vows, tender speeches, plausible excuses, and prostrate supplications, had less effect upon the queen's anger than her own tears; like water upon fire, they quenched the blaze of her indignation. I am now only anxious for Ságáriká. Her form, as delicate as the petal of the lotus, dissolving in the breath of inexperienced passion, has found a passage through the channels by which love penetrates, and is lodged deep in my heart. The friend to whom I could confide my secret sorrows is the prisoner of the queen; in whose presence can I now give vent to my tears?

*Enter VASANTAKA.*

*Vas.* Yonder is my friend, emaciate with care, but graceful still, radiant as the newly-risen moon. Health to your Grace!

fortune favours you. I have got out of her Majesty's clutches, and these eyes have again the pleasure of beholding you.

*Vatsa.* My friend Vasantaka, embrace me. (*Embraces him.*) Your dress declares you restored to the good graces of the queen. Tell me, what news of Ságariká? (*Vasantaka hangs down his head.*) I pray you speak.

*Vas.* I cannot utter such unpleasant tidings.

*Vatsa.* What tidings, speak? Alas, it is too plain, she is no more! Ságariká! (*Faints.*)

*Vas.* (*Alarmed.*) My friend, revive—revive!

*Vatsa.* (*Recovering.*) Leave me, existence—I willingly resign you—haste, or you will be forcibly expelled. Already is that graceful maid far off.

*Vas.* You are alarmed unnecessarily. I was about to tell you, the queen has sent her to Ougein:—this I called unpleasant tidings.

*Vatsa.* To Ougein! Ah, cruel Vāsavadattá. Who told you this?

*Vas.* Susaríngatá;—and more, she gave me this necklace to bring to your Majesty. She knows why.

*Vatsa.* To alleviate my despair; what else. Give it me. (*Vasantaka gives him the necklace which he applies to his heart.*) This has once hung upon her neck, and is now far removed from her: it is a friend that shares a similar fortune with myself, and will speak comfort to my sorrows: wear it, my friend, that as it meets my gaze I may acquire fortitude.

*Vas.* As you command. (*Ties the necklace round his neck.*)

*Vatsa.* Alas, I shall never again behold my love.

*Vas.* Speak not so loud—some one approaches.

*Enter VASUNDHARÁ, a Female Attendant, with a Sword.\**

*Vasun.* Glory to your Majesty!—So please you, the nephew

\* The accounts of the early travellers in India speak of the female guard of the haram. According to *Mannauchi*, that of Shah Jehan consisted of a hundred Tartar women, armed with a bow, a poignard, and a scimitar. The practice has been noticed in former plays, and seems to have been originally Hindu, if it was not universally Asiatic.

of Rumañwat, Vijayavarman, desirous of communicating to you some acceptable tidings, is at the door.

*Vatsa.* Let him enter.

*VASUNDHARÁ goes out, and returns with VIJAYAVARMAN.*

*Vij.* Glory to your Majesty! Your Majesty's fortune is propitious in the triumphs of Rumañwat.

*Vatsa.* Are the *Kośalas* subdued?

*Vij.* By your Majesty's auspices.

*Vatsa.* Rumañwat has well performed his task, and speedily achieved an arduous labour. Let me hear the circumstances of our triumph.

*Vij.* On receiving your Majesty's commands, the general of the state, Rumañwat, soon collected a mighty army of foot, and horse, and elephants,\* and marching against the king of *Kośala*, surrounded him in a strong position in the *Vindhya* mountains.†

*Vatsa.* Proceed.

*Vij.* Impatient of the blockade, the *Kośala* monarch prepared his troops for an engagement.

*Vas.* Your slowness sets my heart in a flutter.

*Vij.* Issuing from the heights, the enemy's forces came down upon us in great numbers, and the points of the horizon were crowded with the array of mighty elephants, like another chain of mountains: they bore down our infantry beneath their ponderous masses: those who escaped the shock were transpierced by innumerable arrows, and the enemy flattered himself he had for once disappointed our commander's hopes.

\* It is not unworthy of remark, as illustrative of the progress of military science, and the date of the drama, that chariots are not mentioned here.

† This would be a strange position for a king of *Kośala*, if that were confined to the Oude provinces, the *Vindhya* mountains running across western and central Hindustan, and passing to the Peninsula. But some time previous to the date of the drama the king of *Kośala's* authority extended into South Behar. The greater part, if not the whole of Oude was, at this time, when the play was written, subjugated by the princes of *Kanauj*.

Fire flashed from the blows of contending heroes, helmets and heads were cloven in twain—the broken armour and scattered weapons were carried away in torrents of blood, and the defiance of the king of *Kosala*, in the van of his army, was heard by our warriors; when—

*Vatsa.* How! was our force discomfited?

*Vij.* Our chief alone confronted him, and slew the monarch on his furious elephant with countless shafts.

*Vas.* Victory! victory! we have triumphed!

*Vatsa.* And honour to our gallant foe, the king of *Kosala*; for glorious is the warrior's death when his enemies applaud his prowess. What next?

*Vij.* Rumañwat then appointed my elder brother, Sanjayavarman, to govern the country of *Kosala*, and making slow marches in consequence of the number of his wounded, returned to the capital. He is now arrived.

*Vatsa.* Vasundhará, go apprise Yaugandharáyana to distribute the treasures of my favour.

*Vasundh.* You are obeyed. [Exit with Vijayavarman.]

*Enter KÁNCANAMÁLÁ.*

*Kán.* Glory to your Grace! The queen sends you word, that Samñvara-Siddhi, the magician, is arrived from Ougein: will your Majesty be pleased to see him?

*Vatsa.* By all means; I take much pleasure in this cunning—bring him hither. (*Káncanamálá goes, and returns with the magician, Samñvara-Siddhi, carrying a bunch of peacock's feathers in his hands.*)\*

*Kan.* Here is the king.

*Samñ.* (*Waving the feathers and laughing.*) Reverence to Indra, who lends our art his name,† and on whom *Samñvara* and

\* A bunch of peacock's feathers is still the implement of conjuring, and is carried by mendicants in India who pretend to skill in magic: it is especially borne about by *Jaina* vagrants.

† Conjuring is called *Ándrajdlika*, from *Indra*, "the deity;" and *jála*, "a net."

*Vivara*\* attend! What are your Majesty's commands? would you see the moon brought down upon earth, a mountain in mid air, a fire in the ocean, or night at noon? I will produce them—command.

*Vas.* My good friend, be careful,—take heed what sort of a person this conjuror may be.

*Sath.* What need of many words? By the force of my master's spells I will place before your eyes the person whom in your heart you are most anxious to behold.†

*Vatsa.* Go, girl, to the queen, and tell her that as the magician is her servant, I do not wish to witness his performances alone, but will see them in her company.

*Kánch.* She is here.

*Enter VÁSADATTÁ.*

*Vásava.* (*Apart to Kánchanamdá.*) Girl, this man is from Ougein: think you he is a friend to me?

*Kánch.* Fear not, madam, he is well disposed to your Grace's family.

*Vásava.* (*Advances.*) Victory to my lord!

*Vatsa.* Come, madam, the sage promises much: let us behold his cunning. (*Leads her to a seat, and sits beside her.*) Now, sir, display your power.

*Sath.* You shall be obeyed. (*Waves his plume.*) *Hari, Hara, Brahmá*, chiefs of the gods, and thou their mighty monarch, *Indra*, with the host of heavenly spirits, *Siddhas* and *Vidyádharas*,‡ appear rejoicing and dancing in heavens. (*The king and queen look up and rise from their seats.*)

\* Some technicalities of conjuring perhaps personified, the terms mean literally, comprehension and disunion. *Sathvara* is also the name of a *Daitya*, who was also an enchanter.

† We see by this and other illusions to the art of magic, that the pretensions of the necromancers of India were not inferior to those of their brethren of the west, nor of dissimilar purport.

‡ The persons, character, and offices of the different inferior races of divinities are very ill defined in the heavenly polity of the Hindus. The

*Vatsa.* Most wonderful !

*Vas.* Extraordinary indeed !

*Vásava.* Most strange !

*Vas.* See, love : that is *Brahmá* throned upon the lotus.—That, *Sanhka* with the crescent moon, his glittering crest—that, *Hari* the destroyer of the demon race, in whose four hands the bow, the sword, the mace, and the shell are borne.—There, mounted on his stately elephant, appears the king of *Swarga* ; around them countless spirits dance merrily in mid-air, sporting with the lovely nymphs of heaven, whose anklets ring responsive to the measure.\*

*Vásava.* It is very marvellous.

*Vas.* (*Apart.*) The son of a slave—this conjuror !—what do we want with gods and nymphs—if he would treat us with a pleasant sight : let him show us *Ságariká*.

*Enter VASUNDHARÁ.*

*Vasundh.* So please your Majesty the minister *Yaugandharáyana* begs to inform you, that the king *Vikramabáhu* has sent you, along with your messenger who returns, the councillor *Vasubhúti* : be pleased to receive him, as the season is auspicious. *Yaugandharáyana* will also wait upon you as soon as he is at leisure.

*Vásava.* Suspend this spectacle, my lord. *Vasubhúti* is a man of elevated rank : he is also of the family of my maternal

*Siddhas* and *Vidyádharas* are beings of an intermediate order between men and gods, tenanted the middle regions above the earth, and are usually described as attending upon *Indra*, although they have chiefs and kings of their own. The *Vidyádharas* have much intercourse with men, intermarrying with mortals, and often having earthly princes and heroes for their kings. The *Siddhas* are of a more retired cast, and are rarely the subject of fabulous or mythological legend. The printed copy has *Cháraṇas*, and *Suras*, in place of *Vidyádharas*, implying inferior demi-gods.

\* This is something like the Masque in "The Tempest."

uncle, and should not be suffered to wait; let us first see him.

*Vatsa.* Learned sir, be pleased to repose awhile.

*Sath.* (*Waves the brush.*) I obey. (*Going.*) But we have yet some sights for your Majesty to hold.

*Vatsa.* We will see them.

*Vásava.* Make him a present, Káncanamálá.

*Kánc.* I shall, madam. [*Exit with the Magician.*]

*Vatsa.* (*To Vasantaka.*) Go and conduct Vasubhúti hither.

(*Retires with the queen; Vasantaka goes out, and returns with*  
VASUBHÚTI and BÁBHRAVYA.)

*Vas.* This way.

*Vasu.* The avenues of this palace do in truth present a splendid scene. The eye is bewildered amongst the stately steeds and mighty elephants of war; the ear is regaled with harmonious sounds, and the heart is gratified by mixing with the throng of attending princes. The state of the king of *Sinhald* is here effaced, and the magnificence of the entrance into every court betrays me into rustic admiration.

*Bábh.* The idea of seeing my master again after so long an absence, diverts my thoughts from every other object. Age and agitation together make my limbs tremble, my eyes are dimmed with involuntary tears, and I stutter and stumble in my speech.

*Vas.* (*In advance of them.*) Come on, sirs.

*Vasu.* (*Observing the necklace.*) Bábhavya, we should know that necklace: it was presented by the king to his daughter on her departure.

*Bábh.* It is very like—shall I ask Vasantaka where he got it?

*Vasu.* No, no; it is not very surprising that princely families should possess jewels of a similar appearance.

*Vas.* The king,—advance.

*Vasu.* Victory to your Majesty!

*Vatsa.* I pay you reverence.

*Vasu.* Prosperity ever attend your Highness !

*Vatsa.* A seat for the minister.

*Vas.* This is a seat. (*Spreads his upper garment\* on the floor.*)

*Bábh.* Bábhavya pays his respects to your Majesty.

*Vatsa.* (*Puts his hand on his shoulder.*) Bábhavya, sit here.

*Vas.* Minister, the queen Vásavadattá.

*Vásava.* I salute your Excellency.

*Vasu.* May your Highness have a son like his father !

*Bábh.* Madam, Bábhavya bows to you.

*Vatsa.* Now, Vasubhúti, how is it with the sovereign of Simhála ?

*Vasu.* (*Sighs.*) I know not what reply to offer.

*Vásava.* (*Apart.*) Alas ! what can he have to communicate ?

*Vatsa.* What is the meaning of this concern ?

*Bábh.* (*Apart to Vasubhúti.*) It is useless to hesitate—say at once what must be said.

*Vasu.* It is with difficulty, Sir, that I can relate what has chanced, but thus it is. In consequence of the prophecy of the seer, that whoever should wed Ratnávalí, my master's daughter, should become the emperor of the world, your Majesty's minister, as you are aware, solicited her for your bride : unwilling, however, to be instrumental to the uneasiness of Vásavadattá, the king of Simhála declined compliance with his suit.

*Vatsa.* (*Apart to Vásavadattá.*) What strange untruths are these, my love, your uncle's envoy relates.

\* This seems rather inconsistent with royal magnificence : but we are to recollect the only seats used by Asiatics of rank, even in the present day, are carpets, or cloths and pillows spread on the ground, which is elsewhere uncovered. The Mogul Emperors used a sort of throne, but their courtiers sat on the ground. The Hindu Rájas, the Peshwa, and others, sat upon a cloth supporting themselves by pillows.

*Vāsava.* I cannot pretend to judge, my lord, who is to be believed here.

*Vas. (To Vasubhūti.)* Well, and where is the princess now?

*Vasu.* My master, understanding at last that the queen was deceased,\* consented to give his daughter to Vatsa. We were deputed to conduct her hither, when alas, our vessel was wrecked, and——(*weeps*).

*Vāsava.* Alas, unhappy that I am! Loved sister Ratnāvalí, where art thou, hear me and reply.

*Vatsa.* Be composed: the fate that causes, may remove, our sorrows. Have not these escaped? (*Pointing to Vasubhūti and Bābhavya.*)

*Vāsava.* Oh, that it may prove so, but fate is no friend to me.

(*Behind.*) The inner apartments are on fire. The flames spread over the palace top a roof of gold; they wind around with clouds of smoke; they shed intolerable heat, and fill the female train with affright. Alas! the former false report, that at Lávaṇaka† the queen was burnt, will now become a pitiable truth.

*Vatsa. (Starting up wildly.)* Vāsavadattá burnt to death! my queen, my love!

\* That she was burnt: so in the *Vṛihat-Kathá*, in which a similar story is told, except that the person is made Padmāvatí, princess of Magadha. The queen Vāsavadattá is there a party to the project of which Vatsa is kept in ignorance, his love for Vāsavadattá not permitting him to think of a second bride whilst she lives. With Vāsavadattá's concurrence, his ministers persuaded him that she had perished in the conflagration of the palace, purposely set on fire, whilst he was out on a hunting excursion, by which the objections of Padmāvatí's father to his daughter holding the inferior rank of a second wife were removed, and Vatsa was prevailed upon, as a duty he owed to his people and family, to marry again. The author of the drama also intimates, that Vatsa was ignorant of his minister's projects, and evidently follows the *Vṛihat-Kathá*, or a common authority.

† The place where the former palace was burnt. It must have been somewhere on the south bank of the Jumna, near its confluence with the Ganges.

*Vasava.* What extravagance is this—behold me at your side. But ah! help, help, my lord.

*Vatsa.* (*Embracing her.*) Be calm, my love.

*Vasava.* I think not of myself, but poor Ságariká. She is in bonds: my cruelty has kept her captive, and she will be lost without some aid—haste, haste, and save her!

*Vatsa.* Ságariká in peril! I fly to her rescue!

*Vasu.* What desperate purpose is this, Sir? the fatal folly of the moth.

*Bábhhr.* Hear Vasubhúti, Sir.

*Vas.* (*Catching hold of his robe.*) Forbear! this is madness.

*Vatsa.* Let me go, fool! Ságariká will perish—think you I shall survive her?

*Bábhhr.* What! shall the race of Bharata be imperilled for such trifling cause? But be that as it may, I will do my duty.

*Vatsa.* Stop, thou devouring flame! withhold thy veiling smoke, as high in air thy circling brilliancy revolves—behold! I come to share the destiny of Ságariká. The fire nears the prison of the maid—I shall the more quickly discover her.

[*Rushes off.*]

*Vasava.* My inconsiderate speech has inflicted this anguish on my lord. I cannot bear his loss, and will follow.

*Vas.* Wait, Madam, I will lead the way.

[*Exit with the queen.*]

*Vasu.* Vatsa has precipitated himself into the flames. After having witnessed the fate of the princess, what remains but that I also offer up my life. [Exit.]

*Bábhhr.* And must the race of Bharata thus causelessly perish?—But why do I delay—I will at least give proof of my fidelity. [Exit.]

#### THE PALACE ON FIRE.

SÁGARIKÁ, in chains, discovered.

The blaze encompasses me on every side: thanks, lord of flame, thou putttest a period to my sorrows.

*Enter VATSA.*

*Vatsa.* The light shows me Ságariká—'tis she, alone, without assistance.

*Ság.* The prince! The sight of him inspires me with the hope of life. (*Aloud.*) Preserve me, Sire!

*Vatsa.* Fear not: support one moment these investing vapours—ha! the scarf on your bosom is on fire. (*Snatches it off.*) Your fetters impede your path,—let me support you. Dearest, cling to me. (*Takes her in his arms.*) Already is the heat allayed,—be of good cheer: the fire cannot harm thee, love, whose very touch abates its intensity. (*Pauses—looks round—closes his eyes, and re-opens them.*) Why, what is this? where are the flames? they have disappeared, and there stands the palace unharmed! Ha! the daughter of Avanti's monarch!

*Enter VASAVADATTÁ, who runs into VATSA'S arms.*

*Vásava.* My dearest lord!

*Enter VASUBHÚTI, VASANTAKA, and BÁBHRAVYA.*

*Vatsa.* My friends!

*Vasu.* Fate is propitious to your Majesty.

*Vatsa.* This must have been a dream, or is it magic?

*Vas.* The latter, no doubt: did not that conjuring son of a slave say he had still something for your Majesty to see.

*Vatsa.* (*To the queen.*) Here, madam, is Ságariká, rescued in obedience to your commands.

*Vásava.* (*Smiling.*) I am sensible of your obedience, my lord.

*Vasu.* (*To Bábhravya.*) That damsel is wonderfully like the princess.

*Bábhr.* So it struck me.

*Vasu.* Excuse me, Sire, permit me, ask—whence is this maiden?

*Vatsa.* You must ask the queen.

*Vasu.* (To *Vásavadattá*.) Will your Grace inform me?

*Vásava.* Yaugandharáyana presented her to me, and told me she had been rescued from the sea: 'twas hence we designated her, the Ocean Maid.\*

*Vatsa.* (Apart.) Presented by Yaugandharáyana, and without mentioning it to me—what could have been his motive?

*Vasu.* (Apart to *Bábhavya*.) The likeness—the necklace—the recovery of the damsel from the sea—leave no doubt that this is the daughter of the king of Simhála, Ratnávalí. (Advances to her.) Lady Ratnávalí, do I find you in this condition?

*Ság.* (Looking at him.) Ha! the minister Vasubhúti!

*Vasu.* I die! (Faints.)

*Ság.* Unfortunate that I am, I perish: my beloved parents, hear me; reply to your child. (Faints.)

*Vásava.* What! Babhravya, is this my sister,† Ratnávalí?

*Bábh.* It is.

*Vásava.* Revive, dear sister, revive.

*Vatsa.* Is this the daughter of Vikramabáhu of the house of Udátta, the sovereign of Simhála.

*Vas.* (Apart.) I knew this necklace was the property of no ordinary person.

*Vasu.* (Recovering.) Revive, dear lady,—be composed; see your elder sister grieves! Console her sorrows with your embrace.

*Ratná.* (Or *Ságariká*.) I have offended the queen, how shall I look her in the face again!

*Vásava.* Come hither, unrelenting girl—behold in me a sister! come to my arms. (As *Ratnávalí* goes to embrace the queen, she stumbles. *Vásavadattá* apart to *Vatsa*.) My good

\* The meaning of *Ságariká* is, "born of, or produced from, the *ságara*, or ocean."

† She calls her "sister," although such close affinity does not exist; they are cousins, the king of Ceylon being the maternal uncle of *Vásavadattá*.

lord, I blush for my cruelty. Quick! undo these horrible bonds.

*Vatsa.* Be composed, I will remove them. (*Takes the chains off Ratndvall's feet.*)

*Vas.* Yaugandharáyana is most to blame in this; he must have known the truth, and yet said not a syllable to any one.

*Enter YAUGANDHARÁYANÁ.*

The temporary absence of her husband, and the contraction of marriage bonds with another wife, cannot fail to be displeasing to the queen: she may thank me for these favours, and I am ashamed to face her. Yet I am confident she will forgive me, when she considers my motives, and will be well pleased that the king obtains by these means the sovereignty of the world. However, happen what may, duty to a master must be performed without regard to such considerations.—They are here: I will approach.—Glory to the king! Pardon me, Sire, if I have accomplished any object affecting your interest, without previously consulting you.

*Vatsa.* What have you done, inform us?

*Yaugan.* Please your Majesty to be seated, and I will tell you. It was formerly announced to us by a holy seer, that the husband of the princess of Simhála should become the emperor of the world: we therefore earnestly applied to her father to give her hand to our sovereign; but unwilling to be the cause of uneasiness to the queen, the monarch of Simhála declined compliance with our request: we therefore raised a report that Vāsavadattá had perished by a fire at Lávaṇaka, and Bábhavya was despatched with the news to the court of Simhála.

*Vatsa.* I have heard what ensued. But why place the princess with the queen in so unsuitable a station?

*Vas.* I can guess his object; he expected you would see her in the inner apartments, and take pleasure in her sight.

*Vatsa.* Has Vasantaka stated your purpose correctly?

*Yaugan.* Your Majesty has said.

*Vatsa.* I suppose, too, you had some concern in the appearance of the conjuror?

*Yaugan.* What other means remained of restoring the damsel to your presence, or how else was Vasubhúti to have seen and recognised the princess?

*Vatsa.* (*To Vāsavadattā, laughing.*) Well, Madam, it remains with you to say how we shall dispose of the sister you have acknowledged.

*Vāsava.* My lord, you might as well speak out, and say, make Ratnávalí over to me?

*Vas.* Your Majesty very accurately conceives the minister's design.

*Vāsava.* Come, here, Ratnávalí, appear as becomes my sister. (*Puts on her her own jewels, then takes her by the hand and presents her to Vatsa.*) Accept Ratnávalí, my lord.

*Vatsa.* (*Taking her hand.*) Who would not prize the favours of the queen?

*Vāsava.* And remember, my lord, she is far away from her natural relations; so treat her, therefore, that she may never have occasion to regret them.

*Vatsa.* I shall obey.

*Vas.* Victory to your Majesty! The world is now in the possession of my friend.

*Vasu.* Princess, pay respectful reverence to Vāsavadattā. (*Ratnávalí bows.*) Madam, you justly possess the title of queen.\*

*Vāsava.* (*Embracing Ratnávalí.*) Glory to your Majesty.

*Vatsa.* My cares are all rewarded.

*Yaugan.* What else can we perform to gratify your Highness?

\* *Devī*, literally "goddess," but applied to a queen, as the masculine form, *Deva*, is especially the title of a king. The speech of Vasubhúti conveys a hint, which the following one of Vāsavadattā shews she understands.

*Vatsa*. What more is necessary? Vikramabáhu is my kinsman. Sāgariká, the essence of the world, the source of universal victory, is mine, and Vāsavadattá rejoices to obtain a sister. The *Kośalas* are subdued: what other object does the world present for which I could entertain a wish? This be alone my prayer: may Indra with seasonable showers render the earth bountiful of grain; may the presiding Bráhmans secure the favour of the gods by acceptable sacrifices; may the association of the pious confer delight until the end of time,\* and may the appalling blasphemies of the profane be silenced for ever.

\* Or of the *Kalpa*, the period of the world's duration.

## REMARKS ON THE RATNÁVALÍ.

---

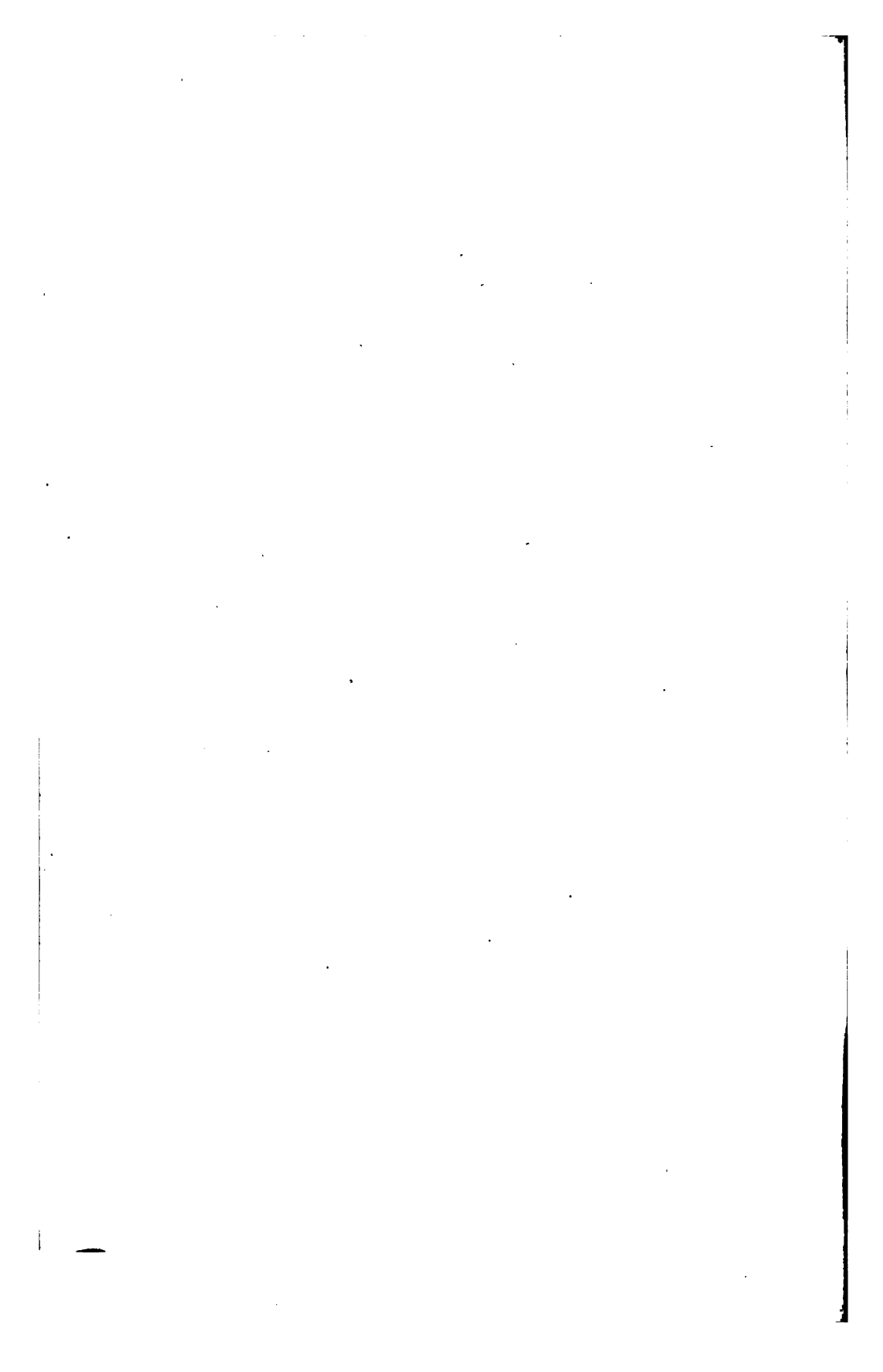
THERE is but little occasion to offer any additional remarks on the preceding drama. It is chiefly valuable as a picture of Hindu manners in a sphere of life secluded from common observation, and at a period of some antiquity. The manners depicted are not influenced by lofty principle or profound reflection, but they are mild, affectionate, and elegant. It may be doubted whether the harems of other eastern nations, either in ancient or modern times, would afford materials for so favourable a delineation.

The story is romantic, the incidents are well contrived, the situations are eminently dramatic, and although the spectator is let into the secret of the plot from the beginning, the interest is very successfully maintained. The intrigue corresponds perfectly with the definition given by Schlegel: it is the union of unexpected combinations, resulting from the contending operation of accidental occurrences and premeditated designs.

In the circumscribed limits of the action, we have no right to expect much contrast or development of character, and it is enough that all the individuals introduced preserve their identity. This is true even of the chambermaids; and the obliging confidante of the heroine is distinguishable from the termagant adviser of the queen.

The merits of the language have already been the subject of remark. Its poetry is merely mechanical: we have no fanciful illustration, nor novel and beautiful similitudes; neither do any sentiments worthy of notice occur, except the generous remark made by Vatsa on the death of the king of Kośala.

The belief in vulgar magic, or common conjuring, which is repeatedly expressed in the drama, is worthy of remark, as it is something new. The supernatural powers described in *Málatt* and *Mádhava* are of a very different description from the art that makes a flower blossom out of season, or covers a building with illusory flame.



**APPENDIX,**

**CONTAINING**

**SHORT ACCOUNTS OF DIFFERENT DRAMAS.**

THE preceding dramas are the most celebrated specimens of the Hindu theatre, and deserve the distinction. They are the best. Of the number which remain, some have considerable merit, although inferior to those which have been translated : but a considerable portion would have ill repaid the labour of rendering them into the English language.

In order, however, to leave as little doubt as possible on this subject, as well as to furnish as extensive a view as practicable of the theatre of the Hindus, all the specimens procurable have been perused with greater or less care, and an outline, proportionably extended, given of their purport, with translations of a few occasional passages, and such verifications of their literary history as could be discovered. The real extent and value of the dramatic literature of the Hindus will now, it is hoped, be accurately appreciated.

# MAHÁVÍRA-CHARITRA ;

*A Drama in Seven Acts.*

## CHARACTERS.

*Daśaratha.*—King of Ayodhyá, father of Ráma.

*Janaka.*—King of Mithilá, father of Sítá.

*Kuśadhwoja.*—King of Káśí, brother of Janaka.

*Ráma.*—Prince of Ayodhyá.

*Lakshmaña.* } Other sons of Daśaratha.  
*Bharata.* }

*Paraśuráma.*—The demigod ; son of Jamadagni.

*Viśvámitra.*—A holy sage.

*Śatánanda.*—The family priest of Janaka.

*Vasishtha.*—The family priest of Daśaratha.

*Yuddhájit.*—The charioteer of Daśaratha.

*Rávaña.*—The demon king of Lanká.

*Mályavat.*—His grandfather and chief minister.

*Vibhishána.*—The brother of Rávaña, and friend of Ráma.

*Kumbhakarṣa.*—Another brother of Rávaña, faithful to his cause ; slain  
by Ráma.

*Meghanáda.*—The son of Rávaña ; slain by Lakshmaña.

*Báli.*—The king of the monkeys ; slain by Ráma.

*Sugríva.*—His successor.

*Angada.*—The son of Báli.

*Hanumat.*—A monkey chief, and friend of Ráma.

*Sampati.* } The two vulture chiefs, descendants of Kaśyapa, and friendly  
*Jatáyu.* } to Ráma.

*Indra.*—King of the gods.

*Chitraratha.*—King of the Gandharbas.

*Spirits, Demons, Attendants, &c.*

*Sitá.*—Daughter of Janaka, married to Ráma.

*Úrmilá.*—Her sister, married to Lakshmaña.

*Mandodari.*—The wife of Rávaña.

*Sárpaśakhá.*—The sister of Rávaña.

*Táraká.* }  
*Trijáá.* } Female fiends.

The tutelary goddess of Alaká, the city of Kuvera.

The tutelary goddess of Lanká, the capital of Rávaña.

*Kaśalyá.* }  
*Kaileyí.* } Wives of Daśaratha.  
*Sumitrá.* }

*Máhádeví.* }  
*Śrutakīrti.* } Daughters of Kuśadhwaaja.

*Female Spirits, Fiends, Attendants, &c.*

The preceding list of persons will sufficiently explain the general subject of this drama. It is the same with the *Rámáyána*, or the adventures of Ráma, commencing in the play with his visit to Viśwámitra's hermitage, and ending in his return to Ayodhyá. The course of the story is much the same in the play as in the poem, although there are a few variations in some of the details, and the story is much more compressed.

That the *Mahāvīra-Charitra* is the composition of Bhavabhūti, we have not only the usual assurance in the prelude, and the concurrence of general belief, but the evidence of internal structure. The same loftiness of sentiment, excellence of picturesque description, and power of language which mark the *Uttara-Ráma-Charitra*, and *Málati and Mádhava*, are the characteristics of the *Vīra-Charitra*. If the style is less harmonious, and the expression of tender feelings less frequent than in either of the other dramas, the difference in these respects is to be regarded as designed, for the three plays of our poet are written upon the principle adopted by the only

great dramatist of our own day, the authoress of "Basil and De Montfort," and may be considered as "Plays of the Passions," the characteristic sentiment of the *Uttara-Ráma-Charitra* being the *karuṇá rasa*, or tenderness; that of the *Málatí and Mádhava*, the *śringára rasa*, or love; and that of the *Víra-Charitra*, the *víra rasa*, or heroism. Consistently with this latter purpose, the situations and sentiments of the drama are of a stirring and martial description, and the language is adapted with singular felicity to the subjects from which it springs. It is sonorous and masculine, more vigorous than musical, and although highly elaborate, and sometimes turgid, is in general chaste, and always classical and stately.

The drama opens with an address to the supreme light, the one and indivisible, pure, eternal, and invariable God. The occasion of the performance is then stated to be, as usual with this author's dramas, the festival of *Kálapriyandátha*, supposed to be the celebrated *Oṃkāreśwara* of Ujjayin: we have also the usual account of the family of Bhavabhūti.

The prologue contains this peculiarity, that the actor communicates to the audience the outline of the story introductory to the business of the drama, and announces the entrance of Kuśadhwaaja with his two nieces, Sítá and Ūrmilá. Kuśadhwaaja,\* the brother of Janaka, is called king of Sankásya, and with the two girls enters the hermitage of Viśwámitra on the borders of the Kauśiki (Cosi), having been invited by the Muni.† He is met by the sage with the two youths Ráma and Lakshmaṇa, and the young persons become mutually enamoured. Whilst engaged in conversation a messenger from Rávaṇa arrives, who has followed them from Mithilá, and comes to demand Sítá as a wife for his master. They are

\* Buchanan makes him the son of Śiradhwaaja. The *Vishnu-Purāṇa* however says, "brother," and calls him king of Káśi; the *Agni-Purāṇa* says also, "younger brother of Janaka."

† The presence of the damsels is not a singularity: all the *Rishis* invited to the same, it is afterwards stated, are there with their wives and children.

further disturbed by Táraká, a female fiend, the daughter of Suketu, wife of Sunda and mother of Maricha. Ráma, by command of Viśwámitra, destroys her. Viśwámitra then invokes the heavenly weapons, who attend, and pledge their services to Ráma whenever called upon, and the sage recommends Kuśadhwaṇa to invite the bow of Śiva for Ráma's present trial, and consequent obtaining of Sítá. The bow arrives, self-conveyed, being, as the weapon of so great a deity, pregnant with intelligence. This faculty does not, however, preserve it entire, for Ráma snaps it asunder behind the scene, in consequence of which feat it is agreed that Sítá shall be wedded to him; Úrmilá, her sister, to Lakshmaṇa; and Máñḍaví, and Śrutakīrti, the daughters of Kuśadhwaṇa, to Bharata and Śatrughna. The party is again disturbed by Subáhu and Maricha, two demons, who are slain by Lakshmaṇa and Ráma. The saint and his visitors then retire into the hermitage.

The second act opens with a dialogue between Mályavat, the minister and maternal grandfather of Rávaṇa, and the demon's sister, Śúrpañakhá, who have heard the news from Siddhásrama, and discuss the consequences with some apprehension. A letter arrives from Paraśuráma, partly requesting and partly commanding Rávaṇa to call off some of his imps, who are molesting the sages in Daṇḍakáraṇya. He writes from Mahendra-Dwípa. Mályavat takes advantage of this to instigate a quarrel between the two Rámas, anticipating that Paraśuráma, who is the pupil of Śiva, will be highly incensed when he hears of Ráma's breaking the bow of that divinity. The scene then shifts rather abruptly to Videha, the palace of Janaka, to which Paraśuráma has come to defy the insulter of his god and preceptor. He enters the interior of the palace, the guards and attendants being afraid to stop him, and calls upon Ráma to show himself. The young hero is introduced, as proud of Paraśuráma's seeking him and anxious for the encounter, but detained awhile by Sítá's terrors: at last the chiefs meet. The dialogue contains some interesting and

curious mythological allusion to the history of Paraśurāma, who having overcome his fellow pupil, Kārttikeya, in a battle-axe fight, received his axe from his preceptor, Siva, as the prize of his prowess. The combat between the two Rāmas is suspended by the arrival of Janaka and Śatānanda, and Rāma's being summoned to attend the Kānchana-Mochana, the loosening of Śītā's golden bracelet.

As a specimen of the style of the sentiments we may select the following :—

*Paraśurāma to Rāma.* How now ! presumest thou to bend thy  
brow

In frowns on me? Audacious boy, a scion  
Of the vile Kshattriya race, whose tender years,  
And newly-wedded bride, teach me a weakness  
I am not wont to feel. Throughout the world  
The story runs, I, Rāma, and the son  
Of Jamadagni, with remorseless arm  
Struck off a mother's head. This vengeful axe  
Has twenty times destroyed the Kshattriya race,  
Not sparing in its wrath the unborn babe!  
Hewn piecemeal in the parent womb. 'Twas thus  
I slaked the fires of a wronged father's wrath  
With blood, whose torrents, drawn unsparingly  
From martial veins, fed the vast reservoir  
In which I love to bathe. Enough ! to all,  
That—that I am—is known.

*Rāma.* Give o'er thy vaunts—

I hold thy cruelty a crime, not virtue.

In the third act, Paraśurāma is represented as awaiting Rāmachandra's return, and he is accosted in succession by Vasishtha, Viśwāmitra, Śatānanda, Janaka, and Daśaratha, who first endeavour to sooth, and then to terrify him ; but he out-bullies them all : at last Rāmachandra is heard calling on Paraśurāma, and the chief goes off to the combat.

The fourth act opens with the annunciation of Rāmachandra's victory, and Mālyavat and Śūrpañakhā enter, more

alarmed than ever. Malyavat now suggests the scheme of sowing dissension in Daśaratha's family, in order that Rāma may be driven forth alone, and be thus thrown into the power of the *Rākshasas*. He discusses various schemes of policy connected with this project, and with that of getting rid of Vibhīṣaṇa, the brother of Rāvaṇa, and his partisans. He withdraws to put his schemes in execution, and the two kings, Janaka and Daśaratha, and their holy councillors, succeed, congratulating each other on the victory of Rāmachandra. The prince and his defeated foe then appear, and Paraśurāma is now as humble as he was before arrogant: he calls upon the earth to hide his shame.

Whilst Rāma regrets Bhārgava's departure, Śūrpaṇakhā, disguised as Manthará, the favourite of Kaikeyī, Daśaratha's second wife, arrives with a letter to Rāma, requesting him to use his influence with his father to secure Kaikeyī the two boons which Daśaratha was pledged to grant her; specifying one to be her son Bharata's inauguration, and the other, assent to Rāma's voluntary exile. In the meantime Daśaratha, who has determined to raise Rāmachandra to the participation of regal dignity, communicates his intention to his son. Rāma replies by informing him of Kaikeyī's message, and is earnest with his father to accede to her request. Yuddhājit and Bharata arrive, and all are full of wonder and concern: however, as there is no help for it, Daśaratha consents. Lakshmaṇa and Sītā are alone to accompany Rāma, on which her father Janaka exclaims: "My child, what happiness it will be to wait upon thy husband in the hour of trouble, permitted to partake and cheer his wanderings!" Bharata requests permission to go with them, but Rāma refuses his assent; on which his brother, with notions very characteristically oriental, begs his shoes of him, promising to install them in the kingdom, and rule thereafter as their representative. The seniors are led out in deep despondence, and Rāma with his brother and wife set off to the woods.

The next or fifth act lies in the forests of Daṇḍakaraṇya, and here Bhavabhūti is himself. There is some turgidity, but considerable magnificence, in the opening dialogue between the two birds, Jaṭāyu and Sampāti, the vulture-descendants of Kaśyapa, who have seen successive creations. They relate Rāma's progress towards the south ; and Sampāti, the elder, leaves his brother Jaṭāyu, with strict injunctions to assist Rāma if needed : he then goes to the ocean, and Jaṭāyu to Malaya. He there comes to

Where, amidst Janasthāna's frowning woods,  
The tall Prasavaṇa uprears his head,  
Dark tintured in the clouds, and bathes his brow  
With thin descending dews ; thence through his caves,  
He culls the oozing moisture, and sends forth  
The pure Godāvari to win her way,  
Stately and clear, through ancient trees that shade,  
Impervious tangling, her majestic course.

This descriptive style we find more frequently in the *Uttara-Rāma-Charitra* ; and, as observed in the introduction to that drama, it is characteristic of our author.

Jaṭāyu perches on the mountain, and very dramatically carries on the business of the piece—

Yonder I mark the hero in pursuit  
Of the swift deer ; and thither Lakshmaṇa  
Directs his course remote. There to the bower,  
A holy seer approaches, and the dame  
Gives him meet welcome. Ha ; his form expands,  
'Tis he, the felon Rāvaṇa—his train  
Crowd from the groves ; he seizes upon Sītā—  
He mounts the car. Shame to thy birth,—forbear !  
Await my coming, and the vulture's beak  
Shall rend thy limbs and revel on thy gore. [Exit.

Jaṭāyu is, however, killed in the conflict, which, with the usual regard to stage decorum, takes place behind the scenes. Lakshmaṇa informs us of his fate, and Rāma enters raving with

indignation. The brothers set off in pursuit of the ravisher, when Sramañá, a female devotee sent by Vibhíshaña to Ráma, calls for succour, being seized by Kabandha, a headless fiend. Ráma sends Lakshmaña to her rescue : he goes off to kill the demon, and returns with the dame. She gives Ráma a note from Vibhíshaña merely complimentary ; but Ráma, learning that he is with Sugriva, Hanumat, and other monkey chiefs at Řishyamúka, and that they have picked up some of Sítá's ornaments in the forest, determines to go to them. Kabandha then appears, to thank Ráma for killing him, being thereby liberated from a curse and restored to a divine condition.

They then proceed towards Řishyamúka, the residence of Báli, watered by the Pampá. Near it is the hermitage of Matanga, with the fire and all things just ready for oblation, although the saint has been long in heaven : he left them in that state, apparently, as we shall presently see, for the convenience of Ráma. When the brothers arrive at the mountain, Báli appears like a cloud upon its peak and descends to the encounter, regretting that he should be compelled by his friendship for Mályavat to destroy Ráma. The heroes meet and exchange civilities.

*Báli.* Ráma, with wonder and delight I view  
Thy martial bearing,—yet with grief I meet thee  
My eyes were never satiate of thy presence,  
And yet, I mark thy coming with affliction.  
Enough ! what need of words. Now let the arm,  
That humbled Jamadagni's haughty son,  
Ply thy strong bow again.

*Rama.* Illustrious chief,  
I thank the fates that grant me thy encounter ;  
Yet must I waive the fight. I cannot wield  
My weapons against one, like thee, unarmed.

*Báli.* (*Smiles.*) In sooth, brave Kahattriya, I have ill deserved  
Such generous forbearance, but the world  
Knows our high deeds, I need not now proclaim them.

Address thee to the struggle. Thou art brave,  
 But still a mortal, and with mortal arms  
 Com'st to the field: not such the arms we wield.  
 Look round the forest, mark these circling hills—  
 These are the weapons of our monkey race,  
 And well these hands can whirl their ponderous fury.  
 Come to more level ground.

*Ráma.* Lead on, I follow thee.

*Báli and Ráma.* (*Looking at each other.*)

The earth will mourn a hero in thy fall.

[*Exeunt.*]

They go to the conflict; the noise brings Vibhishána, Sugriva, and all the monkey chiefs to the place. Báli is overthrown, and returns mortally wounded. He recommends the monkeys to choose Sugriva, and his own son Angada, for their joint sovereigns, and mediates an alliance between Ráma and them, as well as with Vibhishána: the poet deviating in this, as in many other places, from the Rámáyana, and exonerating Sugriva from any share in Báli's overthrow. Ráma and Sugriva pledge themselves to eternal friendship, over the sacrificial fire in Matanga's hermitage.

We call this holy fire the saint prepared  
 For sacrifice, to witness to our vows  
 Of friendship: ever may thy heart be mine,  
 As mine shall ever be devote to thee.

Báli then repeats his request to the monkey chiefs, as they were attached to him, to acknowledge Sugriva and Angada as their joint leaders, and to follow them in aid of Ráma against Rávaña in the ensuing contest: he is then led off to die, and the act closes.

Mályavat, lamenting over these miscarriages, opens the sixth act; and Trijatá, a *Rákshasi*, adds to his despondence by news of the mischief inflicted by Hanumat: he goes off to set guards and gather news. We are then introduced to Rávaña himself, meditating on his love. His queen Mandodarí comes

to bring him tidings of Ráma's approach, but he only laughs at her. She tells him of the bridge made by Ráma: he replies, if all the mountains of the earth were cast into the ocean, they would not furnish footing to cross it. His incredulity is terminated by a general alarm, and the appearance of Prahasta, his general, to announce that Lanká is invested. Angada comes as envoy from Ráma, to command Rávaña to restore Sítá and prostrate himself and family at the feet of Lakshmaña. Rávaña, enraged, orders some contumely or punishment to be inflicted upon him, which we cannot venture to explain: the expression is *Mukha-saṁskāra*, the cleaning of the face, as if he had ordered him to be shaved. Angada, according to the stage direction, puffs his hair out with rage. This part must be dressed in character, an absurdity not without a parallel in the classical drama, in the *Io* of Æschylus, and the *Birds and Wasps* of Aristophanes. The monkey tells Rávaña, if he were not an ambassador he would tear off his ten heads, and he then springs away; the tumult increases, and Rávaña goes forth to the combat. Indra and Chitraratha then come to see the battle and describe its progress. At first the Rákshasas have the worst: but Rávaña, with his brother Kumbhakarña and his son Meghanáda, turn the tide: the monkeys fly, leaving Ráma almost unsupported. Lakshmaná attacks Meghanáda: Rávaña quits Ráma to assist his son. Ráma kills Kumbhakarña, and then goes to the aid of Lakshmaña: the whole of Ráma's party are then overwhelmed with magic weapons, hurled invisibly by Rávaña upon them, and fall senseless. Whilst Rávaña seeks to restore Kumbhakarña, Hanumat reviving, goes to fetch *amṛita*, and tearing up the mountain that contains it, returns to the field: his very approach restores Lakshmaña, who jumps up with increased animation.

As brighter glows the diamond from the lathe,  
 Or gleams the falchion flashing from its sheathe;  
 As starts the serpent from its shrivelled skin,  
 Or bursts from envious clouds the lord of day,

So Raghu's youngest hope, by heavenly herbs  
 Restored, with more than wonted ardour burns ;  
 A moment wonders what has chanced, then all  
 On fire for glory, rushes to the fight.

Ráma also revives, and being instigated by the *Munis*, exerts his celestial energies, by which the *Daitya*, Rávaña, and his host speedily perish.

The seventh and last act begins with what the author calls the mixed Vishkambhaka. The latter means an actor or interpreter who carries on the story, which office is here performed by the tutelary deities of Alaká and Lanká, the latter of whom is consoled by the former, who has come to Vibhishána's coronation. We learn amongst other things from them, Sítá's passing the fiery ordeal in triumph, and Ráma's approach with the car of Kuvera : the goddesses therefore disappear. Ráma, accompanied by Sítá, Lakshmaña, Vibhishána, and Sugriva, then enter, and ascend the car which is to transport them to Ayodhyá, and the progress of which they represent : how, is rather doubtful. (*Sarve vimánagatiñ nirúpayanti.*) What ensues is more curious than dramatic or interesting, although interspersed with some fine passages of picturesque description, one or other of the party pointing out the places over which they are supposed to fly. These occur in the following succession : the Setu or bridge of Ráma, the Malaya mountain, the Káveri river, the hermitage of Agastya, the Pampá river, the residence of Báli and of Jatáyu, the limits of the Dañdaka forest, the Sahya or Sailádri mountains, the boundaries of Áryavarta. They then rise and travel through the upper air, approaching near the sun, and are met and eulogized by a *Kinnara* and his bride ; they then come to the peaks of the Himálaya, and descend upon Tapovana, whence they go towards Ayodhyá, where Ráma is met by his brothers and their mothers, by Vasishtha and Viśwámitra, and is consecrated king, with which ceremony the drama terminates.

Upon the whole, as a play, the *Vīra-Charitra* is inferior to Bhavabhūti's other productions. The choice of the story is no doubt the cause, as its embracing a period of time and a number of incidents, not compressible within the bounds of dramatic representation, has thrown an undue proportion of the drama into narrative and description, to the destruction of action and interest. As a poem, however, it ranks worthily with the other works of the same author, and as a play is infinitely superior to others in which the same subject is treated by less skilful hands, as we shall have several opportunities of observing.

# VENĪ SAMHĀRA ;

*A Drama in Six Acts.*

---

## CHARACTERS.

*Yudhishthira*.—The elder of the Pándava princes, and their king.

*Bhīma*.—The brother of Yudhishthira.

*Arjuna*.—The third Pándava prince.

*Sahadeva*. }  
*Nakula*. } The two younger Pándava princes, twin brothers.

*Kṛishṇa*.—The friend and ally of the Pándavas.

*Dhṛitaráshṭra*.—The father of the Kaurava princes, and uncle of the preceding.

*Duryodhana*.—The elder of the Kaurava princes, the son of Dhṛitaráshṭra.

*Karṇa*.—The friend and ally of Duryodhana.

*Kṛipa*.—An ally of Duryodhana.

*Aśvattháman*.—A martial Bráhmaṇ and sage, the son of Droṇa and nephew of Kṛipa.

*Sanjaya*.—The charioteer of Dhṛitaráshṭra.

*Sundaraka*.—An attendant on Karṇa.

*Chárváka*.—A Rákshasa, in the disguise of a holy ascetic.

*A Rákshasa*, or male goblin.

The Charioteer of Duryodhana.

*Attendants, Soldiers, &c.*

*Draupadī*.—The wife of the Pándavas.

*Bhánumatī*.—The wife of Duryodhana.

*Gándhārī*.—The mother of Dhṛitaráshṭra.

Attendant on Draupadī.

Attendant on Bhánumatī.

The mother of Jayadratha, king of Sindhu.

*A Rákshasī*, or female goblin.

*Attendants.*

---

The *Venī-Samhāra* is a drama founded on the *Mahābhārata*. The name alludes to an incident described in the latter part of the *Subhā-Parvan* of that poem, Draupadī's being dragged

by the *veñí*, or braid of hair, into the public assembly by the hand of Duhiśāsana, one of the Kaurava princes, a disgrace that weighed most heavily upon the Pándavas, and was most bitterly revenged.

The introduction of this play presents a *nándí* or preliminary benediction of six stanzas : an extravagance unwarranted by the practice of the best writers, and prohibited by positive rule. Two of these, indeed, are omitted by the commentator, and the last is censured by the author of the *Kāvya-Prakāśa*, as inconsistent with the reverence due to Hari and Lakshmi, whose amorous sports it describes in a style suitable to mere mortals alone.

The manager then informs the audience that the play is a novelty, the composition of the poet "Bhaṭṭa Nārāyaṇa ;" also designated by the title *Mṛiga-Rāja* or *Simha*, meaning the same thing, the lion. It is an odd grouping of names, however, and leaves the character and person of the bard rather doubtful, the termination *Simha* being most correctly applicable to a man of the regal or military caste, whilst *Bhaṭṭa* is an adjunct belonging to a Brāhman.

The occasion of the performance, which it is usual to mention, is not adverted to, and the manager and actor go off to prepare for an exhibition of song and dance in honour of Kṛishṇa's return to the Pándava camp from a visit to the Kaurava princes, as a mediator between the contending chiefs. The business of the play begins with a conversation between Bhīma and Sahadeva, in which the former expresses his refusal to have any share in the negotiations instituted by Kṛishṇa, and his determination to make no peace with the enemy until the insult offered to Draupadī is avenged. He expresses his resolution, in case the dispute be amicably adjusted, to disclaim all connexion with his own brothers, and throw off obedience to Yudhishthira.

Shall I not grind the Kauravas to dust,  
Nor drink the blood of arrogant Duhiśāsana :

Shall not my mace upon the breast descend  
Of proud Suyodhana, and crush the wretch,  
Because your monarch seeks the price of peace ?

The price is the demand of five villages or towns, Indraprastha, Tilaprastha, Márisada, Váraávata, and another : the Mahábhárata gives different names, as Avisthala, Vrikasthala, and Mákadí ; the fourth is the same. Sahadeva attempts to calm the fury of Bhíma, but in vain ; and Draupadí, with her hair still dishevelled, and pining over her ignominious treatment, comes to inflame his resentment. She complains also of a recent affront offered by the queen of Duryodhana, in an injurious comment upon her former exposure, which serves to widen the breach. A messenger now arrives to announce that Kṛishná's embassy has been unsuccessful, and that he has effected his return only by employing his divine powers against the enemy. All the chiefs are summoned by the trumpet to prepare for battle.

*Draup.* Yet ere you go attend to my request ;  
Let not my shame so far inflame your wrath,  
That heedless of your lives, you headlong plunge  
Into the conflict : the chieftains of the enemy  
Are neither rash nor timorous.

*Bhíma.* True, warrior dame.  
The sons of *Pándu* are well skilled to ford  
The ocean of the fight, amidst whose waves  
Floats many a headless corse ; and howling monsters,  
Gorged with the sanguine beverage, re-echo  
The trumpet's sound. Foremost they lead the troops  
O'er crashing cars and dying elephants,  
The fierce encounter of whose ponderous brows  
Has strewed the floating field with brains and gore.

The second act commences before day-break, and introduces Bhánumatí, the queen of Duryodhana, repeating to her friend and an attendant, a dream, in which she has beheld a *Nakula*

or *Mongoose* destroy a hundred snakes. This is very ominous, Nakula being one of the Pándavas, and the sons of Kuru amounting to a hundred. Duryodhana overhears part of her story, and at first imagines the hostile prince is the hero of the vision. He is about to burst upon her full of rage, and when he catches the true import of the tale, he is at first disposed to be alarmed by it, but at last wisely determines to disregard it. For,

By Angiras 'tis sung ;  
The aspect of the planets, dreams and signs,  
Meteors and portents, are the sports of accident,  
And do not move the wise.

Bhánumatí offers an *arghya* of sandal and flowers to the rising sun to avert the ill omen, and then the king appears and soothes her. Their dialogue is disturbed by a rising whirlwind, from which they take shelter in a neighbouring pavilion. The mother of Jayadratha, king of Sindhu, then appears, and apprises Duryodhana that Arjuna has vowed, if sunset finds Jayadratha alive, he will sacrifice himself in the flames. His wrath is especially excited by the death of his son Abhimanyu, in which that chieftain had borne a leading part. Duryodhana laughs at her fears and those of his wife, and despises the resentment of the Pándavas. He observes, that this was fully provoked by the treatment which Draupadí received by his command, when, in the presence of the court and of the Pándavas, she called out in vain for mercy. Duryodhana then orders his war-chariot and goes forth to the battle.

The third act opens with a scene of power, but of bad taste, being full of revolting images. A Rákshasí enters, and expatiates on the stores she has provided for her cannibalism, and that of her partner ; and when he makes his appearance, hungry, thirsty, and wearied, she gives him on the stage a feast of flesh and brains, and a refreshing beverage of blood

in the skull of an elephant just slain. It appears from their dialogue, that up to the period of the contest, the following chiefs have fallen : Bhagadatta, Sindhurāja, Angádhīpa, Dru-pada, Bhúrisravas, Somadatta, and Báhlīka. Ghaṭotkacha is also slain, and Bhíma is about to avenge his fall, on which account Hidimbá, the queen of the Rákshasas and mother of Ghaṭotkacha, has ordered these goblins to be ready to assist Bhímasena. Whilst engaged in conversation and feeding, this couple see Droṇa seized by Dhrishtadyumna and slain, and they finally retire before Aśwattháman, the son of Droṇa, who makes his appearance armed. He is overtaken by his father's charioteer, who tells him of the treachery by which Droṇa was slain, having been induced to throw away his arms by a false report that his son Aśwattháman had perished, and been then killed at a disadvantage. Aśwattháman's distress is assuaged by his maternal uncle, Kṛipa, who recommends him to solicit the command of the host from Duryodhana. In the meantime, Karṇa is represented as filling the mind of the Kuru chief with impressions hostile to Droṇa and his son, persuading him that Droṇa only fought to secure Aśwattháman's elevation to imperial dignity, and that he threw away his life, not out of grief, but in despair at the disappointment of his ambitious schemes. Kṛipa and Aśwattháman now arrive, and Duryodhana professes to condole with Aśwattháman for his father's loss. Karṇa sneeringly asks him what he purposes, to which he replies :

What is my purpose? Hear it, king of Anga :  
 Whoever confident in arms is ranked  
 Amongst the adverse host—whome'er the race  
 Of proud Páñchála numbers, active youth,  
 Weak age, or babes unborn, whos'er beheld  
 My father's murder, or whoever dares  
 To cross my path, shall fall before my vengeance.  
 Dark is my sight with rage, and death himself,  
 The world's destroyer, should not 'scape my fury.  
 Pupil of Jámadagnya, Karṇa, mark me :

Amidst these very plains, the wrath of Ráma,  
 Roused by a father's death, filled mighty lakes  
 With Kahattriya blood. Such formidable arms,  
 Burning for hostile life, I bear, and such  
 My cause of rage, a father's fall; nor less  
 Than Ráma's acts shall Drońa's son achieve.

Křipa then requests Duryodhana to give the command of the army to Aśwattháman. The king excuses himself on the plea of having promised it to Karńa, to whom he transfers his ring accordingly. A violent quarrel ensues between Karńa and Aśwattháman, and Duryodhana and Křipa have some difficulty in preventing them from single combat. Aśwattháman at last reproaches Duryodhana with partiality, and refuses to fight for him more. They are disturbed by Bhíma's proclaiming without, that he has at last encountered Duńśásana, the insulter of Draupadí, and is about to sacrifice him to his vengeance. Karńa, instigated by Aśwattháman, foregoes his anger, and is about to resume his arms, when a voice from heaven prevents him. He is obliged, therefore, to remain an idle spectator of the fight, but desires Křipa to assist the king: they go off for that purpose.

The fourth act opens with Duryodhana's being brought in by his charioteer wounded. Duńśásana has been killed, and the army of the Kauravas put to the rout. On his recovery, the charioteer announces Duńśásana's death, and Duryodhana gives vent to his sorrows. He is joined by Sundaraka, a follower of Karńa, who gives in Prákrít a long and tedious account of the conflict between Arjuna and Vřishasena, the son of Karńa, the death of the young prince, and his father's distress; he also brings a leaf on which Karńa has written to Duryodhana, with an arrow dipped in his own blood, a message for aid. Duryodhana orders his chariot, and prepares to seek the fight again, when he is prevented by the arrival of his parents, Dhřitaráshřra and Gándhári, who with Sańjaya commence the fifth act.

The old couple and Samjaya endeavour to prevail upon Duryodhana to sue for peace, but he refuses.

My fall has Pártha vowed, when he has left  
Me brotherless; and all his brethren slain,  
How shall Duryodhana endure to live?  
Nor will I hear of peace until my mace  
Shall crush and scatter to the winds that foe,  
Remorseless Bhíma, whose ferocious wrath  
Drank my young brother's, brave Duśśáśana's, blood.

A tumult behind, and the entrance of the king's charioteer, announce the death of Karńa. Duryodhana, after expressing his grief, determines to go and avenge him, and mounts the car of Samjaya for that purpose, when Arjuna and Bhíma arrive in search of him. On finding the seniors there, Arjuna purposes to withdraw; but Bhíma insists on first addressing them, which they do, but in insulting terms.

*Arj.* Parents, the middle Pándava salutes you,  
Who in the battle's front has, victor, slain  
The son of Rádhdá, he whose pride beheld  
The world as grass, and by whose vaunted prowess  
Your children hoped to triumph o'er their foes.

*Bhíma.* Bhíma in reverence bows his head to you:  
He, who has overthrown the sons of Kuru,  
He who inebriate, has like nectar quaffed  
The blood of vile Duśśáśana, and soon  
Shall lay the proud Duryodhana in dust.

Dhítaráshtra reproaching them for this language, is told they use it not in pride, but in requital of his having witnessed, without interfering to prevent, the oppression and barbarous treatment the Pándavas experienced from his sons. Duryodhana interferes and defies Bhíma, who is equally anxious for the combat; but Arjuna prevents it, and the brothers are called off by a summons from Yudhishtíra, who orders the battle to cease for the day and the dead bodies of

either party to be burnt. *Aśwattháman* then enters, and is disposed to be reconciled to *Duryodhana*: but the prince receives his advances coldly, and he withdraws in disgust. *Dhritarāshtra* sends *Samájaya* after him to persuade him to overlook *Duryodhana's* conduct. *Duryodhana* mounts his car, and the aged couple seek the tent of *Salya*, king of *Madra*.

In the sixth act *Páncshála* brings to *Yudhishtíra* and *Draupadí* an account of *Duryodhana's* having been discovered concealed in a swamp, and compelled to fight with *Bhímasena*, by whom he will be slain. *Yudhishtíra* orders public rejoicings on the occasion. *Chárváka*, a *Rákshasa* disguised as a Muni, then enters, requiring rest and water. He tells them that he has seen *Arjuna* engaged with *Duryodhana*, *Bhíma* having been previously slain by the latter, and *Krishná* forcibly taken away by *Ráma*, and gives them to understand that *Arjuna* also has fallen. *Draupadí* determines to mount the funeral pile, and *Yudhishtíra* to put an end to himself, when the *Rákshasa*, satisfied with the success of his scheme, which was intended to prevail on this couple to perish, departs. The pile is prepared, and *Yudhishtíra* and *Draupadí* are about to sacrifice themselves, when they are disturbed by a great clamour. Supposing it to precede the approach of *Duryodhana*, *Yudhishtíra* calls for his arms, when *Bhíma*, his club smeared with blood, rushes in. *Draupadí* runs away; he catches her by the hair, and is seized by *Yudhishtíra*—on which the mistake is discovered. The episode is very absurd and impertinent.

The braid of *Draupadí's* hair is now again bound up. *Arjuna* and *Vásudeva* arrive, and announce that they have heard of the fraud of the *Chárváka*, and *Yudhishtíra* adds that the mendicant has been slain by *Nakula*, on which *Krishná* expresses great satisfaction. The author has introduced the *Chárváka*, apparently, merely to have a hit at the atheistical sect, possibly intending the *Bauddhas*.

There is much good writing in this piece, although the style

is rather powerful than polished : there is also poetry in the thoughts, but it is the poetry rather of passion than fancy, and the pathos and horror in which it delights are relieved by no brilliancy of illustration : both too are overdone, and the pathos becomes tiresome and the horror disgusting. The chief merit of the drama is individuality of character ; the ferocity of Bhīma, the pride of Karna, the fiery but kindly temperament of Asvatthāman, and the selfish arrogance of Duryodhana, are well delineated. The chief defect of the play is its undramatic construction. The business is clumsily contrived ; the situations are ineffective or ludicrous ; the scenes are awkwardly put together, and much too considerable a portion of the piece is thrown into narrative for the interest to be successfully supported. With exception of the last defect, the *Vení-Samhāra* is calculated to remind us very forcibly of the early attempts of the French and English dramatists.

There is nothing in the play to furnish a clue to its date. It is frequently cited in the *Kāvya-Prakāśa*, the *Daśa-Rūpaka*, and *Sāhitya-Darpaṇa*, to which works it is consequently anterior. According to tradition, the author, Bhaṭṭa-Nārāyaṇa, was one of the Kanouj Brāhmins invited into Bengal by Ādi-Sura, from whom the Brāhmins of that province are descended : he was of the Śārdūlya family. Ādi-Sura is supposed to have reigned three centuries before our era ; but if we may place any dependence on Abulfazl's list of Bengal kings, he was the twenty-second prince in ascent from Belāl Sen, who, it is well known, reigned in the thirteenth century. Assigning then the moderate duration of about three hundred years to these intermediate princes, and admitting the tradition with respect to Bhaṭṭa-Nārāyaṇa, the *Vení-Samhāra* might have been written about the eighth or ninth century : a period not at all incompatible with the comparative harshness of its style and the rudeness of its execution, particularly if we conclude, agreeably to the tradition, that it was amongst the early results of the introduction of Bhraminical literature into Ben-

gal. There are considerable varieties in the manuscripts of this drama, and the name is also differently given as the *Vett-Sathvaraka* or *Vett-Sathhāra*: the import is the same, "The Binding of the Braid." There is a commentary on the drama, by *Jagaddhara*, entitled *Mahopādhyāya*, implying a teacher,—and *Dharmādhipatya*, which may be merely an honorific epithet, although it should signify a judge or administrator of the law.

# MÁLAVIKÁGNIMITRA; OR, AGNIMITRA AND MÁLAVIKÁ.

*A Comedy in Five Acts.*

---

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

- Agnimitra*.—King of Vidiśá.  
*Gautama*.—His confidant, the Vidúshaka or Buffo.  
*Haradatta*. }  
*Gaṇadāsa*. } Professors of music and dancing.  
*Sārasa*.—The queen's dwarf.  
*Dhárinī*.—The principal queen.  
*Írāvati*.—The second queen.  
*Málaviká*.—The heroine.  
*Kauśiki*.—A female ascetic.  
*Vakulávali*.—One of the queen's attendants, and the friend of  
Málaviká.  
*Jayasenā*.—Female chamberlain.  
*Kaumudī*.—Attendant on the queen.  
*Madhukáriká*.—Female gardener.  
*Nipuńiká*. }  
*Chandriká*. } Attendants on Írāvati.  
*Samáhitiká*.—Pupil of Kauśikí.  
*Jyotaná*. }  
*Ramahāyá*. } Female singers presented to Agnimitra.

The scene is at Vidiśá, in the garden and inner apartments of  
Agnimitra's palace. Time about twelve hours.

---

The play is usually considered as one of the three composed  
by Kálidása, who is thus said in the prelude to be the author :

*Manager*. I have been desired by the assembly to represent the  
Málavikágnimitra of Kálidása at this vernal festival :

*Actor.* Why make such an election? Why should we neglect the works of celebrated writers, such as Bhāsaka and Saumilla, to perform the play of a cotemporary.

*Manager.* Why not? all that is old is not therefore necessarily excellent; all that is new is not despicable on that account alone. Let what is really meritorious, be pronounced so by the candid judge after due investigation; blockheads only are influenced by the opinions of others.

There is no reason to question the nomenclature of the author here, and the play is probably the work of a Kālidāsa. Tradition alone identifies him with the poet of Vikramāditya's reign, who preceded the Christian era, and the internal evidence is adverse to the dramas being the work of the author of *Śakuntalā* and *Vikrama and Urvāśi*. There is neither the same melody in the verse nor fancy in the thoughts. The mention of poets earlier than Kālidāsa is of no help, as nothing is known of them: their names do not appear in the *Bhoja-Prabandha* nor *Śārngdhara-Paddhati*, two works that enumerate some hundreds of eminent authors. The latter has a Bhāsa, which may be the same as Bhāsaka; and the former notices a Bhāskara, which might be thought to bear some relation to the same. One manuscript of the play reads in place of Bhāsaka, Dhāvaka, who we know was contemporary with Raja-Harsha-Deva, king of Kashmir, the Kāvya-Prakāśa declaring him to be the real author of the works bearing the name of that prince. It is not unlikely, indeed, to have been the work of the time of Śrī-Harsha, but can scarcely have been the production of a later date, in which Dhāvaka had become an ancient writer. The dramas written in more recent periods are invariably, as far as is yet known, mythological, and have some one of the forms or family of Vishṇu for the hero. There is no such thing as a decidedly modern drama the business of which is domestic intrigue: such a subject, indeed, was wholly incompatible with Hindu feelings, as affected by intercourse with their Mohammedan masters, whether the effect of that intercourse was terror or imitation. In addition to these con-

siderations, the style of the play is very unlike that most common amongst modern writers, and most highly esteemed, being free from all jingle of sounds and from metaphorical commonplace: it does not even affect anything like the uniform smoothness, which seems to have preceded and ushered in the extravagancies of modern composition. The piece of sound criticism urged by the manager is also the sentiment of a day long gone by.

There are other considerations corroborative of the conclusion, that this drama is of no recent date, derived from the history of its hero. Agnimitra, the king of Vidiśá, is the son of Pushpamitra, whose father is still alive, and who is rather unaccountably termed the *Senáni* or general. The personages are little known to the *Pándits* of the present day. It appears from the *Vishnu-Purána*, however, that Pushpamitra was the founder of the Sunga dynasty of Magadha kings, having been the general of *Vrihadratha*, the last of the Maurya race, whom he deposed and put to death: he was succeeded by his son Agnimitra, and no doubt remains therefore of the identity of the personages. The first of the Maurya race was Chandragupta, whom all research continues to recognise in Sandracottus. The princes of this family were ten in number, to whose reigns the reasonable term of one hundred and thirty-seven years is assigned in the *Vishnu-Purána*, which places Agnimitra and his father about one hundred and sixty years before our era, above a century before the *Kálidása* of *Vikramáditya's* court, and such a period was quite sufficient to qualify Agnimitra to become the hero of a domestic drama. The events of his reign, which are familiarly alluded to, were not of a character to have survived any very protracted interval in popular recollection; and it may be observed also, that his capital, Vidiśá, has been long obliterated from the literary records of the Hindus, and that its precise situation is utterly unknown: its flourishing condition in the days of one *Kálidása* is also adverted to in his *Megha-Dúta*. The term of general,

applied in the play to Pushpamitra, may perhaps correct the history as given in the *Purāṇa* ; and although he dispossessed his first master of the crown, it seems likely that he refrained from appropriating it to himself, being contented to retain the military power, whilst he invested his son with the title and name of king. There might seem reason therefore to infer, that the play was the work of the Kālidāsa of antiquity ; but the manners described appear to be those of a degenerate state of Hindu society, and it can scarcely be thought earlier than the tenth or eleventh century. It may possibly have been the production of a somewhat later day, in some part of India which continued to preserve its political independence and Hindu character. We shall now proceed to an analysis of the drama itself.

The play opens with the entrance of Vakulāvalī, a female attendant upon Dhārini, the principal queen, who has been sent by her mistress to the *saṃgīta-śālā*, a theatre or music saloon, to inquire of Gaṇadāsa the progress made by his pupil, Mālavikā, in dancing and singing. Another female servant, Kaumudī, joins her, and from their conversation we learn that the Rājā has seen the picture of Mālavikā, painted by order of the queen for her *chitra-śālā*, or picture gallery, notwithstanding her anxiety to keep the original from Agnimitra's knowledge. The sight of the picture has, of course, inspired the prince with an ardent desire to view the original, whom he has never yet beheld. In the next scene Vakulāvalī tells Gaṇadāsa, the preceptor, that Mālavikā was sent as a present to the queen by her brother, Vīrasena, governor of the Antapāla, or barrier fortress on the Narmadā.

In the scene that follows, we find hostilities are about to break out between Agnimitra and Yajnasena, king of Vidarbha (Berar). The first, on some occasion, had detained captive the brother-in-law of the latter, and Yajnasena had retaliated by throwing into captivity Mādhavasena, the personal friend of Agnimitra, when about to repair to Vidiśā to visit that

monarch. Yajnasena sends to propose an exchange of prisoners, but Agnimitra haughtily rejects the stipulation, and sends orders to his brother-in-law, Virasena, to lead an army immediately against the Rájá of Vidarbha. This affair being disposed of, he directs his attention to domestic interests, and employs his Vidúshaka or confident, Gautama, to procure him the sight of Málaviká.

To effect this, Gautama instigates a quarrel between the professors, Gañadása and Haradatta, regarding their respective pre-eminence. They appeal to the Rájá, who, in consideration of Gañadása's being patronised by the queen, refers the dispute to her. She is induced to consent reluctantly to preside at a trial of skill between the parties, as shown in the respective proficiency of their select scholars. The queen is assisted by a protégée, a *Parivrājiká*, or female ascetic and woman of superior learning. In general, a *Parivrājiká* denotes an ascetic female of the Bauddha faith, but there is nothing in the piece to assign the character to any particular sect.

The second act opens with the assemblage of the party in the chamber where the performance is to take place, fitted up with the *sahgita-rachaná*, or orchestral decorations. The king's object is attained, for Gañadása brings forward Málaviká as the pupil on whom he stakes his credit. Málaviká sings an *upagána* or prelude, and then executes what is represented as something of extraordinary difficulty, the *chatuspada-vastu*, in the *madhya-laya*, or andante time, which was composed by Sarmishthá. Some air is most probably implied, adapted to a stanza of four *pádas* or lines. Sarmishthá is known as the queen of Yayáti, but whether she be the same with the composer of the air is more than uncertain. Málaviká's performance is highly applauded, and the Vidúshaka detains her until the queen, who has all along suspected the plot, commands her to retire. The exhibition of Haradatta's pupil not being essential to the intrigue, is evaded dramatically enough, by the warder's crying the hour of noon, on which the party

breaks up, and the queen, with more housewifery than majesty, hastens away to expedite her royal husband's dinner.

The scene of the third act is laid in the garden, where stands an *asoka* tree (*Jonesia asoka*). A curious superstition prevailed amongst the Hindus formerly, which is the frequent theme of poetical allusion: they believed that this tree, when barren, might be induced to put forth flowers by the contact of the foot of a handsome woman. The tree in question does not blossom, and being the favourite of Dháriní, she has proposed to try the effect of her own foot. Unluckily, however, the Vidúshaka, whilst setting her swing in motion, has tumbled her out of it and sprained her ankle, so that she cannot perform the ceremony herself: she therefore deposes Málaviká to do it for her, who accordingly comes to the spot attired in royal habiliments, and accompanied by her friend Vakulávali. In the conversation that ensues she acknowledges her passion for the king, who with his friend Gautama has been watching behind the tree, and overhears the declaration; he therefore makes his appearance and addresses a civil speech to Málaviká, when he is interrupted by another pair of listeners, Iravatí, the second queen, and her attendant. She commands Málaviká's retreat, and leaves the king, in a violent rage, to inform Dháriní of what is going forward.

In the beginning of the fourth act the Vidúshaka informs the Rájá, that Málaviká has been locked up in the *śrabhāśālagriha* by the queen. What that chamber is we do not exactly know; it must be a store or treasure room, and no very enviable place, as the Vidúshaka compares it to *Pátála*, the infernal regions. He undertakes, however, to effect her liberation; and whilst he prepares for his scheme the Rájá pays a visit to the queen.

In the next scene, whilst the Rájá is engaged in tranquil conversation with Dháriní and the Parivrājiká, the Vidúshaka rushes in, exclaiming he has been bitten by a venomous snake, whilst gathering flowers to bring with him as a present on his

visit to the queen, and he exhibits his thumb bound with his cord, and marked with the impressions made by the teeth of the reptile. The Parivrājikā, with some humour as well as good surgery, recommends the actual cautery, or the amputation of the thumb ; but the Vidúshaka pretending to be in convulsions and dying, the snake-doctor is sent for, who having had his cue, refuses to come, and desires the patient may be sent to him : the Vidúshaka is accordingly sent. The queen is in great alarm, as being, however innocently, the cause of a Bráhmaṇ's death. Presently the messenger returns, stating the only hope is the application of the snake-stone to the bite, and requesting the Rájá to order one to be procured : the queen has one in her finger ring, which she instantly takes off and sends to the Vidúshaka. This is his object ; for the female jailor of Málavikā has, as he has ascertained, been instructed to liberate her prisoner only on being shown the seal ring or signet of the queen ; and having got this in his possession, he immediately effects the damsel's release, after which the ring is returned to the queen, and the Vidúshaka is perfectly recovered. The king then being summoned away by a concerted pretext, hastens to the Samudra pavilion, where Málavikā has been conveyed with her friend and companion, Vakulávalí. This pavilion is decorated with portraits of the king and his queens, and Málavikā is found by her lover engrossed with their contemplation. Vakulávalí retires. The Vidúshaka takes charge of the door, but no sooner sits down on the threshold than he falls asleep : the Rájá and Málavikā, consequently, have scarcely time to exchange professions of regard, when they are again disturbed by the vigilant and jealous Irávati, who sends information of her discoveries to Dháriní, and in the meantime remains sentinel over the culprits. The party, however, is disturbed by news, that Agnimitra's daughter has been almost frightened to death by a monkey, and Irávati and the Rájá hasten to her assistance, leaving Málavikā to the consolation derived from hearing the

*asoka* tree is in blossom, an omen of the final success of her own desires.

The fifth act collects the Rájá, Dháriní, the Parivrájiká, with Málaviká and other attendants about the *asoka* tree, when some presents arrive from the now submissive monarch of Vidarbha, against whom the troops of Virasena have been successful. Amongst the gifts are two female slaves, who immediately recognize in Málaviká the sister of Mádhavasena, the friend of Agnimitra, whom the armies of the latter have just extricated from the captivity to which the Vidarbha sovereign had consigned him. It appears that when he was formerly seized by his kinsman, his minister, Sumati, contrived to effect his own escape, along with his sister and the young princess. That sister, Kauśikí, now reveals herself in the person of the Parivrájiká, and continues the story of their flight. Sumati joined a caravan bound to Vidiśá. On their way through the Vindhya mountains they were attacked by the foresters, who were armed with bows and arrows, and decorated with peacock's plumes: in the affray Sumati was slain and Málaviká was lost. Kauśikí, left alone, committed her brother's body to the flames, and then resumed her route to Vidiśá, where she assumed the character of a female ascetic. The Rájá observes she did wisely, which if a Bauddha ascetic be here, as is usual, intended, is a tolerant expression of some weight with regard to the antiquity of the drama. Kauśikí soon found out Málaviká, but forebore to discover herself, confiding in the prophecy of a sage, who had foretold that the princess, after passing through a period of servitude, would meet with a suitable match.

The story now pauses, whilst Agnimitra issues his orders respecting the terms to be granted to Yajnasena, the king of Vidarbha, the half of whose territory he assigns to Mádhavasena, the brother of Málaviká, their dominions to lie respectively north and south of the Varadá river, the Wurda of modern times, and retaining till very lately its character of

a boundary, separating the states of the Nizam from those of the Nagpore, the Vidarbha or Berar Rája. In this part of the play, also, is the allusion to the general, Pushpamitra. A letter arrives from him, giving an account of some transactions that have occurred upon the southern bank of the Indus. On his own behalf, or that of his son, he had undertaken to celebrate an *asvamedha*, or sacrifice of a horse, for which it was essential that the steed should have a free range for twelve months, being attended only by a guard to secure him. This guard had been placed by Pushpamitra under the command of Agnimitra's son, Vasumitra. Whilst following the victim along the Indus, a party of Yavana horse attempted to carry off the courser, but they were encountered by the young prince, and after a sharp conflict, defeated. Pushpamitra concludes with inviting his son to come with his family to complete the sacrifice. The queen, Dháriní, overjoyed by the news of her son's success and safety, distributes rich presents to all her train and the females of Agnimitra's establishment, whilst to him she presents Málaviká. Irávatí communicates her concurrence in this arrangement, and the Rája obtains another bride. The piece closes with his expressing his hope, that he may ever retain the regard of his first queen, Dháriní, and that his subjects may never suffer any calamity whilst he reigns over them.

# VIDDHA-ŚĀLABHANJIKĀ; OR, THE STATUE.

*A Comedy in Four Acts.*

---

## CHARACTERS.

*Vidyādhara-Malla.*—King of Trilinga and Kalinga.

*Chārāyaṇa.*—His confidential attendant.

*Bhāgurāyaṇa.*—The minister.

*Kālidāsa.*—A servant of the minister.

An Ambassador from the king of Lāṭa.

*Kurangaka.*—An officer of Vidyādhara-Malla.

The queen of Vidyādhara-Malla.

*Mfigaṅkāvalī.*—The daughter of Chandravarman, king of Lāṭa, passing for some time as his son, under the charge of the queen.

*Kuvalayamālā.*—Princess of Kuntala, the intended bride of the supposed son of Chandravarman, also under charge of the queen.

*Pingalikā.*—The wife of Chārāyaṇa.

*Mekhālā.*—The foster sister and chief attendant on the queen.

*Sulakṣaṇā.*

*Vilakṣaṇā.*

*Kurangikā.*

*Tarangikā.*

} Female attendants.

*Attendants.*

---

The *Viddha-Śālabhanjikā* is a comedy of domestic intrigue, like the *Ratnāvalī* and *Mālavikāgnimitra*: it has not, however, the elegance of the former nor the spirit of the latter, and although not devoid of imagination, is much less classical than either. It has more bustle, and a more complicated plot, and gives a not unentertaining picture of the interests and amusements of Hindu princes in the retirement of their harems.

The benedictory stanzas at the commencement are addressed to Kāmadeva and Pārvatī, indicating adherence to Śaiva tenets. The manager then states that the play is the work of Rāja-Sekhara ; and the occasion of the performance, the pleasure of the Yuvarāja, probably the installation of the heir in the joint administration of the government.

A short introduction by Haridāsa tells the audience that the minister of Vidyādhara-Malla, the hero of the play, has discovered that the king of Lāṭa having no son, has endeavoured to pass off his only daughter as a boy, and has sent her in that capacity to be taken care of by Vidyādhara-Malla's queen. The scene then discovers the Rājā and the Vidūshaka just risen from repose. The prince has seen a fancied vision, which he relates to his confidant, "for the burthen of the heart is lightened by sharing it with a faithful friend." He proceeds :

"A glorious halo appeared before me in my dream, bright as the moon's resplendent disc ; within the orb a beauteous maiden moved as gently radiant as the lunar rays in autumn skies. Advancing near me, she inclined her head in reverence, and as if pouring ambrosia into my ears, pronounced in softest tones, 'Glory to the deity of love !' then sighing, she took up this string of costly pearls and placed it on my neck. The act awoke me. I started up and saw my vision realised. I caught the nymph by her scarf ; but she hastily extricated herself from my hands and fled, leaving me this necklace alone the evidence of her presence."

The Vidūshaka, however, treats the whole as a dream, and reproaches the prince with his fickleness, as he had just before fallen in love with Kuvalayamālā, the princess of Kuntala, and recommends him to be content with the queen, as "a partridge in the hand is better than a peahen in the forest."

The king and the Vidūshaka then go into the garden, where, over the edge of a terrace, they see some of the fair tenants of the inner apartments amusing themselves with swinging, a favourite pastime with the natives of India. Amongst them the king recognises the countenance he has seen in his dream,

but the party disappear on the advance of the Rájá and his friend.

The Rájá then enters a pleasure-house or pavilion called the *Keli-kailása*—the *Kailása* (or mountain so called) of sport. It is an apartment described as built of crystal, and decorated with statues and paintings. Amongst the latter is one which, by an artist familiar with Indian antiquities and costumes, might be wrought into an instructive and interesting composition ; it is thus described :

“There is your Majesty at *pdśa* (dice) with the queen : behind you stands one damsel with the betel box, whilst another is waving the *chounri* over your head : the dwarf is playing with the monkey, and the parrot abusing the *Vidúshaka*.”

The chamber also contains the portrait of *Mfigánkavali*, the damsel whom the Rájá has really seen in his supposed dream, and who is in the haram in the character of a youth, though wearing female attire ; there is also a statue of her, whence the piece is named *Viddha-Sálabhanjiká*, meaning a carved effigy. Finally the lady is herself beheld through the transparent wall of the pavilion, but runs away on being observed ; the Rájá and his friend follow her in vain ; the bards proclaim it noon, and the two friends repair to the queen's apartments to perform the mid-day ceremonies.

A conversation between two of the female attendants opens the second act, and gives us the history of *Kuvalyamálá*, the object of the Rájá's passion before encountering his new flame. She is the daughter of *Chandramahásena*, king of *Kuntala*, and has been sent to *Vidyádhara-Malla's* queen, as the betrothed bride of the supposed son of *Chandravarman*, who is the queen's maternal uncle. Then follows a frolic practised by *Mekhala*, the queen's foster-sister, on the king's confidant, *Chárayańa*. He is promised a new bride by the queen, and the ceremony is about to take place when the spouse proves to be a “lubberly boy ;” he is highly indignant at the trick, and goes off threatening vengeance.

The Rájá having followed and pacified his companion, they go into the garden, where they see the damsel Mfigánkávali playing with ball: she still, however, flies their advance. Presently they overhear a conversation between her and one of her companions, from which it appears that, notwithstanding her shyness, she is equally enamoured of the Rájá. Evening is now proclaimed, and the parties retire.

A similiar dialogue with that which commenced the second, begins the third act, the parties only being different. We now learn that the dream was the contrivance of the minister, Mfigánkávali having been persuaded by the speaker Sula-kshańá, at his instigation, to believe that she was to behold the present deity of love, and having been introduced by a sliding door into the king's chamber. The minister's object in effecting a marriage between the Rájá and the nymph, is to secure to his master the station of universal monarch, which a seer has prophesied shall accompany the hand of Mfigánkávali. The author here, therefore, is indebted, either to the *Ratnávallí*, or perhaps in common with that, to the popular story of *Vatsa*, for his notions. The consequence of the interview has been to render Mfigánkávali passionately enamoured of the king.

From this we proceed to Cháráyána's retaliation. He has induced one of the women to hide in a bush, and when Mekhalá passed, to announce to her she would die on the next full moon, unless she prostrated herself at the feet of some Bráhmań and crawled between his legs. The plot has so far succeeded that Mekhalá and the queen, both overcome with concern, have entreated Cháráyána to be the Bráhmań that shall preserve the life of the former. The transaction takes place, and when Mekhalá crawls between his legs Cháráyána proclaims the device, and triumphs in the humiliation he has inflicted on her—the queen is in her turn incensed, and goes off in a pet. The Rájá and the Vidúshaka seek the garden, where it is now moonlight. Mfigánkávali and her friend Vilakshańá also come thither, and the lovers meet: this inter-

view is broken off by a cry that the queen is coming, and they all separate abruptly.

The fourth and last act begins again with the dawn, when we have Cháráyāna and his wife introduced, the latter asleep. In her sleep, however, she is very communicative, and repeats a supposed dialogue between the queen and the Rájá, in which the former urges the latter to marry Mfigánkávali, the sister of the supposed Mfigánkavarman, come on a visit, it is pretended, to her brother—this being a plot of the queen's to cheat the king into a sham marriage, by espousing him to one she believes to be a boy. On her own part she, it is pretended by the dreamer, professes no difficulty, referring to her conduct on similar occasions, from which it appears that the Rájá already possesses a goodly assortment of wives, the princesses of Magadha, Málava, Páñchála, Avanti, Jalandhara, and Kerala. The Vidúshaka suspects the trick, however, and wakes his wife, who rises and goes to the queen. Sleeping on the stage is contrary to the canons of the Hindu drama, but the natives of India sleep with so little of the "pomp and circumstance" of the bed-chamber, that there is no violation of decorum in such a representation.

The Vidúshaka having joined the Rájá, a rather tedious conversation ensues, in which the amatory emotions of the Rájá and his new mistress are described. This is interrupted by the preparations for the marriage, and they are followed by the ceremony, Vidyádhara-Malla being wedded on the stage to Mfigánkávali, another violation of dramatic rule, which prohibits the exhibition of sacred rites. In this case the holy fire is introduced and circumambulated. As soon as this is done, a messenger arrives from Chandravarman, to announce that his master has a son, that consequently no further necessity exists for his daughter's assuming a character not belonging to her, and Mfigánkávali accordingly is to be recognised as his daughter. The queen now finds that she has taken herself in, and given herself another rival bride: as the matter is past remedy,

however, she assents with a good grace, and allows Vidyādhara-Malla to marry Kuvalayamālā into the bargain. To crown the king's happiness, a messenger arrives from the camp with the news that the allied army of Karnāṭa, Siṃhālā, Pāṇḍya, Murala, Andhra, and Konkana has been defeated, and Vīrapāla, king of Kuntala, the ally of Vidyādhara-Malla, reseated on a throne, from which his kinsman, supported by those troops, had formerly expelled him. The authority of Vidyādhara-Malla is now declared to extend from the mouths of the Ganges to the sea, and from the Narmadā to the Tāmaparāṇī in the Dekhin, he being the chief of the Karachuli race, a Rājput tribe.

Many circumstances prove this drama to be comparatively modern : the language is more ornate than classical, the ideas are more affected than poetical ; allusions to current practices and modes of dress are frequent and conversational, and proverbial forms of speech are not rare. The state of manners, particularly as affects the multitude of wives, is not of ancient character, for although there was no restriction in this respect, it does not appear that any very great latitude was usually exercised. Daśaratha had three wives, but his son Rāma had but one, Pāṇḍu had two, Dhṛitarāshṭra but one, and many of the traditionary kings of the Hindus, in like manner, contented themselves with the same number. According to the law, indeed, the first wife was considered to fulfil the moral end of the association, except in the case of sterility, and the marriage of other wives, unless for the sake of progeny, a culpable sacrifice to sensual passions. This law, indeed, became obsolete ; but to judge from the dramas, there ever remained a peculiarity in the practice of the Hindus which distinguishes them from the Mohammedans, and in no case do we find any allusion to a system of concubinage established in their harems.

Besides internal evidence, however, the author is not regarded as a writer of any great antiquity, although of consider-

able merit : his precise date is not known, but as he is mentioned in the *Śaṅgadhara-Paddhati*, a work of the fourteenth century, he is prior to that period. He was probably not later than the reign of Bhoja, for the *Vāsavadattā* of Subandhu contains an evident allusion to the play, as it is there said that every house in Kusumapur possesses a *Śalabhanjika* and *Vṛihat-Kuthā* ; and he is also named in the *Sarasvatī-Kaṭṭhābharaṇa*, a work on rhetoric, attributed to Bhoja himself. It is said in the prelude that he is the tutor of the king, Mahendrapāla, but we have not yet met with any prince of that name. We shall presently have occasion to revert to this subject, and it is here sufficient to observe, that from the author's familiarity with the political distinctions and the domestic usages of the people of southern and western India, he was probably a native of some of the provinces bordering upon the Nerbudda.

## PRACHANDA-PÁNDAVA.

---

THE *Prachanda-Pándava*, or "Offended Sons of Pándu," is a *nátaka* in two acts, entitled also the *Bála-Bhárata*. The subject is taken from the *Mahábhárata*. The first act describes the marriage of Draupadí; the second, the loss of everything at play by Yudhishtíra, the injurious treatment of Draupadí, and the departure of the Pándava princes to the forest. The author has not hesitated to represent in action the circumstances of Draupadí's being dragged by the hair, almost naked, into the public assembly, an insult in revenge for which Bhíma vowed to slay Duśśásana and drink his blood, and ultimately fulfilled his vow.

The introduction of this little drama, which is written in a simple but powerful style, is valuable for the account it gives of the author, Rája-Sekhara, and his patron or patrons, of whom some notice has been taken in the preceding analysis of the *Viddha-Śálabhanjiká*. He is here described as a poet, who occupies that rank in the literature of the day which Válmíki, Vyása, Bhartíhari, and Bhavabhúti, have severally filled: he is also designated as the son of the *mahámantrin* or prime minister; and Mahendrapála, the king, of the family of Raghu, is called his *śishya* or disciple. The assembly, however, before which the representation takes place, is collected by Mahípála-Deva, who may be the same with Mahendrapála, or is possibly his father or paramount lord. Of Mahípála it is said that he is the sovereign of Áryavarta or Central India, and the subjugator of the Kuntalas, Kulutthas, Kerala (Malabar), Kalingas, Muralas, and Mekalas (tribes along the Narmadá). He is also said to be of the race of Raghu, meaning no doubt a Raghuvamśi Rájput, and he is said to be the son of the king

Nirbhaya, or Nirbhaya-Narendra. The Sūtradhāra observes of the assembly, that it is formed of the learned men of the great city of Mahodaya, or the great Udaya, possibly Udayapur, the princes of which city affect to trace their descent from Rāma. The modern city of Udayapur, however, was not founded before the sixteenth century, and the name must be applied to some other place, unless it be no more than a title meaning the very splendid or fortunate. We cannot doubt the long prior existence of the drama, from the mention made of it, or of its author, in the works to which reference is made in the preceding article, and to which we may add the Kāvya-Prakāśa, a work probably anterior to the foundation of the modern Udayapur. Mahodaya may be the origin of the name of Mahoba, a city of which extensive ruins remain, and of which the history is little known. In a verse cited from another work by the writer, the Karpūra-Manjarī, his wife, is styled "the chaplet of the crest of the Chouhan race," from which it follows that he belonged to that tribe. We can only conclude, therefore, that Rāja-Sekhara was the minister of some Rājput prince, who flourished in Central India, at the end of the eleventh or beginning of the twelve century.

Besides the *Viddha-Śālabhanjikā*, Rāja-Sekhara is the author of the *Karpūra-Manjarī*, a dramatic composition of the class called *Sattaka*, entirely in Prakṛit. It is named as a specimen of the class in the *Śāhitya-Darpaṇa*. The *Bāla-Rāmadāsa* is another dramatic performance attributed to this author, and is named in the same work.

# HANÚMAN-NĀṬAKA ; OR, MAHĀNĀṬAKA.

*A Drama in Fourteen Acts.*

---

THE *Hanúman-Nāṭaka*, or, as it is emphatically termed, the *Mahá* or great-*Nāṭaka*, is evidently an imperfect performance, and the work of various hands. The legendary tale, which obscurely accounts for this, will be hereafter noticed : it is only necessary to advert to it here, in order to understand the progress of the drama. As might be implied from the title, the story is connected with that of Rāma, the monkey-chief Hanumat being a very important character in the adventures of the prince. The subject of the play is, in fact, the story of the *Rāmāyaṇa*, and it follows the order of the poem from the birth of Rāma till his return to Ayodhyá, after the conquest of Lanká. It agrees, therefore, in its *dramatis personæ*, also with the *Vira-Charitra*, and it is unnecessary to repeat the list.

Two or more benedictory stanzas, invoking the favour of Hari as Rāma, open the piece, but there is no mention of the *Sūtradhāra*, nor is there any prelude. We have, indeed, both here and throughout, no notice of entrances nor exits, nor in general any indication of the speaker, being left to infer the appropriate persons from the business of the scene, or being directed to their specification by the conjectures of the commentator. It is very evident that the person who speaks is very frequently unconnected with the story, and is the poet himself. This is the case at starting, as it begins :

“There was an illustrious and powerful monarch, the subduer of foes and the renowned ornament of the exalted house of the sun, named Daśaratha, in whose family, for the purpose of relieving the earth of her burthen, Bhūriśravas (Vishnú) deigned to incorporate

his divine substance as four blooming youths. The eldest, endowed with the qualities of imperial worth, was Ráma, the descendant of Raghu."

The poet then cursorily notices the early exploits of the hero, and states his going with Lakshmaña to the court of Mithilá, to try his strength in the bending of the bow of Siva, and thereby winning Sítá for his bride: we have this represented dramatically; and Sítá, Janaka, the messenger or Purohita of Rávaña, Lakshmaña, and Ráma, maintain a dialogue easily followed, which ends in Ráma's triumph—the bow is broken, and he wins his bride.

The consequences of breaking the bow are then narrated by an indifferent person or the poet, and Paraśuráma's appearance on hearing the sound is also in description. We have here, in the passages describing him, one stanza which belongs to the *Vira-Charitra*, and another said to occur in the *Prabodha-Chandrodaya*. The dialogue that ensues is something like that in the *Vira-Charitra*, but it terminates in Ráma's trying the bow of Paraśuráma, and shooting an arrow from it which flies to Swarga. Paraśuráma acknowledges him to be his superior, and the poet then proceeds to state, that Ráma and his brother, with Janaka and different sages, went to the capital of that prince, and Ráma was married to Sítá. This ends the first act, called the *Sítá-Swayamvara*.

The second act has no pretension to a dramatic character, being a description by the writer of the loves of Sítá and Ráma, in a strain which is prohibited by a positive rule, and is an offence against decency as well as the drama. It is evidently the addition of a comparatively modern and corrupt period, prior indeed to the vitiation of style, but marked by the debasement of moral feeling amongst the Hindus, which led to the degeneracy of poetical taste and subversion of political existence.

The third act is less dramatic than the first, and is wholly descriptive; such speeches as do occur being conformable to

the usual style of oriental composition, which assigns speeches to the speaker in the first, and not in the third person, rather than to their being actually part of a dramatic dialogue. The subjects are the exile of Ráma, his fixing his residence at Panchávatí, the appearance of Mārīcha as a deer, and the chase of the supposed animal by Ráma and Lakshmaña at Sítá's request.

The act opens with a description of the portents that indicated Rama's impending separation from his father, the cause of which is the curse denounced upon the latter by the father of the ascetic, whom whilst formerly hunting he had accidentally slain ; but the passage, though a striking one, is an imitation of several similar descriptions in the *Mahábhārata*.

Whilst thus their hours the youthful pair devoted  
 To love, that with enjoyment grew, the term  
 When the stern curse the Muni's sire denounced  
 Upon the erring king should shed its influence,  
 Approached. The sun with radiance dimmed looked forth,  
 Whilst fiery torches waved along the sky,  
 And meteors darted headlong through mid-heaven :  
 Earth shook ; the firmament rained showers of blood :  
 Around, the horizon thickened. In the day,  
 The pale stars gleamed ; eclipse unseasonable  
 Darkened the noon : day echoed with the howls  
 Of dogs and jackalls, whilst the air replied  
 With horrid sounds and strange, such as shall peal,  
 When the destroying deity, in thunder,  
 Proclaims the dissolution of the world.

The fourth act opens with a description of the chase, in which we have the gestures of the deer delineated in a stanza from *Śakuntalá*—the speech of Dushyanta to his charioteer, "There he runs with his neck bent gracefully," &c.

Rávaña then comes disguised to see Sítá.

"Oh, give me food," he muttered, "pious dame !"  
 Heedless she overstepped the magic ring

That Lakshmaña had traced, when by the hand  
 She stretched in charity the Rákshas seized her,  
 Calling in vain upon the sons of Raghu.

Jaáyu, the vulture, is represented as endeavouring to rescue Sítá, but he is slain by Rávaña. Sítá encounters Hanúmat, and begs him to carry her ornaments, which she casts to him, to Ráma. Ráma returns from the chase to his cottage and finds it deserted :

Now having slain the fraudulent deer, the prince,  
 With his brave brother, to their bower returned.  
 Sítá he sought, but sought in vain. His steps  
 Three several quarters trod, the fourth he left,  
 O'ercome with grief and terror, unexplored.

The fifth act contains the prosecution of Ráma's search after Sítá, his encounter with Báli, his triumph, and the despatch of Hanúmat to Lanká ; and the sixth describes Hanúmat's visit to Sítá, the feats he performs at Lanká, and his return to Ráma.

The seventh act describes the advance of Ráma's host, the fruitless expostulation of Vibhishaña with his brother, and his consequent desertion to Ráma ; the further advance of the monkeys, the construction of the bridge over the sea, and the crossing over it of the troops.

When first the monkey bands advanced, they viewed  
 A watery belt smooth circling round the shore :  
 The following troops with labour ploughed their way  
 Through the thick mire ; the chiefs who led the rear  
 Exclaimed, with wonder filled, " Here ocean was."

Ráma, in the beginning of the eighth act, sends Angada, the son of Báli, to persuade Rávaña to relinquish Sítá peaceably. Angada has some feeling of aversion to Ráma, who killed his father, but thinks he shall best fulfil his father's wishes by promoting the war between Rávaña and Ráma ; he therefore goes to the former and defies him in very haughty terms.

The dialogue is more steadily maintained in this part of the work than any other. In one passage we have a curious description of the menial offices which Rávaña had compelled the gods to perform in his household, and of the notions entertained by the Hindus of the *mythological*, as distinct from the *apparent*, character of various objects of their worship.

*Ráv.* Indra weaves garlands for me, at my gate  
The thousand-rayed\* keeps watch, above my head  
Chandra† uprears the umbrella of dominion,  
The wind and ocean's monarch are my slaves,  
And for my board the fiery godhead toils.  
Know'st thou not this, and can'st thou stoop to praise  
The son of Raghu, whose frail mortal body  
Were but a meal to any of my household?

*Ang.* (*Laughs.*) Is this thy wisdom, Rávaña? Infirm  
Of judgment, dost thou deem of Ráma thus—  
A mortal man? Then Gangá merely flows  
A watery stream; the elephants that bear  
The skies, and Indra's steed, are brutal forms;  
The charms of Rambhá are the fleeting beauties  
Of earth's weak daughters, and the golden age  
A term of years. Love is a pretty archer;  
And he whose fame gilds with celestial glory  
The triform world, the mighty Hanúmat,  
In thy profound discernment is an ape.

The dialogue continues very regularly dramatic to the end of the act, when Angada having in vain endeavoured to persuade Rávaña to restore Sítá, leaves him to expect the immediate advance of the monkey host.

The ninth act begins with narrative, but soon breaks into a string of moral and political sentences, supposed to be uttered by Virúpáksha and Mahodara, two of Rávaña's ministers. Several of these sentences occur in the *Hitopadeśa*. Rávaña is not to be persuaded, but goes to Sítá to try

\* The Sun.

† The Moon.

the effect of his personal solicitations—first endeavouring to deceive her by two fictitious heads, made to assume the likenesses of Ráma and his brother. Sítá's lamentations are stopped by a heavenly monitor, who tells her the heads are the work of magic, and they instantly disappear. Rávaña then vaunts his prowess in war and love, and approaches Sítá to embrace her. She exclaims,

Forbear, forbear ! proud fiend, the jetty arms  
Of my loved lord, or thy relentless sword,  
Alone shall touch my neck.

Thus repulsed, Rávaña withdraws, and presently reappears as Ráma, with his own ten heads in his hands. Sítá thinking him what he appears is about to embrace him, when the secret virtue of her character as a faithful wife detects the imposition, and reveals the truth to her. Rávaña, baffled and mortified, is compelled to relinquish his design. Sítá's apprehensions, lest she should be again beguiled, are allayed by a voice from heaven, which announces that she will not see the real Ráma until she has beheld Mandodari kiss the dead body of her husband Rávaña. The act ends with a verse of familiar application and double import, being a series of quibbles ; but it does not belong to this place, for it alludes to Kuśa and Lava, who were not born for many years.

The eleventh act proceeds with the preparation for the combat, going from one party to the other very abruptly and unmethodically. A female Rákshasí attempts to assassinate Ráma, but is stopped and slain by Angada. The army then advances to Lanká, and Rávaña comes forth to meet it. Kumbhakarña, his gigantic and sleepy brother, is disturbed from his repose to combat. He is rather out of humour at first, and recommends Rávaña to give up the lady, observing :

Though the commands of royalty pervade  
The world, yet sovereigns ever should remember,  
The light of justice must direct their path.

Rávaṇa bids him go to sleep again :

They who assist us with a holy text  
Are but indifferent friends. These arms have dashed  
Their golden bracelets on the polished peaks  
Of the eternal adamantine rock,  
Uprooted from its base, and wrested victory  
From the opposing grasp of gods and demons.  
Confiding in thy prowess, sure in thee  
To triumph o'er my foes, I have relaxed  
Their fibre, but again their nerves are braced.  
I need thee not; hence to thy cell and sleep.

*Kum.* King, do not grieve, but like a valiant chief,  
Pluck from thy heart all terror of thine enemies,  
And only deem of thy propitious fortune,  
Or who shall foremost plunge into the fight—  
I will not quit thee.

Kumbhakarṇa's advance appears to terrify Ráma's troops, as he thinks it necessary to address them :

Ho! chiefs and heroes, why this groundless panic,  
The prowess of our enemy untried  
In closer conflict? Ocean's myriad fry  
Would drain the fountain, and before the swarm  
Of hostile gnats the mighty lion falls.

Kumbhakarṇa is killed by Ráma; on which Indrajit, the son of Rávaṇa, proceeds against the brethren. By the arrow called *Nāgapāśa*, presented him by Brahmá, he casts Ráma and Lakshmaṇa senseless on the ground, and then goes to Nikumbhila mountain to obtain a magic car by means of sacrifice. Hanúmat disturbs his rites. Ráma and Lakshmaṇa revive, and on being sprinkled with drops of amrita brought by Garuḍa, the latter with a shaft decapitates Meghanáda, and tosses the head into the hands of his father Rávaṇa, which ends the twelfth act.

In the opening of the thirteenth act, Rávaṇa levels a shaft at Lakshmaṇa, given him by Brahmá, and charged with the

certain fate of one hero. It should seem to be something of the nature of fire-arms, a shell or a rocket, as Hanúmat snatches it away, after it has struck Lakshmaña, before it does mischief. Rávaña reproaches Brahmá, and he sends Nárada to procure the dart again and keep Hanúmat out of the way. With the fatal weapon Lakshmaña is left for dead. Ráma despairs :

My soldiers in their caves shall find protection ;  
With Sítá I can die, but thou, Vibhíshaña,  
What shall become of thee ?

Hanúmat reappears and encourages him. Rávaña has a celebrated physician, Sushenā, who is brought away from Lanká in his sleep, and directs that a drug (*viśalyá*) from the Druhiña mountain must be procured before morning, or Lakshmaña will perish. This mountain is six millions of *yojanas* remote, but Hanúmat undertakes to bring it bodily to Lanká, and call at Ayodhyá on his way. He accordingly roots up the mountain, and is returning with it to Ráma, viá Ayodhyá, when Bharata, who is employed in guarding a sacrifice made by Vasishtha, not knowing what to make of him, shoots Hanúmat as he approaches. He falls exclaiming on Ráma and Lakshmaña, which leads Bharata to discover his mistake. Vasishtha restores the monkey, and he sets off for Lanká again. It may be observed, that the nocturnal performance of *homa*, or sacrifice with fire, as here described, is contrary to the ritual. On Hanúmat's return the medicament is administered, and Lakshmaña revives. There is more description than dialogue in these passages ; and the utter want of connection which characterises the latter, would render the speeches quite unintelligible, if the chasms were not filled up very liberally by the commentator.

The fourteenth and last act opens with an embassy from Rávaña, offering to give up Sítá for the battle-axe of Paraśu-ráma ; but this, Ráma replies, must be reserved for Indra.

In all which, however, the author blunders sadly, for Paraśu-rāma retained his axe (see *Vira-Charitra*). On this refusal, Rāvaṇa goes forth after a brief dialogue with his queen Mandodarī, who animates his drooping courage with the true spirit of the tribe to which she belongs.

Banish your sorrow, Lord of Lanká, take  
One long and last embrace ; we meet no more.  
Or give command, and by your side I march  
Fearless to fight, for I too am a Kshattriya.

The progress of Rāvaṇa through the air appals all nature.

In timid murmurs through the rustling woods  
Low breathed the winds ; the sun with slackened fires  
Gleamed pale abroad, and from their rapid course  
The streams relaxing, slowly crept along.

He defies Rāma with great disdain, and in derision of his modest demeanour, asks him whether he is not overcome with shame by the recollection of his ancestor, Anaraṇya, killed formerly by Rāvaṇa. Rāma replies :

I do not shame, my noble ancestor  
Fell in the combat. Victory or death  
The warrior seeks, and death is not disgrace.  
It ill befits thee to revile his fame,  
When vanquished, thou couldst drag an abject life  
In great Haihaya's dungeons, till thy sire  
Begged thee to freedom, as the scanty dole  
The vagrant gleans from charity. For thee  
Alone I blush, unworthy of my triumph.

Rāvaṇa falls under the arrows of Rāma, and Mandodarī, his bride, bewails his death. The poet moralises on his end.

The heads that once on Śiva's breast sustained  
With heavenly splendour shone, now lie beneath  
The vulture's talons. Such, alas ! the doom  
That waits on mortal creatures ; thus the fruit  
Of crimes committed in a former life,  
Evolves to ripeness in our after being.

Sítá is recovered, but Ráma is rather shy of his bride, until her purity is established by her passing through the fiery ordeal: a test she successfully undergoes, in description, not in action. Indeed, after the dialogue between Ráma and Rávaña, the style is scarcely ever colloquial. Ráma returns with Sítá and his friends to Ayodhyá, when Angada challenges them all to fight him, as it is now time to revenge his father's death. A voice from heaven, however, tells him to be pacified, as Báli will be born as a hunter in a future age, and kill Ráma, who will be then Kṛishná: he is accordingly appeased. Allusion to these incidents is peculiar to this drama, not occurring in the *Rámáyana*, *Vira-Charitra*, or *Murári-Nátaka*. Ráma is then described as seated on the throne of Ayodhyá, and a brief reference is made to his ultimate exile of Sítá, after which the piece concludes with a string of stanzas of obscure and difficult construction in general, in praise of Rámachandra. The last verse contains a brief statement of the history of the poem.

The *Mahánátaka* is said to be originally the work of Hanumat, who engraved or wrote it on the rocks. Válmiki saw it, and anticipated the greater sweetness of its style would throw his *Rámáyana* into the shade. When he complained to the monkey, the latter had so little of the author about him, that he told the bard to cast the verses into the sea. Válmiki obeyed the injunction, and the *Mahánátaka* remained concealed for ages under the waves. At last portions were discovered and brought to Bhoja, by whose command Dámodara-Mísra arranged the fragments, filled up the chasms, and formed the whole into an entire work. There is no reason to doubt as much of this story as is credible, or that the fragments of an ancient drama were connected in the manner described. Some of the ideas are poetical, and the sentiments just and forcible: the language is in general very harmonious, but the work itself is after all a most disjointed and nondescript composition, and the patch-work is very glaringly and clumsily put together.

The date of the play is established, by the mention of Bhoja, to be a work of the tenth or eleventh century ; and it is in part corroborative of the correctness of the assertion, that the drama was the work of Dámodara-Mísra, that the poet Dámodara is named in the *Bhoja-Prabandha* as one of the many writers patronised by that monarch. That work also records the anecdote of some verses attributed to Hanúmat being discovered by a merchant in Bhoja's reign, engraved upon some rocks on the sea-shore ; the merchant brings a copy of the two first stanzas of one verse, and Bhoja travels to the spot to obtain the other two. The verse when complete is one that occurs in the play, and is that last translated : "*The heads that once,*" &c.

One comment of this drama is the work of Mohanadása, a *Rámabhakta*, and possibly by his name as well as that attribute, a *Vaishnáva-Vairágin*.

## DHANANJAYA-VIJAYA.

---

THIS is a drama in one act, the subject of which is taken from the *Viráta-Parvan* of the *Mahábhárata*, and describes the recovery of the cattle of the Rájá Viráta by Arjuna, after they had been carried off by Karúa and the Kuru princes. The different chiefs appear, and threaten each other and praise themselves, very much in the strain of Homer's heroes. The battle is thrown into narrative, being described in a conversation between Indra and some of his attendants as they contemplate it from the clouds. The drama belongs to the class termed *Vyáyoga*. It is the composition of Káncana-Áchárya, the son of Náráyaña, a celebrated teacher of the *yoga*, of the race of *Kapimuni*, or *Kápyáyana* Bráhmans. The drama is performed in the autumnal season at the close of the rains, upon Vishnú's waking from his slumbers, by the written order of Jagaddeva, or in one copy, Jayadeva, which is delivered to the manager on the stage, for the entertainment of Gadádharma-Mísra and others. We have a Jayadeva, king of Kanouj, in the end of the twelfth century, and Gadádharma-Mísra is said to be a writer of repute, but of what works has not been ascertained. He is not the same as the celebrated logician Gadádharma-Bhattachárya, who was a native of Bengal, as the affix *mísra* indicates a native of Gangetic Hindustan.

# ANARGHA-RÁGHAVA ; OR, MURARI- NÁTAKA.

*A Drama in Seven Acts.*

THIS play is most usually known by the latter appellation, which it derives from the author ; the former is its most legitimate title, implying the sacred descendant of Raghu, Ráma being the hero of the piece. The story is consequently the same with that of the *Vira-Charitra* and *Hanúman-Nátaka*, and the characters therefore need no particular specification.

The subject of the prelude is of an unusual description. The *Sútradhára* states that the assembly is collected on occasion of the *Purushottamayátrá* ; that all the world is well acquainted with the talents of Kalaha-Kandala, an actor from another island (one comment says, Simáhalá or Ceylon), and that he himself is the scholar of the Professor Bahurúpa, and a native of the middle country (explained by another comment, Ayodhyá or Oude.) The first-named actor then sends the *Sútradhára*, whilst on the stage, a challenge to try their skill, and the manager determines that it shall be put to the test in the *Anargha-Rághava*, a new composition by Murári, the son of Tantumatí, and Sri-Vardhamána-Bhaṭṭa, of the Maudgalya family.

The first act opens with a conversation between Daśaratha and Vámadeva, which serves to introduce Viśwámitra, who comes to request the aid of Ráma. The dialogue between him and the king is an effort to outdo each other in complimentary speeches, most of which are in the very worst taste. As, for example, Viśwámitra says to the king :

Confiding in your surety, that earth  
No longer has occasion of alarm,

Indra but rarely waving in the clouds  
 His bow, forgoes its practice, and forgets  
 His skill. Nay, further ; from the copious draughts  
 Of ghee your ceaseless sacrifices offer,  
 His every limb is grown of size unwieldy,  
 And scarcely can he see out of his eyes.

However, the whole composition is not of this description, and it does contain a few redeeming passages. When Viśwámित्रा urges Daśaratha to aid him by the intermediate agency of Rāma, he observes :

The monarch of the day invests the dawn  
 With delegated rays to scatter night,  
 And ocean sends his ministers the clouds,  
 To shed his waters o'er the wide-spread earth.

The king also considering, and being reminded by Vāma-deva, that the race of Raghu never sent away a petitioner ungratified, sends for Rāma and Lakshmaṇa, and allows Viśwámित्रा to take them with him.

The second act opens at dawn with a dialogue between Sunahśepha and Paśumedhṛa, two of the disciples of Viśwámित्रा, in which the former gives the latter several legendary tales, relating to Bāli and Rāvaṇa and the Rākshasas, and the interruption occasioned by Tārakā to their rites, on which account Rāma and Lakshmaṇa have been brought to the hermitage to protect them. Sunahśepha goes to collect wood, and Paśumedhṛa to see the princes. Rāma and Lakshmaṇa now describe the situation of the hermitage, its tenants and their duties. The former is on the banks of the Kauśikī or Coosy river : they then describe the noon, and are supposed to rest in the shade till towards evening, although they do not leave the stage, nor is the dialogue interrupted : they are then joined by Viśwámित्रा, who gives a long description of sunset, until he is stopped by the cry that Tārakā is abroad. Rāma, after some hesitation about killing a female, goes to destroy her : on

his return he expatiates at great length on the rising of the moon :—

The sovereign moon not yet o'ertops the hills  
 But his precursor rays, that waken all  
 The beauty of the lotus, spread through heaven,  
 And as they bright advance, they chase the vapours  
 Far to the bounds of earth, or banish them  
 Deep in the rocky caves, or else prepare  
 To seize them living captives, as they seek  
 A refuge in the shadows of the mountain.

This is well enough, but then comes ridiculous conceit.

The watery darkness by the lunar beams  
 Is cleansed, as by the purifying nut :  
 Clear gleams the air, and in the shadowy hollows  
 The cloudy mire precipitated falls.  
 Or by the glittering shears, the brilliant heaven  
 Is shorn, and piecemeal into fragments clipped ;  
 The shadows like the dusky rind are peeled,  
 And here and there are scattered o'er the vale.

Upon his rejoining the sage, Viśwámitra proposes that they shall visit Mithilá.

The third act opens with a dialogue between the chamberlain and one of Sítá's attendants, from which it appears that Sítá begins to be conscious of her youth, and that Rávaña has sent to demand her in marriage. A conversation next ensues between Viśwámitra, Janaka, and Satánanda, in which the two princes are introduced to the king, and Viśwámitra urges Janaka to let Ráma try to bend the bow of Siva. Saushkala, the messenger of Rávaña, now arrives, to demand Sítá in marriage for his master, refusing at the same time, on his part, to submit to the test of bending Siva's bow. Satánanda replies for Janaka, and desires Ráma to go and try his fortune. The princes obey, and Ráma is described by those on the stage as breaking the bow : he has therefore won the lady. The family connection is extended by the promise of Úrmilá, Máńđaví,

and Śrutakīrti, to Rāma's brothers. Śaushkala is highly indignant, and departs to carry the information to his master's minister.

Act fourth : Mālyavat describes the rising of the sun, and his disappointment on Rāvaṇa's account. Śūrpaṇakhā arrives from Videha, and announces that Rāma and Sītā are married. Mālyavat anticipates that Rāvaṇa will carry her off ; and to render the attempt less perilous, projects inveigling Rāma into the forest alone, for which he sends Śūrpaṇakhā in the disguise of Mantharā, the attendant of Kaikeyī. She tells him that she had heard of Paraśurāma's approach to Mithilā, and Mālyavat conjectures the possibility of some good being effected by the result. The next scene introduces Paraśurāma, in the same strain as the Mahāvīra-Charitra, but more extravagantly. Rāma's humility is more excessive, and the other characters carry on a vituperative dialogue with Paraśurāma without appearing, speaking successively from behind the scenes. We shall not cite any of the dialogue beyond Rāma's reply to Paraśurāma's boasts of his destruction of the Kshatriya race : "This flag of your fame is now worn to tatters, let us see if you can mount a new one." Rāma then calls for his bow, and Paraśurāma presents him with his axe. They go forth to fight : a voice behind proclaims that Sītā is apprehensive that Rāma again draws the bow for a maiden prize, and that he cannot draw it in vain. This is all the reference we have to the combat, as the two Rāmas return immediately, very excellent friends. Paraśurāma takes leave of the Rīshis, who are behind the curtain, and departs. Janaka and Daśaratha now enter, and the latter declares his purpose of relinquishing the kingdom entirely to his son. Lakshmaṇa announces the arrival of Mantharā, and presents a letter from Kaikeyī, the purpose of which is to urge Daśaratha's fulfilment of his promise, and grant her, as the two boons, the coronation of Bharata, and banishment of Rāma. The old gentlemen faint : Rāma sends Lakshmaṇa to prepare Sītā, and recommending his father to

Janaka, departs. The author makes very short work with this part of his story.

In the fifth act, a conversation between Śramaṇā, a female ascetic, and Jāmbavat, the bear, briefly describes the progress of Rāma with his wife and brother till their arrival in the forests. Śramaṇā goes to prepare Sugrīvā for the friendly reception of the travellers, and Jāmbavat hears a dialogue carried on between Lakshmaṇā and Rāvaṇā, disguised as a juggler. Jātāyu then appears, and tells the bear he has seen Rāvaṇā Mārīcha in the forest, and anticipates mischief to Rāma. Jāmbavat goes to find the chief and put him on his guard, and Jātāyu beholds Sītā carried off; he follows the ravisher. The language here is generally plain and intelligible, but there is no poetry. Some of the attempts at description make but a poor figure by the side of Bhavabhūti's delineations of the same scenery, and the dialogue between Jātāyu and Jāmbavat is a sorry substitute for the scene between Jātāyu and Sampātī in the *Vīra-Charitra*. Lakshmaṇā now appears, and is soon after joined by Rāma, and both express their grief, but with more philosophy than pathos. Lakshmaṇā observes :

The worse the ill that fate on noble souls  
Inflicts, the more their firmness ; and they arm  
Their spirits with adamant to meet the blow.

Rāma replies :

The firmness I was born with or was reared to,  
And rage, that fills my heart, restrains my sorrows ;  
But harder is the task to fit my soul  
To bear unmurmuring a husband's shame.

Whilst engaged in conversation a cry of distress is heard, and on looking out, the youths observe Guha, the friendly forest monarch, assailed by the demon Kabandha, or a fiend without a head. Lakshmaṇā goes to his aid, and returns with his friend Guha. In the act of delivering him, Lakshmaṇā

has tossed away the skeleton of Dundubhi, a giant, suspended by Báli, and Báli deeming this an insult, presently appears. After a prolix interchange of civility and defiance, Ráma and Báli go off the stage to determine their respective supremacy by single combat; the result is described by Lakshmaña and Guha; Báli is slain. Voices without announce the inauguration of Sugriva, and his determination to assist Ráma to recover Sítá, and Lakshmaña and his friend leave the stage to join the party. The whole of this act is very flat and undramatic, and the same character may be given of the rest of the drama; we have nothing but sounding words and obscure mythology, with very few poetical ideas or rational reflections.

The sixth act contains the business of description, and Sáraña and Suka, two of Rávaña's emissaries, describe to his minister Mályavat, the formation of the bridge over the sea, and the advance of Ráma's army; they foretell, also, an unfortunate result from Ráma's celerity, as Mályavat observes: "The activity of an assailant is ever the best assurance of success." Voices behind announce that Kumbhakarña and Meghanáda have gone forth to battle. Mályavat wishes them prosperity, in a phrase perfectly oracular: *Utinam Rámum et Lakshmañum, Kumbhakarñum et Meghanádum vincere possem*. The clumsy contrivance of voices behind the scene proclaims the deaths of Kumbhakarña and Meghanáda, and announces the departure of Rávaña to the field. Mályavat determines to follow him:

Haste we to Rávaña, 'tis all I can  
In battle pilgrimage to expiate  
The sin of feeble age, and on the sword  
Resign a life, now useless to my sovereign.

The remainder of the act is a very prolix and nerveless description of the final contest and overthrow of Rávaña, in an extravagantly laboured dialogue between two Vidyá-dharas. Several pages here are so insufferably tedious, and at the same time so difficult of construction, that they are quite

unreadable, there being nothing to repay the pains of making out the meaning.

The seventh and last act resembles the concluding act of the *Vīra-Charitra*, and describes the return of Rāma with his wife and brother, and accompanied by Vibhīshaṇa and Sugrīva, in the celestial car of Kuvera, to his capital Ayodhyā. It is, of course, an act of pure description, and as little dramatic as the similar act of the *Vīra-Charitra*, but unenlivened by the picturesque beauties which relieve the want of action in that drama. It is also infinitely more prolix, and in the same proportion more tedious. The route is also very preposterously diversified. In the *Vīra-Charitra*, the travellers proceed over the Dekhin, through Āryavarta, or India proper, to the Snowy Mountains, and then turn back at once to Ayodhyā. Murāri takes them from Rāma's bridge into the upper regions, whence they descry the different holy portions of the mythological mountain Sumeru, and visit Chandraloka, or the region of the moon; the sole object of which absurd deviation is a laboured and obscure display of legendary lore, the mythological details relating to Sumeru, Kailāsa, and the Chandraloka, occupying several hundred verses. The author then descends within ken of the earth, and commences his terrestrial description with an account of Siṃhalā, or Ceylon, distinguishing that island, like all modern Hindu writers, from Lankā. The reason is obvious enough, particularly in a writer of the south of India, Siṃhalā, or Ceylon, being too well known to be made the seat of legendary personages, supposed, as is the case with Vibhīshaṇa and his Rākshasas, to be still existing. From Siṃhalā we then pursue a tolerably rational route, described more in detail than in the *Vīra-Charitra*. The places named are the Malaya mountains, the forest, the mountain Prasravaṇa, the Godāvarī, mount Mālyavat, Kuṇḍinīpura in the Māhārāshṭra country, the shrine of Bhīmeśwara, the city of Kānchī, Ujjayinī, and the temple of Mahākāla, Mahishmatī, the capital of Chedi, the Jumna and Gangā rivers,

and Váránasí, Mithilá or Tirhut, and Champá, near Bhagel-pur. The travellers then proceed westward to Prayága, and the Antarvedi or Doab, when they again follow an easterly course and arrive at Ayodhyá. Vasishtha, the priest, and the brothers of Ráma, await his arrival, on which he is crowned, and the piece concludes.

Enough has been said to convey a correct notion of the character of the Anargha-Rághava. It has no dramatic merit, being deficient in character, action, situation, and interest. As a poem, it presents occasionally poetic thoughts, but they are very few, and are lost amidst pages of flat commonplace, quaint conceit, hyperbolical extravagance, and obscure mythology. Yet this drama bears in general a much higher character with the pañdits of the present day, than the truly poetical compositions of Bhavabhúti and Kálidása. The vitiation of taste and abjectness of sentiment prevalent amongst them, sufficiently explain this unjust preference. The Hindus of these days are little able to estimate purity of conception, delicacy of feeling, or brilliancy of fancy: they trouble themselves, indeed, very little with the thoughts, and bound their criticism to an author's style. The language of Murári is, of course, as far from good taste as his ideas, but it has merit. As a specimen of elaborate composition, it is unsurpassed, and the intricate and not unmusical combination of the words evinces prodigious labour, and a wonderful command of the Sanskrit language. One consequence of this is a total want of perspicuity, and without being intently studied and learnt by rote, there is little chance that the Anargha-Rághava will be understood throughout.

Besides the celebrity Murári-Mísra derives from his elaborate style, he is indebted to the author of the *Siddhánta-Kaumudí* for no slender reputation. As he deals largely in unusual grammatical forms and combinations, Bhaṭṭoji-Díkshita has not unfrequently recourse to the *Anargha-Rághava* for the illustration of his grammatical rules.

The style of the drama is sufficient evidence that the *Anargha-Rāghava* is of modern date. It is not possible, however, to fix the period of its composition with any precision. It of course preceded the *Siddhanta-Kaumudī*, a work about two centuries old. It is subsequent to the time at which public festivals were instituted at Cuttack in honour of Jagannāth, as it was represented at the *Purushottama-Yātrā*. As, however, the choice of the hero was Rāma, and no allusion is made to Kṛishṇa or Rādhā, there can be little doubt that it preceded the enthusiasm excited in favour of those latter divinities, by the Bengali visionary Chaitanya, in the end of the fifteenth century, and which still influences the prevailing worship of Cuttack. The bad taste displayed in the work will not allow us to carry it much farther back, and it is possibly, therefore, a production of the thirteenth or fourteenth century.

In the present instance two commentaries have been consulted: one is short and without any name; the other is full to tediousness. It is the composition of Śrī-Ruchi-Mahopādhyāya, by command of the king Bhairava-Deva, son of Narasimha-Deva. The country governed by the prince is not named. If Orissa be intended, as is probable, this comment may be the work of the latter part of the thirteenth, or beginning of the fourteenth century, Narasimha-Deva, king of Orissa, ascending the throne in 1236.

## ŚĀRADĀ-TILAKA.

THIS is a piece of the class called *Bhāṇa*, or a monologue in one act, although of considerable length.

Rasikaśekhara, a man of licentious habits, gives an account of the different individuals he encounters in the streets of Kolāhapur, at the time of the vernal festiyl. By far the greatest portion of the piece is in description, but part is in a supposititious dialogue, in which Rasikaśekhara having addressed some individual whom he names, adds *kih bravīshi?* "what do you say?" and then repeats himself the reply. The persons thus interrogated are chiefly females and courtesans, and the dialogue very generally will not admit of translation; occasionally it should appear, also, that the male characters show themselves for a short interval, and speak for themselves, but there is no stage direction for entrance or exit. It is possible, therefore, that the whole is the exhibition of a single performer, who varying his voice and appearance, adapts himself to the different personations: a feat not uncommonly nor badly accomplished by some of the Indian *Bhāṇās*, or professional jesters and mimics of the present day, although they may fall short of the more cultivated talent of this class in Europe.

Of the individuals described, the majority are women; and the following are some of the most characteristic notices given by Rasikaśekhara, who here is supposed to address a companion:—

"Look where the lotus-eyed damsels of Kankana approach; their slender waists decorated with tinkling bells, and their charms guiding the shafts of Kāma into every bosom.

There goes the maid of Gurjara, blooming as with perpetual youth, having eyes like the *chakora*, of the complexion of the yellow *rochanda*, and a voice musical as that of the parrot. She wears anklets of silver, large ear-rings set with pearls, and her boddice is buttoned below the hips with gems.

The matron of Mahārāshtra proceeds yonder, her forehead stained with saffron, and with silver chains upon her feet. She wears a coloured veil, and a girdle round her loins.

Here comes the damsel of Nepal, whose locks are blacker than the bee, whose bosom is fragrant with musk, and whose forehead bears a mark brighter than the new moon.

Behold that lotus-faced maiden of Pándya bearing offerings in her hand ; her person is decorated with pearls, and her bosom perfumed with sandal.

A Chola female approaches, whose cheeks are tinted with saffron, and whose dress is embroidered with the buds of the lotus.

The bosoms of those Dravida women are as moonlight in the courts of the young, whilst those of others are like lamps in water-jars.

Observe the lovely form of the damsels of Karnāta, whose forehead is stamped with a mole of musk and tinted with safflower ; whose ears are ornamented with rings of gold, and whose bosom attracts the hearts of men.

Look at that Andhra female, whose graceful ear is decorated by the scroll of gold, whose nose-ring set with pearls trembles to her breath, and over whose bosom spreads the saffron-dyed vest.

The female worshipper of Śiva advances, her forehead streaked with the double line of ashy whiteness, and from whose neck the string of cowries depends ; her soft lips are ruddy with betel, and her curls are of darkest jet.

And mark where the damsel devoted to Vishṇu proceeds, her forehead marked with the saffron crescent, her tresses playing upon her long neck, and her eyes beautiful as the lotus."

The personages next in frequency of description are religious characters, to whom the author shews no great favour, not only in his portraits, but in one or two piquant anecdotes related in the course of the piece, of which some pious vagrant is the hero.

"Eh ! who are these I see ? The Jangama covered with ashes, wearing his hair in a braid, carrying the type of Śiva round his neck, and having shoes on his feet ; he bears in his hand the segment of a skull : and the Vaishṇava, his forehead marked with an upright streak, carrying a bow decorated with bells and peacock's feathers, and a wallet at his side.

There go the readers of the Purāṇas, carrying under their arms the sacred volumes wrapped up in the cloth on which they take their seat. They have rosaries in their hands, and their foreheads are stained with sandal.

Here, the haughty Yatis approach, clad in vestments dyed with ochre, bearing bambu staves, round which their nether vesture is wrapped, and arrogantly promulgating false doctrines.

And there go the personifications of hypocrisy, the Yogins, who to impose upon the people are counting their rosaries, and have smeared their bodies with the ashes of burnt cowdung. They suffer their beards to grow, their garments are dyed with ochre, and they carry their wallets under their arms, covered with the skin of the black deer."

One of the most laboured descriptions is the following :—

"Here comes a Snake-catcher, with his serpent and monkey. Upon his head he wears a scanty plume of peacock's feathers, round one of his arms winds the tendril of a vine, and a bracelet of shells decorates the other. His braided locks project from above his forehead, whilst beneath them from ear to ear, extends across his brow the single streak of ashes. Repeating the incantation of Garuḍa, and meditating upon his spiritual teacher, he cautiously opens his basket, and draws forth the slowly-excited reptile. Whilst the exhibitor is shaking his knee with one hand, and with the other playing upon his pipe, the snake slowly raises his head and expands his hood. The monkey then darts upon the snake and grips him with his teeth, and then recedes from the fury with which he darts forth his venom. Wonderful are the works of Brahmá! and yet what marvel is there that men can tame venomous animals, when women can tame men!"

In the original, the quibble is upon the word *bhujanga*, which means a gallant or a snake.

Except a few such insignificant attempts, there is little wit or satire in the composition, and still less poetry, beyond that which is merely mechanical. The style is highly laboured and involved, abounds with verbal jingle, and is not unfrequently encumbered with rhyme. This is a sufficient proof of its comparatively recent date, and the same inference is authorized by the allusions to the Jangamas and Vaishṇavas, who, as here described, are modern sectaries. The composition cannot there-

fore be earlier than the twelfth century, and it is probably later. The author is named Śankara, who could not have been the religious reformer so denominated, although he may possibly be the Śankara Kavi mentioned in the *Śārngadhara-Paddhati*. According to the original he was a native of Benares, but the performance is said to have been held at Kolāhalapur. *Kolāhala*, properly speaking, means an uproar, and the city had most probably only an allegorical existence, being also the fancied scene of the events described in the piece.

## YAYÁTI-CHARITRA.

THIS is a drama in seven acts, by Rudra-Deva. It was first performed at the Spring Festival, but it does not appear at what place, nor does any mention of the author elsewhere occur. He is not likely to be the same as Rudra-Bhaṭṭa, the author of the *Śringāra-Tīlaka*, who is amongst the writers named in the *Śārngdhara-Puddhati*.

A prince, named Rudra-Deva, is praised highly for his liberality in some of the examples quoted by Apyāya Dīkshita, in his *Kuvalayānanda*. Apyāya flourished in the reign of Krishṇa-Deva of Vijayanagara, about A.D. 1526, and the prince alluded to may possibly be Pratāpa-Rudra-Deva, sovereign of Telingana in the beginning of the fourteenth century. We have also a Rudra, the author, real or supposed, of a vocabulary, whose date appears to be about the same, the thirteenth or fourteenth century. The *Yayāti-Charitra* is not quoted by the writers of systems, and only one copy has been met with, which is so exceedingly inaccurate that it is nearly unintelligible. As far as the business of the piece can be decyphered, it relates to the intrigue of Yayāti with Sarmishthā, terminating in his union with her, and reconciliation with his queen Devayānī. The story is told as follows, in the first section of the *Mahābhārata* and several of the *Purāṇas*.

Sarmishthā was the daughter of Vṛishaparvan, king of the Daityas, and Devayānī the daughter of Sukra, regent of the planet Venus and the spiritual preceptor of the Daitya race. Devayānī having incurred the displeasure of Sarmishthā, the latter threw the former into a well, where she was found by Yayāti, the son of Nahusha. Devayānī, on returning to her father, excited his anger against Vṛishaparvan, who to appease Sukra, consented to give his daughter to Devayānī as her servant, with a thousand other female attendants. Devayānī mar-

ried the king Yayáti. At the time of her marriage Sukra obtained the king's promise that he would never take Sarmishthá to his bed ; but after some interval the king meeting her, fell in love with, and espoused her privately. The intrigue continued secret, until Yayáti had two sons by Devayání and three by Sarmishthá, when it was discovered by the former, and excited her resentment as well as that of her father. The violation of the king's promise was punished by premature decay, as denounced upon him by Sūkra, with permission, however, to transfer his infirmities to any one who would accept them. Yayáti appealed to his sons ; of whom the youngest alone, Puru, consented to assume the burthen. After a sufficient period Yayáti took his decrepitude back again, and left the sovereignty of the world to Puru in reward of his filial piety. All the sons of Yayáti were the founders of distinguished races. Yadu gave birth to the Yádavas, Turvasu to the Yavanas, Druhya was the ancestor of the Bhojas, and Ánu of the Mlechchhas. The Pauravas were the descendants of Puru, in whose line the Kaurava and Pándava families were comprised.

## DUTÁNGADA ; OR, THE MISSION OF ANGADA.

◆

THIS piece is styled a *Chháya-Nátaka*, the shade or outline of a drama, the subject of which is taken from the *Rámáyana*. It consists of but four scenes. In the first, Angada, the son of Báli, is sent to demand Sítá ; in the second, he executes his mission, and on his departure Rávaña goes forth to battle. Two Gandharvas then enter, and in a short speech each announce that Rávaña is slain, on which Ráma enters in triumph. The composition was perhaps intended to introduce a spectacle of the battle and procession, as it is otherwise difficult to conceive what object its extreme conciseness could have effected. It is said to have been written for the *yátrá* of Kumára-Pála-Deva, by order of Tribhuvana-Pála-Deva, by the poet Subhata.

## MRIGÁNKALEKHÁ.

---

THIS is a piece of the class termed *Nátiká*, in four acts, by Viśwanátha, the son of Trimala-Deva, originally from the banks of the Godávarí, but residing at Benares, where the piece was represented at the *yátrá*, or festival, of Viśweśwara, the form under which Śiva is particularly worshipped at that city.

Mrigánkalekhá is the daughter of the king of Kámarúpa, or Asam: she has been beheld by Karpúratilaka, king of Kalinga, whilst hunting, and the parties are mutually enamoured. The obstacle to their union is the love of Śankhapála, a demon, to oppose whose supernatural agency the minister of the king of Kalinga, who alone is aware of the circumstance, invites to the palace a benevolent magician, Siddhayoginí, and Mrigánkalekhá is also lodged in the palace as the friend of the queen Vilásavatí. Notwithstanding these precautions, she is carried off by Śankhapála to the temple of Kálí, when the Rájá wandering disconsolate beyond his garden-bounds, comes to the spot, rescues her, and kills Śankhapála. He is then united to Mrigánkalekhá in the presence of her father and brother, and with the consent of his queen, killing also, before the conclusion of the rite, the brother of Śankhapála, who comes to revenge him in the form of a wild elephant, but is encountered and slain by the king.

The author of this play is largely indebted to his predecessors for the story, incidents, and the thoughts of his play. The union of the king and Mrigánkalekhá is effected through the secret contrivance of the minister Ratnachúda, because the lady's husband is to become the master of the world. This is taken from the *Ratnāvalí*. The conveyance of the princess to the temple of Kálí, and her rescue by the king, are borrowed

from the *Málatt* and *Mádhava*; and the site of the temple, and the appearance of the goblins, are described to precisely the same purpose, but with inferior power. During the Rájá's peregrinations in his love-frenzy, he passes through a wood, in which he inquires of different animals if they have seen his mistress, in a strain evidently copied from the fourth act of the *Vikrama* and *Urvast*. We must give the writer, therefore, little credit for originality; nor has he made good use of his materials, but has diluted the incidents he has borrowed with much prolix and tedious description of the rising and setting of the sun and moon, and the genial influence of the seasons. The language is polished, but in the modern style, and is rather elaborate than elegant. The play is clearly a comparatively recent composition, but no clue is afforded for the precise determination of its date.

## VIDAGDHA-MADHAVA.

---

THIS is a play in seven acts, the subject of which is taken from the *Bhāgavata*, and relates to the loves of Kṛishṇa and Rādhā. It is, in fact, the "Songs of Jayadeva" dramatised.

It may easily be supposed, that the jealous squabbles of two lovers furnish insufficient materials for a play of such length, and accordingly the *Vidagdha-Mādhava* has little action, and is made up of dialogue that leads to nothing, and of uninteresting description. An attempt has been made to give some variety to it by the introduction of Chandravālī, a nymph of Vṛindāvaṇa, enamoured of Kṛishṇa, and by representing the Purnamāsī, the personified day of full moon, as interesting herself in the union of Kṛishṇa and Rādhā. The piece is also in its different portions supposed to be applicable to the different seasons of the year at which the chief festivals in honour of Kṛishṇa are held, or the festival of spring in *Chaitra* or *Vaiśākha*, that of the birth of Kṛishṇa in *Śrāvaṇa* or the rains, and the *Rāsayātrā*, or dance of Kṛishṇa with the Gopīs, in the season of autumn.

The want of dramatic incident is not relieved by the literary merits of the composition, as there is little poetry in the thoughts. The style, though not devoid of melody, is not remarkably musical, and as the greater part of the characters are females, much the most considerable portion of the language is Prakṛit. The work does not rank very high in the estimation of the Hindus, except those of a particular sect, the *Vaiṣṇavas*, who have followed the doctrines of Chaitanya. The play is recommended to them, not only by the subject, but by its being the work of Rūpa, one of their founder's first disciples, and one of the early teachers of the

sect. His name does not appear in the manuscript, and the prelude presents one singularity in the *Sútradhára's* personating the author himself. The commentary, however, and the concurrent tradition of the *Vaishnavas*, leave no doubt as to Rápa's being the writer of the drama; and it is further established by the date of it, which is specified in the manuscript S. 1589 (A.D. 1533), at which period there is no doubt he flourished.

## ABHIRAMĀMAÑI.

—◆—

THIS is a drama in seven acts, the subject of which is the history of Rāma. The business is related in much the same order as in the *Vīra-Charitra* and *Murāri-Nāṭaka*. The piece was performed also like the latter of these two works at Jagannāth, at the festival of Purushottoma or Vishnu. The author is named Sandara-Misra, but we have no further knowledge of him. Of two copies consulted, one bears what appears to be the date of the composition, Śāka 1521, or A.D. 1599. The composition possesses little dramatic, although it has some literary, merit.

## MADHURĀNIRUDDHA.

---

THIS is a drama in eight acts, the subject of which is the secret loves of Ushá, the daughter of the Asura Báña, and Aniruddha, the grandson of Kṛishná, and the defeat and death of the former by that divinity.

In the first act Nárada apprises Kṛishná and Balaráma, that Indra is again in dread of the power of the demons, and especially of Báña, who has acquired the particular favour of Śiva, and who is therefore not to be easily subdued. The conference ends by Nárada's going to Śonapur, the capital of the demon, to endeavour to impair the friendship between Báña and Śiva, whilst Kṛishná and his brother await the result.

In the second act we learn from a conversation between Jayá and Virabhadra, attendants on Párvatí and Śiva, that the excessive arrogance of Báña, in his anxiety to match himself with Vishnú, has offended the latter, who has accordingly departed for Kailása, after announcing that Báña's anxiety shall be alleviated whenever his banner falls. Párvatí also has gone to Kailása, after announcing to Ushá that she will shortly behold her husband. Ushá and Chitrángadá are presently afterwards introduced, and in the conversation that ensues, the former expresses her impatience for the boon conferred by the goddess.

In the third act Aniruddha and his friend Vakulánka inform the audience, that the former is violently enamoured of a damsel he has seen in his sleep, and despairs of discovering who she is, when Nárada comes opportunely to his aid, and informs him that she is the daughter of Báña; on which Aniruddha determines to go to his capital, first propitiating

Jwálámukhí by penance, in order to obtain the means of entering a city surrounded by a wall of perpetual flame.

The fourth act is one of mere conversation again, between Báña, his minister, and his wife. The banner has fallen, and they endeavour to prevail on him to propitiate Siva, in order to avert the evil omen, but he refuses.

In the fifth act Aniruddha repairs to the shrine of Jwálámukhí, and upon the point of offering himself as a sacrifice, is prevented by the goddess, and receives from her the power of travelling through the air. Jwálámukhí is the form of Durgá, worshipped wherever a subterraneous flame breaks forth, or wherever jets of carburetted hydrogen gas are emitted from the soil. A celebrated place of this description exists in India near Nadoun, and that this is the shrine intended by the author is apparent, from the direction taken by Bhřingín, a servant of Durgá who precedes Aniruddha, to prepare the goddess to grant his request. As he proceeds in his aerial car, he notices the countries of Orissa, Bengal, Behar, Oude or Ayodhyá, Prayága, Hástinapur or Delhi, and Kurujangala or Tahneser, whence he comes to Jwálámukhí. Aniruddha's visit to the goddess is something unusual in dramatic composition, and characteristic of a prevailing form of the Hindu religion some few centuries ago, that of the ritual prescribed by the *Tantras*. In his description of the shrine, and the sports of the goblins who surround it, the author has imitated the *Málalí and Mádhava*.

In the next act Ushá and Chitralkhá receive a visit from Nárada, in whose presence the latter unfolds a picture containing portraits of all the chief characters in Swarga, Pátála, and on earth, or Indra, and other gods; Sesha, Takshaka and the Nágas, and different princes, as the kings of Magadha, Mathurá, Avanti, Madra, Mahishmatí, and Vidarbha, Yudhishtira, Křishná, Baladeva, Pradyumna, and finally Aniruddha, whom Ushá recognizes as the individual seen in her dream, and of whom she is enamoured. Nárada recommends

Chitralkhá being sent to Dwárávatí to invite Aniruddha, whom he enables to fly thither, whilst he remains in charge of Ushá, whom he sends to the garden to await her lover's arrival.

The seventh act brings Aniruddha and Chitralkhá to Soñapur, and the former is united to his mistress.

The eighth describes the detection of Aniruddha by Báña, and the engagement that ensues, in a dialogue between Nárada and Párvata. Kṛishná, Baladeva, and Pradyumna coming to the aid of the prince, the day is going ill with Báña, when Kárttikeya, Gañeśa, and Śiva and Chañdí come to his succour. The author, who is a *Śaiva*, gives the advantage to the sons of Śiva, but the *Vishnú-* and *Bhágavata-Purānas* tell the story very differently; and subject the *Śaivas* to rather severe treatment; the legend being apparently founded on some hostile conflict between the followers of Śiva and Kṛishná. The dramatist is obliged to admit, that, notwithstanding the presence of his allies, Báña has all his thousand arms cut off by Kṛishná except four. Śiva advances to the aid of his votary, when a combat ensues between the gods, which Brahmá descends to arrest. They embrace, whilst Párvatí and Brahmá support Báña to make his submission. The parties enter, when Vishnú declares he is less sensible of the wounds inflicted by Báña, than of the regret he feels at his presumption in contending with Śiva. The latter consoles him by telling him he only did a warrior's duty, and that military prowess is independent of all motives of love or hatred. Párvatí then brings Ushá to the spot, and by her desire, and that of Śiva, Báña gives his daughter to Aniruddha. Śiva then elevates him to the rank of one of his attendants, under the name of Mahákála, and the piece concludes with the wish of Aniruddha, that the fame of the verses of the bard may endure as long as the universe.

The *Madhuraniruddha* is the work of Chandra-Sekhara, the son of Gopínátha, the religious preceptor of a prince who is

celebrated for his encouragement of literature and his victories over the Mlechchhas. His name is said to be Vira, with the epithet Késarin, which being synonymous with Simha, the prince intended is probably Vira-Simha, the Rájá of Bundelcund, who flourished in the beginning of the seventeenth century. The piece was represented at a festival in honour of Siva, and the author is a decided *Saiva*, although he has chosen a *Vaishnava* hero. We have no further information respecting the writer. The piece abounds too much with description to be a good play; the style has considerable merit.

## KAMSA-BADHA.

---

A DRAMA, in seven acts, the subject of which is the destruction of Kāṁsa by Kṛishṇā.

In the first act, Kāṁsa, king of Mathurá, alarmed by a voice from heaven, that the son of his sister, predestined to destroy him, has escaped the precautions taken against his birth, consults with his minister what he shall do, and upon his advice orders all Bráhmans and holy and religious characters to be seized or slain, and all sacred and pious observance to cease. In the second act, Garga the Muni relates to Tálajangha, an emissary of the minister, the different exploits of the juvenile Kṛishṇā, and the latter also witnesses the destruction of the demon Keśin, one of those infernal beings who in vain attempted to kill the divine child, instigated by their prescience of their fate when he should reach maturity. The third act is occupied with a dialogue between Akrúra and his Charioteer, the former being on his way to Gokula, to invite Kṛishṇā to Mathurá. The fourth act opens with what the author terms a *Prastávand*, an introductory dialogue between a staff-bearer and an astrologer, respecting the object of Akrúra's journey. Balaráma and Kṛishṇā then make their appearance, attended by Sudáman and Akrúra, and accompanied by their foster parents, Nanda and Yaśodá, who take leave of the children. The latter play the part of mutes, and, after bowing to the elders and receiving their benediction, depart. The seniors then express their grief for their loss, and quit the stage; after which we have the boys again, as proceeding on their journey, till they are overtaken by a messenger from Rádhā, in consequence of which Kṛishṇā determines to spend some time at Vṛindávana. The fifth act conveys them to Kāṁsa's palace at Mathurá, describing the different occurrences on the

road as related in the *Bhāgavata*, and similar works. The first part of the sixth act consists of a dialogue between a *Vetradhara* and the *Koshthapāla*, a staff-bearer and the chief of the police, describing the combat of the youths with the royal elephant of *Kāmsa*, after the death of which they retire to make way for Balarāma and Kṛishṇa, with Kāmsa's two wrestlers, Chāñūra and Mushtika. After some conversation between them and a few specimens of their skill, the former speakers resume the dialogue, and describe the defeat and death of the *athlete*, which they go off to report to Kāmsa. We have then partly in action, and partly in narrative, the death of that prince, which ends the sixth act. The seventh act re-unites the boys with their mortal parents, Vasudeva and Devakī; and to console the latter for her brother's death, Kṛishṇa installs her father Ugrasena in the sovereignty of Mathurā.

This drama is consequently nothing more than a re-set of the tenth section of the *Bhāgavata-Purāṇa*, which gives an account of the early life of the last incarnation of Vishṇu as Kṛishṇa. It is, in fact, little else than the same work thrown into dialogue, and the character of it is chiefly narrative and descriptive. There is little action, and what there is, is inartificially and disjointedly put together. The language is in general good, although highly elaborate. The compounds are interminable and of constant recurrence, which is sufficient to establish the comparatively modern date of the play. The same may be inferred from the conjectural identification of the persons connected with the composition of the drama.

The author is called Kṛishṇa-Kavi, the son of Nṛisimha; he is also termed Śeṣha-Kṛishṇa-Pāñḍita, the first of which appellations indicates a Mahratta original. With respect to the latter, there is a Kṛishṇa-Pāñḍita, of the Benares school of grammar, author of a commentary on the *Prakriyā-Kaumudī*, an abridgement of which, the *Tattwa-Chandra*, was completed by one of his pupils, Jayanta, in the year 1687 (A.D. 1631). The patron of the author and person who presides in the

assembly is styled, "the sovereign upholding Govardhana, the son of Todar, the ornament of the race of Tandana, and whose Guru was Girdhāri-Nāth." Girdhāri-Nāth was the grandson of Vallabha, the founder of the Gokulastha Gosains, who flourished early in the sixteenth century ; and Todar may have been Akber's financial minister, Todar Mal. The drama was performed at a festival held at Benares in honour of Viśveśwara ; and it seems not improbable, therefore, that it was written about two centuries ago, or in the beginning of the seventeenth century, when Kṛishṇa-Pāṇḍita, the preceptor of Jayanta, might easily be cotemporary with the son of Todar Mal, and a grandson of Vallabha-Āchārya.

---

### PRADYUMNA VIJAYA.

---

THIS is a drama in seven acts, the subject of which is the victory of Pradyumna, the son of Kṛishṇa, over Vajranābha, the sovereign of the Daityas. The story is, in fact, taken with servile fidelity from the *Harivaṁśa*, the last section of the *Mahābhārata*, and the incidents, as there narrated, are dramatised without addition or omission.

The chief personages of the play, as of the poem, are demi-gods and demons, and the Yādavas, or kinsmen of Kṛishṇa and his son. We have also in the former, as in the latter, the pair of geese, the *Harṇsa* and *Harṇsī*, who inspire Prabhāvatī, the daughter of Vajranābha, and Pradyumna, with a mutual passion before they have beheld each other, and who contrive their secret nuptials. The introduction of such performers on the stage must have had rather an extraordinary effect, although not more so than the *Birds* and *Wasps* of Aristophanes, or the *Io* of Æschylus, who, as the dialogue sufficiently proves, were dressed in character.

The stolen interviews of the lovers being communicated by Nārada to the father, Pradyumna is about to fall a victim to his vengeance, when Kṛishṇa and Baladeva with their followers come to his rescue, and a combat ensues, in which Vajranābha is defeated and slain. The whole of this engagement, occupying the entire last act, is described by two Gandharbas, as supposed to be seen by them from their chariots in the air. Other portions of the piece are in narrative to a very considerable extent, the subject of which is foreign to the business ; as the wars of the gods and demons, the rape of Rambhā by Rāvaṇa, and the destruction of Kāma by Śiva. The action is also frequently interrupted by laboured and tedious descriptions of the hours of the day and seasons of the year, in the usual hackneyed strain. The style, although elaborate, is not remarkably beautiful, and there is no imagination in the thoughts. The play is the work of a Paṇḍit, not of a poet.

The author of the *Pradyumna-Vijaya* is named Śankara-Dīkshita, the son of Bāla-Kṛishṇa Dīkshita, the son of Ōhuṇḍhi-Rāja. The date of the composition is fixed at about the middle of the last century, having been written for performance at the coronation of Sabha-Simha, the Rāja of Pannah, who was the son of Hridaya-Simha, and grandson of the celebrated Chatra-Sāl, Rāja of Bundelcund.

## ŚRĪ-DĀMA-CHARITRA.

---

THIS is a play in five acts, the subject of which is taken from the tenth section of the *Bhāgavata*, and is the elevation of Śrīdāman (or, as written more frequently, Sudāman), the early companion and fellow-student of Kṛishṇa, to sudden and unexpected affluence, by the regard of that deity, and in requital of Śrīdāman's attachment. The story, which is not uninteresting in its original form, attracted the taste of Sir William Jones, and forms part of his Hymn to Lakshmi, the goddess of wealth and fortune.

The opening of the piece is in the style of our ancient moralities ; and in the first act, Poverty and Folly are sent to assail Śrīdāman, who is obnoxious to Lakshmi for his attachment to Saraswatī, or, in other words, who prefers learning to house and lands ; for Fortune, it is said, will not even glance upon the pious and wise, but flies them in proportion as they are devoted to philosophy and virtue. On the other hand, Kṛishṇa or Vishṇu employs the same agents to recover those whom Fortune has corrupted. Folly, entering into their hearts, prepares the way for Poverty, and when reduced to distress, their minds are weaned from worldly affections, and they are fitted for heaven. These allegorical personages effect their purpose with Śrīdāman, by demanding the rites of hospitality, and being accordingly admitted into his dwelling.

In the second act Śrīdāman is persuaded by his wife, Vasumatī, who has seen a propitious dream, to repair to Kṛishṇa, to see if his opulent friend will restore his broken fortunes. He takes with him a handful of rice, dried and cleaned after boiling, as a present.

The third act conducts Śrīdāman to the palace of Kṛishṇa,

where he is received with great respect by that divinity and his two principal wives, Rukmiṇī and Satyabhāmā ; the former washes his feet, the latter wipes them, and Kṛishṇa sprinkles the remaining water upon his own head. After recalling some of the occurrences of their juvenile days, when they were fellow-students, Kṛishṇa leads his friend into the garden, where they remain till towards sun-set ; Kṛishṇa, Śrīdāman, the Vidūshaka, Gālava, and the gardener, striving who shall utter the most tedious descriptions of the beauties of the place and the decline of the sun, when they are summoned to join the queens and their attendants.

The greater portion of the next act is occupied with the representation of Kṛishṇa's frolics amongst his women, and the buffoonery of the Vidūshaka, partly in action, partly in description, Śrīdāman and Gālava his disciple being spectators, and occasionally taking a part in the dialogue. After some time spent in this manner, Śrīdāman takes his leave, and, although dismissed with great reverence, departs as poor as he came. He recollects this on his way back, and consoles himself with observing, that wealth intoxicates as well as wine, and that the affection of Kṛishṇa is a thing which no one can steal from him. His disciple is not so submissive, and reminds him that it was not to get mere civility that he was sent on this errand by his wife. When they approach their residence, they find instead of the miserable hovel of Śrīdāman, a splendid and extensive town, and Śrīdāman is in great affliction at the disappearance of his wife, when he is seen and solicited by a *Kanchukin*, or chamberlain, who calls himself his servant, to enter a stately palace. Śrīdāman thinking this is a jest upon his poverty, threatens to beat him if he does not depart, but the chamberlain perseveres, and tells him that whilst he was absent Kṛishṇa has converted his cottage into a town, named after him Śrīdāmapura, and supplied it with every article of use or luxury. With much reluctance and unyielding incredulity Śrīdāman is prevailed upon to enter the palace.

The last act brings Kṛishṇa to pay a visit to his friend. He arrives in his aerial chariot accompanied by Satyabhāmā and the Vidūshaka, and his bounties are duly acknowledged by the object on whom they have been bestowed.

There is too much description and too little action in this piece to constitute a good play, but there is some vivacity in the thoughts, and much melody in the style. It is a modern work, the composition of Sāma-Rāja-Dīkshita, the son of Narahari-Dīkshita, and was written for the amusement of Ānanda-Rāya, a petty Rājā in Bundelcund. This family of the Dīkshitas, a race of Mahratta Brāhmans, has continued its dramatic studies to the present day ; and to a descendant of the author of this drama, Lalla-Dīkshita, I am indebted for the manuscript of the *Mṛichchhakatī*, and for very valuable assistance in the translation of that and several other pieces in this collection. Lalla-Dīkshita is the only Brāhman I ever met with who might be considered conversant with the dramatic literature of the Hindus.

## DHURTA-NARTAKA.

A FARCE in one act, or two *Sandhis* or portions, by Sámara-ja-Dikshita, the author of the preceding play, written for performance at a festival in honour of Vishnú. The chief object of this piece is the ridicule of the Saiva ascetics, one of whom, Mureśwara, is represented in love with a dancing-girl. His two pupils, to whom he communicates his passion after swearing them to secrecy by making them swallow some seawater, endeavour to anticipate him, and being prevented by his vigilance, seek to expose him, by bringing him before Pápachára, a king. The king, however, makes light of his offence, and at the intercession of others of the fraternity, who are of great credit in his kingdom, allows him to retain possession of the damsel. The satire is levelled at the assumption of the ascetic character by improper persons, and the king's confidant proclaims Mureśwara a *Yavana*, or Mohammedan. In a dialogue also with a brother saint the same idea is conveyed.

*"Mureśwara. (Pointing to Pápá.) Who is that?*

*Krishnáñanda. My well-beloved disciple.*

*Mur. His caste?*

*Krish. A weaver.*

*Mur. What other followers have you?*

*Krish. Many; but what need you inquire? Behold, Yavanas, Śúdras, potters, weavers, plowmen, cowherds, vendors of liquors, and harlots out of number, are accomplished in their course of pillage by simply whispering into their ears."*

The piece is, of course, of the same date as the preceding. The language is highly laboured, but there is little fancy or humour in the composition. It has, however, the recommendation of being exempt from gross indecency, the prevailing blemish of the class to which it belongs.

## DHŪRTA-SAMĀGAMA.

---

THE only manuscript of this met with is incomplete at the beginning and end, and consequently the name of the author does not appear. It is somewhat indelicate, but not devoid of humour. Viśwanagara, a Jangama or mendicant of a particular class, quarrels with his disciples for the possession of Anangasenā, a courtesan. They refer the case to Asajjāti-Miśra, a Brāhman, who lives by solving knotty points of law, and who decrees that until it can be decided to which the damsel belongs, she shall remain under the protection of himself as umpire.

---

## HĀSYĀRŪPA.

---

A COMIC piece in two acts. It is a severe, but grossly indelicate satire upon the licentiousness of Brāhmins assuming the character of religious mendicants. It satirises also the encouragement given to vice by princes, the inefficiency of ministers, and the ignorance of physicians and astrologers. The king, Anayasindhu, in his progress through his city, regrets to find everything subverted ; that Chāṇḍālas, not Brāhmins, make shoes ; that wives are chaste and husbands constant ; and that respect is paid to the respectable, not to the vile. He stops at the house of a courtesan, where the rest of the characters assemble ; Viśvābhāṇḍa, in the garb of a Śaiva mendicant : Kalahānkura, his disciple, and who fights for the possession of a courtesan : Vyādhisindhu, the doctor, who cures the choleric by applying a heated needle to the palate, and perforates the

pupil of the eye in order to restore vision. Sādhuhirṇsaka, the chief of police, who reports with great satisfaction that the city is completely in the hands of thieves: the commander-in-chief, Rañajambūka, who after putting on his armour has valiantly cut a leech in two: and Mahāyātrika, the astrologer, who, in answer to a question of the time to take a journey, indicates hours and positions which, according to Hindu belief, proclaim approaching death. The king leaves the party at the end of the first act: the second is occupied with the dispute between the ascetic and his pupil, which they refer to the decision of Mahānindaka, another Brāhman, who asserts that he composed the *Vedas* and visited *Swarga*, where he treated Vṛihaspati and Brahmā with contempt, and gave Śiva a drubbing. These notices will convey some idea of the composition. It is the work of a Paṇḍit named Jagadīśa, and was represented at the vernal festival; but where, or when, it is not known. The physician, amongst his authorities, names Vāgbhaṭṭa, a medical writer, subsequent to those who may be considered the fathers of the science, and who is therefore perhaps comparatively modern. The class of Brāhmanas aimed at also is that of the Kaula, Kulīna, or Vāmācharin, or left-handed sect, the practices of which, as reduced to a system, are not likely to be of any antiquity.

## KAUTUKA-SARVASWA.

THIS is also a *Prahasana*, or Farce in two acts, and is especially a satire upon princes who addict themselves to idleness and sensuality, and fail to patronise the Bráhmans. The hero is Kalivatsala, or the darling of the age of iniquity : he is sovereign of Dharmanáśa, or the destruction of virtue, and he takes as his spiritual guide, Kukarmapanchánana, the Śiva of iniquity. Satyáchárya, a pious Bráhmaṇ returned from Vfindávana, who is treated by the king and his courtiers with great indignity, holds the following conversation with his brethren in jail :—

*Satyá.* How now, holy sirs, how fares it with ye?

*Bráhmans.* We once had lands in free gift.

*Satyá.* What then?

*Bráhmans.* Why, know you not the customs of this country? If the god of wealth owned lands here that yielded but a grain of corn, the king would send him in three days to beg alms, clad in tatters and with a platter in his hand. The characteristics of our sovereign are love of untruth, passion for other men's wives, fondness for the intoxicating juice of *bhang*, esteem for the wicked, addiction to vice, and detestation of virtue.

*Satyá.* You say right. What chance is there for the good? The king is unwise, his associates are wicked, his chief councillor is a knave, and his minister a scoundrel. Yet the people are many; why is not such misconduct resented?

*Bráhmans.* The manners of the people are equally depraved : they are valiant in oppression, skilful in falsehood, and persevering only in contempt for the pious.

*Satyá.* How are the scribes?

*Bráhmans.* They collect the revenues by any expedient, and vigilantly inflict penalties on the wise. The Bráhmans are not allowed to keep even the dust upon their bodies; the dust accumulated on their feet is claimed by the Káyaths. What can we say of this reign? The dumb alone can speak truth, the deaf hear the law,

the sons of the barren are well behaved, the blind behold the observance of the Scriptures.

*Satyá.* Why do not men of merit quit the country?

*Bráhmans.* Our dwellings have been given to courtezans, our lands to drunkards, and we are detained in prison for what our ancestors expended.

*Satyá.* I have heard enough. It is sinful to hold any communication with the profane. Better fortune attend you.

There is some bitterness in this, and there is also some humour in the piece, especially at the expense of the General, Samara-Jambúka, the jackall of war, who boasts that he can cleave a roll of butter with his falchion, and is said to tremble from top to toe at the approach of a mosquito. There is also some rather bold censure of the immoralities of the *Purdásas*.

*Dharmánala.* What says the law? 'Thou shalt not commit adultery.'

*Kukarma.* The language of fools. So much of the law as the sages and gods themselves observed, be our guide, not such commands as they contemned, like this. Indra deceived the wife of Gautama; Chandra carried off the bride of his Guru; Yama enjoyed the spouse of Pándu in her husband's shape; and Mádhava debauched the wives of all the cowherds of Vfindávana. Those conceited fools, the Pádúits, imagining themselves sages, alone have made this a sin.

*Dharmánala.* But this is the precept of the *Íishis*. How answer you to that?

*Kukarma.* They were impostors. Becoming too old to relish pleasure, they condemned it, and out of envy forbade to others what they could no longer enjoy themselves.

*All.* Very true, very true! We never heard such orthodox doctrine before.

In consequence of this and similar decisions, the king orders vice to be proclaimed virtue by beat of drum, and the piece concludes with the perpetual banishment of all the *Bráhmans*.

There is more humour in this than any of the other Farces, and less indecency, although it is not wholly free from the ordinary fault of these attempts at wit. Hindu Comedy, however, is not worse than the old Comedy of the Greeks in this

respect ; and the indelicacy is attributable, in some degree, to the constitution of society in both instances, and the exclusion of women from public entertainments.

The *Kautuka-Sarvasva* is the composition of a Pañdīt named Gopnātha. The date is not known, but it is not likely to be ancient, as it was written for representation at the autumnal festival of the *Durgā-Pujā*, a ceremony peculiar to the province of Bengal, and no doubt, as there practised, of comparatively modern institution.

---

## CHITRA-YAJNA.

---

A DRAMA in five acts, the subject of which is the celebrated legend of Daksha. The first act describes the assemblage of the gods and sages on the occasion of the sacrifice, and their reception by Daksha. The dialogue is curiously imperfect, being left to be supplied by the performer, partly after the fashion of the *Comedia a Soggetto* of the Italian Theatre before Goldoni. Thus, at the end of the first act, the stage direction is : “Daksha bows down to the feet of the gods, and puts the dust from under them upon his head, after which he propitiates them fully in the spoken dialect, and then proceeds to the place of sacrifice, reading or reciting the usual *formulae*, and followed by the Rishis.” And the second act opens with the stage direction ; “Daksha enters, takes his seat, and orders the attendants to distribute rice to the Bráhmans, for the purpose of invoking their benediction. They receive the rice, scatter it, and pronounce the *swastivachana*, or benedictory text.”

The whole ceremonial of the oblation to fire is then represented contrary to the received rule, which prohibits the dramatic exhibition of sacred rites. Even some of the *mantras* are given, as *swáhá agnaye*, oblation to Agni, or fire, &c. After

these ceremonies, Dadhíchi comes to the sacrifice, when a dispute ensues between him and Daksha, upon the impropriety of omitting to invite Śiva; and the dispute becoming rather warm, Daksha orders his guest to be turned out, which closes the second act.

The third act contains little more than directions for the business. The gods partake Dadhíchi's indignation at the disrespectful mention of Śiva, and rise to depart. Daksha orders his servants to guard the door and prevent their going forth: the gods, however, force their way. The Munis then also withdraw, on which Daksha goes out, exclaiming he will give double the usual presents to those who remain. Nárada follows him, announcing his purpose of going to Kailása with the news. The next scene represents Śiva and Bhavání, to whom Nárada comes to tell them what has occurred. "He enters playing the *vīṇá*, and singing hymns in honour of Mahádeva," one of which, of some length, is given. Nárada's communication is very brief.

*Śiva.* Now, Nárada, whence come you?

*Nár.* Your godship is omniscient, you know all that has happened, but have asked me through a wish to hear it from my lips. We were all invited to Daksha's sacrifice. Dadhíchi finding that you were not included, took Daksha to task pretty sharply, and walked o upon which I came to pay you my respects.

This having said, and prostrated himself on the ground, the Muni Nárada, with his lute hanging on his neck, again departed from Kailása mountain.

Passages of narrative being occasionally interspersed in this manner with the dialogue and stage direction. This ends the act. The author treats Śiva and Bhavání as Mr. Puff does the confidante, and leaves them to get off the stage as they can; or rather it is to be supposed that they remain on, as they begin the fourth act. The goddess asks leave to go and see her father. Śiva replies, it is quite contrary to etiquette to go without an invitation. She replies, she need not stand on

ceremony with her father; when Śiva addresses her rather uncivilly, but to the usual purport of Paurāṇik mysticism. "How! would you impose upon me with falsehoods? Dakṣha is not your father, nor is his wife your mother. You are the father of all things, the mother of the universe. Those versed in the *Vedas* declare you male and female too." The discussion on this subject occupies the rest of the act, and ends, like most matrimonial debates, in the lady's being allowed to follow her own inclinations.

In the fifth act Satī comes to her father, and vainly endeavours to impress him with respect for her husband. She quits him to throw herself into the sacrificial fire, which of course is left to the language of description. Nārada then makes his appearance, and tells Dakṣha to prepare for the consequences of his folly. Virabhadra, Śiva's attendant, then enters and plays some antics, to represent the treatment this being is described to have inflicted on the assistants at the sacrifice. "Shaking the earth with his tread, and filling space with his extended arms, he rolls his eyes in wrath. Some of the gods he casts on the ground and tramples on them; he knocks out the teeth of some with his fists, plucks out the beards of some, and cuts off the ears, arms, and noses of others; some he smites double, and others he tosses into the sacrificial fire;" and ends by decapitating the cause of his master's indignation, the helpless Dakṣha.

This heterogeneous composition is the work of a Paṇḍit of Nadiya, Vaidyanātha-Vāchaspati-Bhaṭṭāchārya, and was composed for the festival of Govinda, by desire of Íśwara-Chandra, the Rājā of Nadiya, about twenty or thirty years ago. It is so far valuable, as conveying a notion of the sort of attempts at dramatic composition made by the present race of Hindus in Bengal. The *Yātrās* or *Jātrās*, which are occasionally represented in the Bengal language, follow the plan of the *Chitra-Yajna*, with still less pretension to a literary character. They are precisely the *improvisata commedia* of the Italians, the

business alone being sketched by the author, and the whole of the dialogue supplied by the actors. The dialogue is diversified by songs, which are written and learnt by heart. Some improvements, however, have been made of late years in the representation of the performance: the details of the story are more faithfully and minutely followed, and part of the dialogue is composed and taught by the author to the actors.

THE END.



## ERRATA.

### VOL. I.

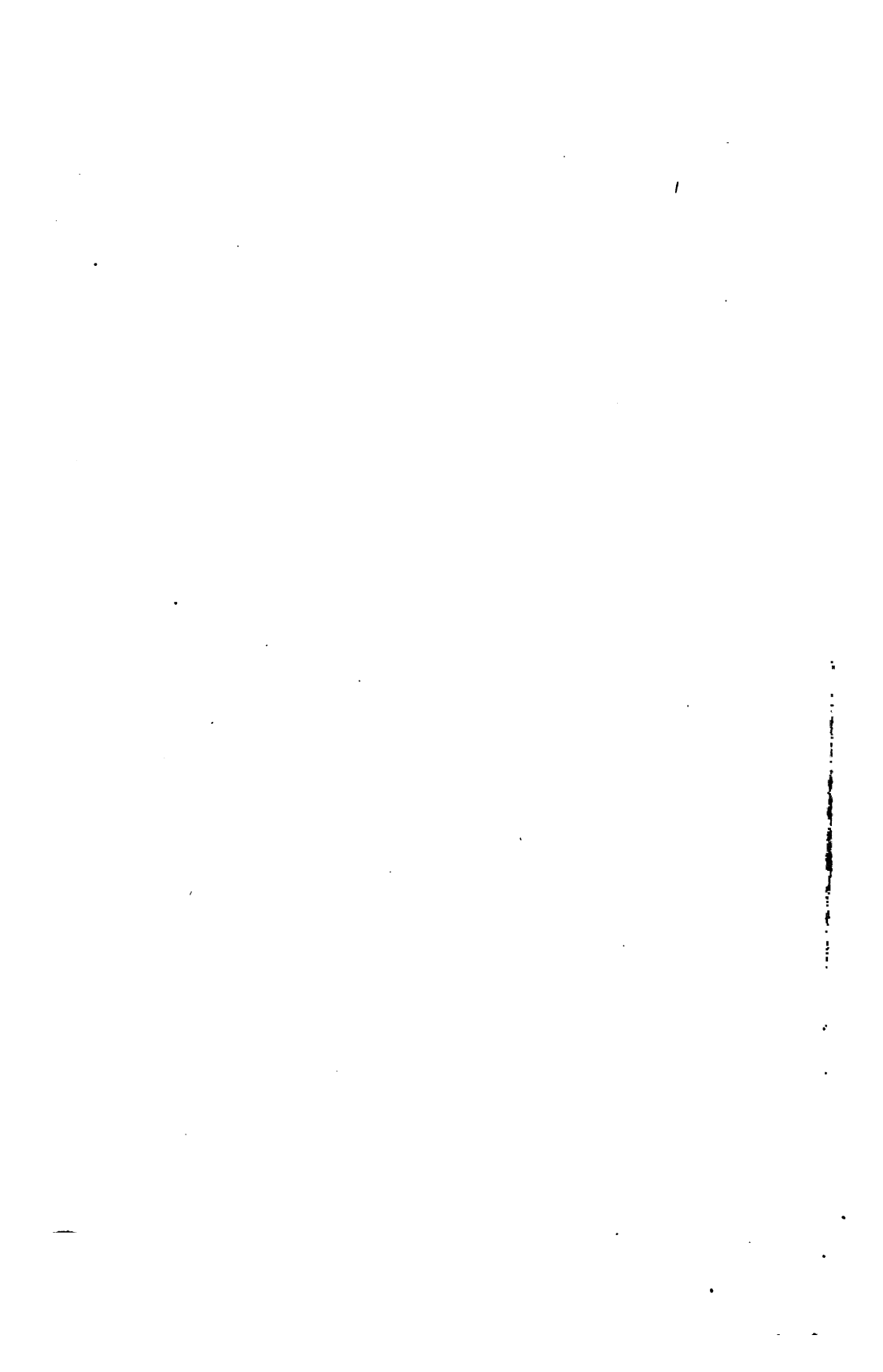
Page	xl.	line 21, instead of <i>khángas</i> , read <i>khángas</i> .	
lxx.	13,	"	Hanuman- read Hanúman-
	15,	"	Viddhá-Śálábhajiká, read Viddha-Śála- bhajiká.
	24,	"	Śárada- read Śáradá-
15,	33,	"	Kánda, read Káuṇḍa.
27,	18,	"	Duhśásana, read Dukśásana.
59,	16,	"	vind, read vínd.
109,	24,	"	its, read it's.
116,	4 <i>infra</i>	"	Márkaṇḍeya, read Márkaṇḍeya.
	5	" "	Chandipáth, read Chaṇḍípátha.
193,	3	" "	Tillottamá, read Tilottamá.
260,	5	" "	Védhaka, Réchaka, read Vedhaka, Rechaka.
317,	5	"	Vasishtha, read Vasishtha.

### VOL. II.

Page	65,	line 2, <i>infra</i> , instead of 143 read 148.	
121,	1,	"	MÁLATI, read MÁLATÍ.
144,	12,	"	divided it into, read divided into.
363,	1,	instead of	NÁTAKA, read NÁTAKA.
375,	1,	"	MURARI- read MURÁRI-
390,	1,	"	DUTÁNGADA, read DÚTÁNGADA.
393,	1,	"	MADHAHA, read MÁDHAVA.
395,	1,	"	ABHIRAMAMANI, read ABHIRÁMAMANI.







PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
THE ABOVE CARD

INDIAN INSTITUTE LIBRARY

